THE KING'S AVATAR

BOOK 09

Butterfly Blue

EPUB CREATION BY LISA HAYES

The King's Avatar

(*Quánzhí Gāoshǒu*)

(全職高手)

(マスターオブスキル)

(*Masutāobusukiru*)

by

Butterfly Blue

(蝴蝶蓝)

Synopsis

In the online game Glory, Ye Xiu is regarded as a textbook and a top-tier pro-player. However, due to a myriad reasons, he is kicked from the team. After leaving the professional scene, he finds work in an Internet Cafe as a manager. When Glory launches its tenth server, he who possesses ten years of gaming experience once again throws himself into the game. Bringing with him the memories of his past and an incomplete, self-made weapon, his return along the road to the summit begins!

After fighting and scheming, who snatched away my glory? Under the tossing of the wind and rain, my dreams shall still appear as though they had never been shattered. In all its splendor, the path shall never be lost. Before the gazes of millions, this is where I return!

More Information: The King's Avatar (Quan Zhi Gao Shou 全职高手), written by Butterfly Blue (蝴蝶蓝), is under the Gaming category. It received the title for Best Work in 2013 and is the first and only 1000 Pledged Work (千盟作品). It has 23 million hits on Qidian and has the 2nd most recommendations in its category with 4.6 million recommendations.

Copyright

All rights reserved.

English Translation by NomYummi, Jimminx, Bluerain, muutee, Ray, @ Gravity Tales

Translation Edits by BasedJessica @ Gravity Tales

ePub conversion by Lisa Hayes @ Hasseno Blog

This is a free eBook. You are free to give it away (in unmodified form) to whomever you wish.

No part of this eBook may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without written permission from the author.

This book is a work of fiction. Names, characters, places, and incidents either are products of the author's imagination or are used fictitiously. Any resemblance to actual persons, living or dead, events, or locales is entirely coincidental.

Chapter 565 - A Tank That Makes Others Embarrassed

This time, the DPSers were prepared. As soon as the four stone statues slammed into the walls and started swaying back and forth, the DPSers attacked.

They didn't need to worry about dealing too much damage and shifting the aggro off the tanks. The purpose of the strategy being employed wasn't to control their aggro, but rather the field. By chaining their attacks appropriately, the targets would be unable to fight back. Under this type of situation, who cared about aggro? It wasn't important at all.

After a Just Heroic Leap, Unrivaled Super Hottie pulled a stone statue out. Behind him, Seven Blossom Leaves and the other Knights had their Knight's Spirit coming off cooldown soon. The tanks lined up, ready to use a Heroic Charge and Just Heroic Leap. The timing wasn't difficult to grasp. They simply needed to attack when their Knight's Spirit came off cooldown.

The same scenario repeated itself. Moreover, compared to their first time, everyone knew what to expect. Their execution may not have been completely perfect, but it turned out even better than the previous time.

Unrivaled Super Hottie? At this moment, he was soloing another stone statue. Another bunch of Clerics waited upon him. They didn't know the first time, but now they knew that Unrivaled Super Hottie could make up for his lacking equipment with pure skill alone, so the Clerics weren't nervous anymore. They might

not have been nervous anymore, but it turned out Unrivaled Super Hottie wasn't nervous anymore either. Compared to before, he wasn't dodging like before and just stood there attacking.

Because of his lackluster equipment, the Clerics became nervous again. The Clerics wanted to smash their heads into the wall, but everyone understood Unrivaled Super Hottie's incredible skill already, so they didn't dare be negligent. They knew that his previous way of fighting must have been very exhausting. He only needed to dodge at crucial moments. There was no need to waste energy when it wasn't necessary.

With the Clerics supporting him, Unrivaled Super Hottie wasn't in any danger just standing there. The other Knights and DPSers grew more accustomed to the strategy and their overall damage output increased. These four statues crumbled faster than the previous four statues. Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't need to rescue everyone with a Roar this time.

The four stone statues crumbled and everyone let out another sigh of relief. This time, the team leader Happy Sheep was in a very different mood than before. After killing these four statues, his impression of Unrivaled Super Hottie became much more favorable.

This was because when Unrivaled Super Hottie went to gather the monsters, he didn't use an Arc Charge. Instead, he set it up so that the four statues lined up and then simply charged straight at them.

Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't chosen to show off his skill. He

chose to coordinate with everyone and executed a safer and simpler method. Happy Sheep appreciated his decision.

A team leader had to consider things from the team's perspective, not just their own. Team leaders hated people who wanted to be heroes. Unrivaled Super Hottie could have chosen to show off and be a hero, but he chose to use a simpler method instead. Many players wouldn't have noticed.

Moreover, after fighting this way, Happy Sheep realized that Unrivaled Super Hottie had helped them create a new strategy. This strategy didn't rely on him either. Lining the monsters up in a straight line and using a Heroic Charge directly at them was something any Knight could do. This type of strategy was very practical.

In the next waves of stone statues, the other Knights became the ones gathering the monsters.

There were a total of 24 stone statues. Every four had the same class, so the players liked to group them together. The six classes that the six groups of stone statues had were randomly determined at the start of each run.

After the initial moment of fear, Happy Sheep's team smoothly cleared through two groups with a not-so-difficult strategy too. For the next four groups, Seven Blossom Leaves, the third, fourth, and fifth tank each took turns gathering the stone statues together. All of them successfully completed their task.

As the groups of stone statues fell one after the other, everyone gradually realized that Unrivaled Super Hottie wasn’t so simple after all. Whenever Unrivaled Super Hottie said anything again, no one would boo at him. Those who wanted to boo at him could only quietly boo in their heads, because everyone recognized his strength.

After passing through the stone statues and another trap, they finally reached the first boss.

If they touched the gear, the boss would immediately appear to stop them. The player who touched the gear would be designated as the boss’s aggro target. In the Tomb in the Sky, it was extremely easy to set up the nine boss' aggro. The main tank just had to touch the gear and the aggro placed on him would be incredibly high. Simply put, after touching the gear, the main tank would have enough aggro on him for the DPSers to begin attacking.

The Tomb in the Sky clearly wasn’t a difficult dungeon in terms of controlling aggro. The difficulty of the dungeon lay with the mobs, so for normal players, this was a dungeon that ate up equipment. As their equipment became better, this dungeon wouldn’t be too difficult anymore, which was why the Tomb in the Sky was only considered a medium difficulty dungeon.

It was because this dungeon consumed equipment that everyone had initially looked down on Unrivaled Super Hottie’s lackluster equipment.

At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie stood in front of the gear as the main tank, waiting for everyone to finish resting. Even

though everyone recognized his skill, some of the players still raised their doubts.

“You’re going to tank it?” Someone asked.

“Of course.”

“Will you be okay?”

“If I’m not okay, someone else can take my place!” Unrivaled Super Hottie lightly said.

Everyone crashed to the ground. Such a happy response made it difficult for them to find a reason not to let him be the main tank.

“Go ahead!” Happy Sheep spoke as the team leader. He also wanted to see just how skilled Unrivaled Super Hottie was by testing his skill with this boss.

Since the team leader had spoken, no one said anything more. After taking a rest, Happy Sheep told him to start the boss fight. Unrivaled Super Hottie touched the first gear.

The first boss appeared and attacked Unrivaled Super Hottie with a powerful strike.

Every player knew the might of the first boss’s first strike, but in front of Unrivaled Super Hottie, the attack had no effect.

Because he dodged it!

As long as one could dodge the attack, the attack would naturally be ineffective.

The boss moved much faster than the stone statues. The players nervously watched. In the blink of an eye, several exchanges passed. During this time, the Clerics raised their crosses and then put them down; raised their crosses and then put them down. In the end, none of them cast any spells.

Unrivaled Super Hottie still hadn't been hit a single time yet.

It was the same as against the stone statues. When he started the fight, he would be focused and dodge for a good while, but this boss had fiercer and quicker attacks. Even so, Unrivaled Super Hottie was still able to dodge several attacks. This wasn't just an issue of concentration, but it also meant that his hand speed had reached a certain level.

The Clerics still had to be wary because they knew if Unrivaled Super Hottie were to be hit by an attack, they would need to heal him immediately. With his equipment, there wouldn't be much time for a breather. As a result, even though they seemed to be having an easy time, they were incomparably nervous. Their crosses repeatedly moved up and down. They didn't dare to relax for a moment.

"Attack!" Suddenly, everyone heard someone shout out. Only

then did they realize that Unrivaled Super Hottie was telling them to begin attacking the boss. Everyone had been watching so intently that they had forgotten again.

The DPSers rushed forward to attack and the Clerics finally started getting busy.

The boss' attacks wouldn't only be single target attacks. There would also be AoE attacks. Unrivaled Super Hottie might dodge them, but it didn't mean that the other DPSers would be able to.

Everyone had originally been accustomed to this, but today, something unprecedented happened.

The Clerics hadn't healed the main tank before they had to heal the others.

As a result, on the healing charts, the DPSers took the top spots for most healing done on them, while the main tank sunk to the bottom. It made everyone feel very ashamed.

"This really is..." The players in the team didn't know what to say.

The Clerics who saw the healing charts were also speechless. Because of Unrivaled Super Hottie's performance, the amount of work to be done decreased. After all, healing the tank was their priority. For the DPSers with light wounds, they could just heal them when they had time.

Because of this, the amount of healing they did was incomprehensibly low. If others looked at it, they would definitely think that the Clerics were slacking, but in reality, it wasn't that they refused to heal, but that they didn't have any chances to do so!

What a conflict! This dungeon made them feel very awkward!

"Pay attention!" Happy Sheep was afraid they would relax and reminded the Clerics.

Finally!

Unrivaled Super Hottie had finally been hit by an attack. Everyone cried tears of joy! The Clerics swarmed around and healed him. They truly weren't used to not healing the tank in a boss fight.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's concentration began to wane and he got hit by more and more attacks. However, he was still dodging most of them, so he still didn't put too much pressure on the Clerics.

Even against the boss, his skill could make up for his lackluster equipment.

However, unlike against the stone statues, there wasn't any time to relax. The boss required his full concentration and ability the entire time. Was he going to be able to last for the entire boss

fight?

Everyone doubted it.

Chapter 566 - I Won't Let You Test Your Luck

When the first boss fell, their question was finally answered. Unrivaled Super Hottie had actually tanked the first boss by relying on skill alone to dodge attacks and reduce the damage that he received.

His name didn't stand out in the various statistics, but the participating players all recognized his skill by now. With Unrivaled Super Hottie's equipment, it was already incredible to be in the average group of players.

Moreover, for him to be able to keep dodging for the entirety of the boss fight meant that he still had energy to spare. It wasn't his limit.

The players in Happy Sheep's team stood around in small clusters, whispering amongst each other about Unrivaled Super Hottie. Everyone even forgot to care about what the first boss dropped.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was as calm as ever though. After beating the boss, he smashed the gear and turned to face everyone: "Continue?"

"Continue..." Happy Sheep replied. He had quietly picked up the boss drops and showed it to everyone in the team chat, but no one seemed to care. At least three people could use the equipment dropped, but none of them had replied to his message.

On their way to the second boss, no one held anymore doubts about Unrivaled Super Hottie. Right now, they only had one thought on their minds: If he can play the role of main tank in a dungeon like Tomb in the Sky with his current equipment, what would happen if we gave him better equipment? What would he be like then? Would we be able to completely clear Tomb in the Sky?

This was the embodiment of why the tank was the core of a team. With just an upgrade for one player, the entire team could reach a completely different level. As a result, every team prioritized training the tank. The faster the tank became stronger, the faster the team would grow.

Happy Sheep's team didn't need to train a tank. A powerful tank directly dropped into their laps. His equipment currently limited his strength, but once he upgraded his equipment, the impact such a tank would provide to the team was unimaginable!

Their path to the next boss verified their thoughts. Even though Happy Sheep still led the team, their strategy would always change a little because of Unrivaled Super Hottie's performance. The change would initially frighten everyone, similar to their first time fighting the four stone statues, but after getting used to it, their fights became easier and more efficient.

Second boss.

Third boss.

These two boss fights were virtually the same as the first boss. Unrivaled Super Hottie continued to make up for his lacking equipment with his skill. After defeating the three bosses, everyone looked at the time. They finally realized why Unrivaled Super Hottie said “It’ll be more efficient with me.” The time they had used to beat these three bosses was much faster than their previous runs.

After clearing away the mobs, they finally reached the fourth gear.

“How about it? Will anyone lend me some equipment to use?” Unrivaled Super Hottie asked after clearing away the mobs.

Everyone was a bit startled. Shortly afterwards, they recalled that Unrivaled Super Hottie had said that he would need to borrow better equipment for a few of the bosses.

“Did he say that for the fourth boss?”

“I think so?”

“He did. I remember what he said. Besides the fourth boss, he also said the final boss.”

“Not just those. There’s more. Didn’t he also mention the fifth boss? I remember him talking about two bosses in a row?”

Everyone muttered to one another. Because they looked down on

Unrivaled Super Hottie at that time, they hadn't paid too much attention to his words. Quite a bit of time had passed and they had long since forgotten his words.

"I'll lend you my equipment!" Seven Blossom Leaves happily stepped forward. All of his equipment belonged to him. They weren't borrowed from the guild storage, so it could be traded. Guilds would always invest in their tanks to win them over.

Seeing how Seven Blossom Leaves was once again being a kind person, the players with a good relationship with him were somewhat nervous. After all, borrowing equipment wasn't a trivial matter. How long had they known Unrivaled Super Hottie? Besides his shameless name and extraordinary skill, they knew nothing else about him. What if he was a scammer? What if he used this type of method to cheat equipment from others?

Many players came to this conclusion. When they thought again more carefully, Unrivaled Super Hottie had only been with them for three bosses. If he cheated them of an entire set of equipment, it would be a low risk, high return plan. Even though they had never heard about this type of scamming strategy, why couldn't it be the first of its kind?

They couldn't say this in public, so they privately messaged Seven Blossom Leaves urging him not to trust in this stranger.

But Seven Blossom Leaves objected.

"With his skill, why would he need to scam me for equipment?"

Seven Blossom Leaves argued.

“That’s the type of thinking he wants you to have!” His friends warned.

Seven Blossom Leaves stubbornly clung to his belief. His friends continued to warn him, but he had already completed his trade with Unrivaled Super Hottie.

“I’ll give you my equipment for you to use!” Unrivaled Super Hottie handed over his lackluster equipment to Seven Blossom Leaves.

“Okay!” Seven Blossom Leaves took the equipment. In the blink of an eye, Seven Blossom Leaves and Unrivaled Super Hottie looked as if they had traded places.

The doubtful players had their hearts leap into their throats. The trade had already been completed. If he was a scammer, he would directly leave the team to without wasting any time.

But Unrivaled Super Hottie went forward and touched the gear.

Fourth boss, start!

Why did Unrivaled Super Hottie suddenly need better equipment for the fourth boss? No one questioned this issue because, after seeing how he handled the previous bosses, they knew why he wouldn’t be able to for this fourth boss.

The fourth boss was a summoner. The summoned spirits were its faithful servants and prioritized their master's safety over their own lives. To put it into gaming terminology, these summoned spirits had the same target as their boss. Whoever the boss had aggro on would be whoever these spirits had aggro on.

As a result, the main tank would be surrounded by many monsters at a time.

If Unrivaled Super Hottie continued to use his low-grade equipment, he would instantly fall.

Because these summoned spirits didn't have their own aggro stat, no matter how fiercely they were attacked, they would still only attack the boss's target. Thus, in order to pull them apart, only Provoke, Roar, or similar type skills would work.

After using these skills and pulling them away, they would hurry and attack.

This section of the dungeon required a lot of work from every member of the team. The knights had to have fast reaction times. If they were too slow and the summoned spirits attacked too many times before acting, the tank would die. The DPSers had to have fierce firepower. This required a certain level of equipment. When the summoned spirits came out, they needed to immediately send out a heavy barrage. After all, the Knight's monster-pulling skill would only last a few seconds. In these few seconds, the summoned spirits needed to die.

For such a high requirement fighting method, Unrivaled Super Hottie's original equipment wouldn't have been good enough. Everyone would need to play perfectly in order to ensure that he did not die. As soon as the summoned spirits came out, they would need to pull them immediately. When the skill effect ended, the summoned spirits needed to be dead. Otherwise, a few scratches would hit Unrivaled Super Hottie and he would be dead.

But with Seven Blossom Leave's equipment, there was more room for error. When they pulled the spirits away, they could be a bit slower because he could hang on for awhile longer. Even if not all of the spirits died after the effects ended, he would be able to tank a few hits.

After understanding this point, the players in Happy Sheep's team felt a bit embarrassed. They felt like the reason Unrivaled Super Hottie needed better equipment to survive wasn't because of him, but because he didn't think they would be able to play perfectly...

Even though they understood this, there was nothing they could say because a perfect fight was too difficult. Everyone knew what to do in theory, but actually doing it was an entirely different matter. In the past, when their team didn't have good enough equipment, they relied on luck for this part. Every time the spirits came out, whether or not they would succeed depended on luck.

As their equipment became better, the tank could survive longer and their damage output increased. This part no longer became a big problem.

But Unrivaled Super Hottie's originally equipment would be a challenge of luck. Switching equipment was done for their sake!

But they could just switch out the tank! If Seven Blossom Leaves tanked, they would pass all the same. Seven Blossom Leaves lending his equipment to Unrivaled Super Hottie made the more pessimistic players worry. Only when the boss came out did they finally relax.

After wearing Seven Blossom Leave's equipment, Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately became more carefree. He no longer dodged around as much. He just held his shield up and smashed violently at the fourth boss.

A shriek! After accumulating enough damage, the boss would summon the first wave.

"You guys don't need me to tell you what to do right?" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked.

"No need!" Seven Blossom Leaves replied.

Seven Leaves, could you not be so nice? Everyone cried.

Chapter 567 - Aquatic Battle? I Know About It

Seven Blossom Leaves didn't have any complaints about being the secondary tank. He lent his equipment and eagerly cooperated. The kind Seven Blossom Leaves had come across someone whom he truly admired. The others couldn't watch any longer.

A quick Provoke. The summoned spirits didn't even have time to attack Unrivaled Super Hottie, when one of them had been pulled away. The third, fourth, and fifth tanks didn't dare to be slow. Even though Unrivaled Super Hottie had Seven Blossom Leaves' equipment, his equipment wasn't so great that he could just ignore the mob attacks and sit there. Others still needed to help him.

The Knights pulled the mobs to one side, while the DPSers attacked madly. The Clerics carefully watched the health of these few Knights.

Usually, Seven Blossom Leaves was the main tank. They hadn't come across any problems with this strategy. It wasn't any different with Unrivaled Super Hottie. However, because Unrivaled Super Hottie had borrowed someone else's equipment, everyone had one thought: if Unrivaled Super Hottie had his original low-grade equipment, they wouldn't have been able to pass.

The answer was somewhat embarrassing because it seemed to be true.

First of all, the coordination between the Knights wasn't very good. Seven Blossom Leaves had reacted quickly, but the others were one step slower. Two of the Knights had already messed up and allowed the monsters hit Unrivaled Super Hottie.

They had a clear understanding of their roles though, as none of them Provoked the same monster.

In addition, the DPSers' attacks were all over the place. Everyone just attacked whatever was close to them. There wasn't any sort of coordination between them. The Knights were partly to blame. They pulled the summoned spirits away, but they didn't pull them to a suitable place for the DPSers to attack. Some of the melee DPSers just barely reached their targets, when Provoke's duration ended...

When Provoke's duration ended, the monsters would immediately head back to attack Unrivaled Super Hottie.

The Knights hastily Roared one after the other. Their order was quite clear though. None of them overlapped with each other.

Unrivaled Super Hottie watched the events unfold and commented: "How messy."

Everyone felt ashamed!

This had originally been the place they had previously been stuck on, but after their equipment became better, they could fluster

their way through it, so their coordination hadn't changed. The only thing that improved was their understanding of the order and division of labor the Knights had. When the summoned spirits came out, everyone would be busy. The DPSers attacked freely. In any case, they could beat the boss, so why did they need to be so careful?

Everyone felt their honor disappear when they heard the expert comment "How messy."

But they didn't have any problems beating the boss. It might have been messy, but there weren't any casualties in clearing away the first wave of monsters. However, their hypotheses had been proved: if Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't switched equipment, he definitely would have died.

Besides saying "How messy", Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't say much else. The players wanted to be less messy, but when the spirits were summoned once more, they returned to their chaotic fighting. After hearing Unrivaled Super Hottie's comment, they looked at the scene with different eyes and verified it: it really was quite messy.

Everyone wanted to fight more orderly, but they failed to fight in a beautiful orderly manner all the way until the fourth boss fell.

We beat the boss, so it's fine!

Everyone silently consoled themselves.

“We beat the boss, so it’s fine.” Unrivaled Super Hottie directly spoke their thoughts. When they heard this, they suddenly didn’t feel consoled anymore. Instead, they felt mocked.

Everyone wanted to give it another try to show their true skill. Unfortunately, they could only run this dungeon once a week.

After beating the fourth boss, they continued forward. For the fifth boss, Unrivaled Super Hottie also needed to borrow equipment, but this time, they didn’t know why he needed to switch equipment.

It was only until after they fought for a while did everyone finally understand why.

The fight against the fifth boss took place on several floating stone pillars. There was a limited amount of space on these stone pillars, so Unrivaled Super Hottie would have much more difficulty dodging. More importantly, this boss could freely teleport across these stone pillars. The moment the boss teleported, the boss would reset its aggro counter and freely attack.

This was naturally a difficult test for the team.

The classes, who wouldn’t be on the same stone pillar as the boss, would be the Clerics and long-ranged classes. If the boss suddenly teleported to their position and attacked, it was as if the system ignored the rules and caused the aggro to be pulled from the tank.

The way Happy Sheep's team dealt with this problem was by splitting the tanks between the stone pillars. When the boss teleported, the Knight in charge of that stone pillar would immediately go up to defend. Provoke, Roar, or whatever would be used to re-establish the boss's aggro.

But what did Unrivaled Super Hottie do? He chased the boss when the boss teleported. Moreover, he wasn't any slower than the boss. The task, which had originally been split between the other Knights, was shouldered by him alone.

After teleporting, the boss would attack brainlessly. Unless a player used a skill like Provoke or Roar, no one would know who the boss would attack. As a result, the tanks could really only be meat shields. They would see who the boss was intending to attack and then jumped in front of the target to take the attack for them.

This task wasn't easy for the Knights.

Because this was more different than normal tanking. Normally, the monsters would attack the Knights. The Knights didn't need to use any aggro-establishing skills to tank, but in this case, they didn't know where the boss would attack. They had to predict the boss's movements and defend. The fifth boss was always a section where Happy Sheep's team had never been able to pass without any casualties. They wouldn't lose too many players, but they would definitely lose a few. They could pass the fourth boss without any casualties, but after the fifth boss, their hundred player team would no longer have a hundred players.

But everything changed with the addition of Unrivaled Super

Hottie.

Unrivaled Super Hottie closely followed the boss' steps. He predicted and intercepted the boss accurately too. The majority of the boss' brainless attacks hit Unrivaled Super Hottie. All of them were blocked by him on purpose.

His low-grade equipment wouldn't have been good enough for him to be a proper meat shield. Had he been using that equipment, he would have needed to dodge the majority of the boss' attacks to reduce the incoming damage, but now, he could actively seek to block the boss' attacks. Even with Seven Blossom Leave's equipment, the Clerics still felt the pressure.

Usually, a single player couldn't defend against the boss's attack. As soon as the boss teleported to another stone pillar, all of the tanks would go up together to act as meat shields. You block, I block, everyone blocks, so the Clerics could spread their healing amongst different players.

But now, Unrivaled Super Hottie was blocking for everyone singlehandedly. In addition to that, he was doing it better than what they could do combined. One or two Clerics on a stone pillar weren't enough to heal him up properly!

Fortunately, Happy Sheep made appropriate adjustments. The Cleric squad began to chase after Unrivaled Super Hottie. All of them focused their healing on Unrivaled Super Hottie.

When the fifth boss fell, Happy Sheep's team had made another

breakthrough. They had finally cleared the boss without a single casualty with this method. The team still consisted of a hundred players, and not a single one had died yet.

Happy Sheep felt somewhat embarrassed to say this was because of the entire team's efforts. They had always tried hard on this section, but they had never gotten through without any casualties. It was because of Unrivaled Super Hottie and his outstanding predictions that the team managed to not lose any members.

"Beautiful!" Happy Sheep praised Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"Of course." Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

The Knights felt very ashamed. A task that they couldn't do with all four of them had just been achieved by a single person.

Having created history, the team was in high spirits and swept through the sixth, seventh, and eighth bosses.

Up to this point, there were still no casualties. Unrivaled Super Hottie's tanking was extremely stable. If an incident ever occurred, he would come to their rescue. With a tank like this, even if someone wanted to die, it would be extremely difficult. An atmosphere of happiness gradually enveloped the entire team. The team killed the ninth boss. Only the final boss was left. At the same time, this was the farthest the team had ever progressed. Up until now, they hadn't cleared this pass yet.

This time, they had all of their members alive and well, along with a powerful tank like Unrivaled Super Hottie.

“How do we fight it?” Happy Sheep didn’t rashly make arrangements and instead asked Unrivaled Super Hottie for his advice. They had tried to clear this section countless times but had failed, so Happy Sheep didn’t have much confidence in their strategy.

“How do we fight it?” Unrivaled Super Hottie heard this question and repeated the question. After thinking for a moment, he said: “I’ll tank the monsters. The damage dealers will deal damage. The healers will heal.”

The highly anticipated strategy turned out to be something like this. It made everyone want to cry. Wasn’t this the same as normal? As long as it was a game with tanks, healers, and damage dealers, weren’t all bosses fought with this strategy?

Happy Sheep grumbled for a long time, but he didn’t say anything.

“Is everyone ready? Should I start?” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“Wait. Wait.” Happy Sheep hastily stopped him.

“Hm?”

“We’ve died here lots of times before.” Happy Sheep said.

“Oh?”

“Our team’s progress has always stopped here.” Happy Sheep said.

“Congratulations!” Unrivaled Super Hottie exclaimed, “Today will be your first time clearing it.”

“…”

“Should I start?”

“Wait! Wait!” Happy Sheep still wasn’t sure about what his plans were, so he wasn’t prepared. It was their first time reaching here without any losses. They had to grasp this opportunity well!

“What?”

“How are you planning on tanking?” Happy Sheep asked.

“You guys probably weren’t able to tank it before, right?” Unrivaled Super Hottie’s gaze fell onto Seven Blossom Leaves and the other knights.

The Knights couldn’t help but affirm this cruel reality.

“The damage we took was too great. Our healers couldn’t keep up.” Happy Sheep said, “Maybe it’s because our equipment isn’t good enough.”

“Your equipment is good enough.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said, “You’re just not skilled enough. This is an aquatic battle, so there’s a lot of skill involved. It’s a bit more difficult.”

“You know how to engage in aquatic battles too?” Happy Sheep discovered the source of Unrivaled Super Hottie’s confidence.

“A bit.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied modestly, but why did it sound like he was bragging?

Chapter 568 - This Is A Strong Tank

The ninth boss battle in Tomb in the Sky took place in water.

The majority of players were not accustomed to aquatic battles. Due to this reason alone, Tomb in the Sky's ninth boss was considered even more difficult than the final boss.

Fighting a boss in water was different than fighting players in water.

For PvP, it was fair for both sides. The hindrances from water would affect them equally, but it was an entirely different matter for bosses. For shameless entities like bosses, who had the system's backing, water would not affect them like conventional logic would entail.

In the water, the movements of players would become slower, but bosses could freely move around, as if they were dragons soaring through the skies. It would be strange if an opponent like this wasn't difficult to deal with.

Ye Xiu wasn't surprised Seven Blossom Leaves and the other Knights couldn't fight aquatic battles well.

Tanking required precise actions. When an attack arrived, the Knight had to raise their shield to defend. It was the whole point of a shield after all. Half of the reason Knights were tanks was because of the damage reduction they would gain from equipping shields.

However, in an aquatic battle, there was a huge difference in speed between the boss and them. This difference in speed made it difficult for players to grasp the timing of the attacks. Even a simple move like raising their shields couldn't be done easily.

If the Knight couldn't use his shield properly, the Knight wouldn't fare much better than the squishies. The healing obviously wouldn't be enough.

If they had better equipment and could tank without the shield, then they would be able to pass easily, but Seven Blossom Leaves and the other Knights were still trying to beat the dungeon! How could their equipment be at that sort of dominating level? It wouldn't be quite correct to say that the ninth boss of Tomb in the Sky required exceptional equipment. There was no such dungeon that required vastly superior equipment to beat. In reality, the ninth boss just required skill in aquatic battles.

The skill required wasn't anything too demanding. It would be enough if the Knight could raise his shield in time to receive the boss's attack.

But the problem was that players were unaccustomed to aquatic battles. In addition, the boss wasn't affected by the water in the slightest. Because of these reasons, the majority of players had trouble executing even a simple move like raising their shields.

Of course, for someone like Ye Xiu, this move was well within his capabilities despite only having “a bit” of knowledge in aquatic battles. Difficult and precise aquatic techniques didn’t need to be used. Since all he needed to do was raise his shield at the right time, Seven Blossom Leave’s equipment was more than enough to tank the boss.

If Ye Xiu tried with Unrivaled Super Hottie’s original equipment, Ye Xiu would also feel pressured. It would require him to rely more on dodging the boss’s attacks than to tank. His character’s movements would be restricted in the water, while the boss wouldn’t be hindered, which made dodging much more difficult.

Thus, for the ninth boss, Ye Xiu needed to borrow equipment.

Now, with better equipment, Ye Xiu didn’t feel pressured by the boss at all. The team could just use their normal strategy. He would tank, the DPSers would deal damage, and the healers would heal. Happy Sheep kept asking him how he planned on fighting the boss, but Ye Xiu didn’t know what else to say. Just fight with the basic bossing strategy.

This was also the place where Happy Sheep’s team often wiped out, but they couldn’t find any solutions because this boss didn’t require any specific strategy. The boss didn’t have any extremely powerful moves or anything either. The only difficulty lay in the speed disparity and the players’ inability to fight in the water. If they tried a few more times, the tanks would eventually grasp the timing and they would pass the boss with ease.

“Relax! Just follow along!” Ye Xiu said. He ignored Happy

Sheep's objection and headed straight over to touch the gear.

The gear moved and water poured out from their surroundings. After everyone became submerged in the water, the boss came out and went on stage. Happy Sheep's team, which had wiped out here countless times, started sweating and nervously stared at the boss. Unrivaled Super Hottie was already heading for the boss though. Initiating with a Charge, he struck the boss.

The battle began.

The boss's strength was the same as always. As for Happy Sheep's team? Their tanks' equipment hadn't changed. The only thing that had changed was a single person. The bubbles and waves from the exchange between the boss and Unrivaled Super Hottie made it so they couldn't even see Unrivaled Super Hottie's name tag. The Clerics fixed their attention on his health bar by using the team list.

This guy sounded quite confident. He'd better not die after a few blows! It had happened before. The tank pulled the monster and before anyone had a clear understanding of the situation, the tank became a corpse.

But what about Unrivaled Super Hottie? The bubbles made it difficult for them to see the situation clearly, but they could tell that his health wasn't dropping very fast. The waves turned over their heads and the muffled sounds of a shield being struck could be heard. The two sides were fighting and Unrivaled Super Hottie was blocking the boss's attacks.

“He can tank it!!”

Seven Blossom Leaves immediately figured out the problem. He knew why the boss had been difficult for their team in the past. It was because their shields had turned into decorations. They were never able to block the boss’s attacks. It wasn’t a problem they could fix just by knowing about it. They had tried hard to learn, but today, it looked like someone could finally do it.

“Heal!” Unrivaled Super Hottie gave an order and the Clerics began healing.

“Damage!” Unrivaled Super Hottie gave another order and the DPSers began attacking.

“Done!” Unrivaled Super Hottie stated and the boss floated up as a corpse.

Done?

The team had been stuck here for several weeks, trying all sorts of strategies to tank the boss. Today, it died without any suspense.

No accident or danger even arose. The boss fight hadn’t even been as scary as when Unrivaled Super Hottie almost turned into Swiss cheese from the spear trap in the very beginning.

Happy Sheep's team was completely silent.

The boss, which had made them ram their heads against the wall, keeled over in such a normal way. They had a hard time accepting it. The boss fight should have been frightening. There should have been constant cries of fear, and dangers all around, accompanied by countless tragedies. Later on, when they stumbled across the topic of this boss again, they should have been able to describe the boss battle for an entire day.

But none of that happened. There weren't even any orders during the boss fight. Even the mobs had been more exciting.

The incomparably difficult boss died so pitifully.

The boss fell and the gear was destroyed. The water drained out and the entire Tomb in the Sky began to transform. Up until now, Happy Sheep's team hadn't ever heard the boss's roar before. The ground shook like an earthquake, startling everyone awake.

"The final boss." Unrivaled Super Hottie called out to them.

Everyone followed along numbly. After walking for two minutes, someone suddenly regained their composure: "Team captain, did you pick up the equipment?"

"Oh sh*t!" Happy Sheep immediately turned his head. He had been so lost in thought, he had forgotten to pick up the ninth boss' drops.

Happy Sheep's team had never seen the final boss before. It was their first time. They were originally very nervous, but with the supposedly even more difficult ninth boss defeated just like that, wouldn't the final boss be a stroll in the park?

No one had any expectations for the final boss. After following Unrivaled Super Hottie, they eventually reached the final boss.

"You guys have only gotten to the ninth boss, so that means you've never fought against this boss before, right?" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked.

"We've never fought it before." Happy Sheep answered.

"Then have you read the guide for it?"

"Guide..." Happy Sheep was slightly startled. He had read the guide before, but he hadn't studied this part in detail yet because they had been stuck on the ninth boss for weeks. He hadn't considered the final boss yet!

"Then should I give a brief summary?" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked.

'You tank. The DPSers deal damage. The healers heal? I understand." Happy Sheep said.

“How can it be that simple?” Unrivaled Super Hottie commented in disdain. He described the boss’ problematic points.

“It’s that complicated?” Everyone gasped. They had read the guide before, but they had never gotten this far before, so no one had studied it in detail. They had pretty much forgotten everything at this point.

“How come it sounds like it’s more difficult than the ninth boss?” Someone asked.

“Obviously! Of course the final boss is more difficult to handle than the ninth boss.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“I thought the ninth boss was the hardest boss?” Someone else questioned.

“Those who don’t understand aquatic battles would say that.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“Who knows anything about aquatic battles...” Everyone commented.

“Me!”

“I thought you only understood a bit?”

“I was being modest. Do you know what that means?”

“A bit…” Everyone cried.

“Did everyone remember what I said?” At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie asked if everyone understood what he had just taught them.

“Yes.” Everyone replied, but their answer sounded amiss. F*ck, they were one of Tyrannical Ambition’s branch guilds. Why were they being lectured like noobs?

But then again, for a boss they had never fought before, they really were noobs. The problem was that the person in front of them had just looked over the guide before running the dungeon. He didn’t even know about the spear traps in the beginning. When did he suddenly become an expert that could order them around?

“If no one has any questions, I’ll start the fight!”

Before anyone could give any objections, Unrivaled Super Hottie charged at the boss.

F*ck, so quick and decisive. Everyone could only follow behind.

“Everyone spread out! There can’t be anyone within ninety degrees in front of the boss. Didn’t you guys say you remembered!!” Unrivaled Super Hottie had already begun instructing them.

Everyone cried. They hadn't even seen clearly what direction the boss was facing? Could you not be so strict!

"That Cleric over there. What's wrong with you? Are you looking to die, standing behind me? Move outside of the ninety degrees area."

Everyone looked and went silent. F*ck, that Cleric was Happy Sheep! Even the team captain was being taught like a dog, so this was a what a powerful tank was truly like! Speaking of tanks, the team was too used to Seven Blossom Leaves and his kind personality.

"Do you know what ninety degrees means? The boss and I make up the axis. Move to the areas away from the two o'clock directions on the left and right!"

Everyone silently watched. Team captain, show some pride! Your movements are so slow and your math is so poor. How shameful!

Chapter 569 - The Final Boss's Three Iron Shovels

Unrivaled Super Hottie very naturally replaced Happy Sheep as the team's shotcaller. His tone of voice changed too. He just started and he was already scolding the team captain, Happy Sheep.

Quite a few were angry. Even though it was true that they had never fought this boss before, Unrivaled Super Hottie had only skimmed through the dungeon guide ten minutes before starting. How could he be so strict? Reciting words from the guide? Anyone could do that!

Some of the players wanted to say a few mocking words, when they suddenly saw Tomb in the Sky's final boss, Tomb Guardian Imset, suddenly lift his hands up and slammed his iron shovel, which looked more appropriate for a grave robber, down into the ground.

Numerous cracks suddenly formed on the ground. Rays of light shone through the cracks like magic waves. A fierce storm flew out from the cracks, making everyone, who was about to say something, shut their mouths.

Happy Sheep had reacted too slowly to Unrivaled Super Hottie's scolding. The magic storm coming out from the cracks in the earth sliced Happy Sheep into bits. Not even a corpse remained.

"Everyone, start moving!!" Everyone was still in shock, when another order came. Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't sway from

seeing the team captain dying. When the Tomb Guardian slammed his shovel down, he sidestepped to the right and dodged the flying magic waves.

Since the target had moved, the boss naturally moved along with his target. They didn't dare be slow and sprinted to behind the boss. They could clearly see that the magic waves covered a 90 degree arc in front of the boss. Unrivaled Super Hottie had given a reminder, but Happy Sheep had been too slow, so of course he got clapped to death.

However, the team captain's sacrifice hadn't been for nothing. Everyone now realized the terror of this attack. This kind of feeling couldn't be felt from watching a video or reading a guide. At best, the guide would mention the attack being an AoE attack and how to dodge it. The reader wouldn't have any other feelings towards it though. Only those at the scene could discover how fast the attack started and how difficult it was to dodge. Happy Sheep had been warned by Unrivaled Super Hottie to hurry up and get out of the way, but he still wasn't able to escape the attack's range and instantly died.

"Melee classes, don't crowd together! Move back and forth, alternating between using mid-ranged and close-ranged skills. Maintain a distance away from the boss. After using a close-ranged skill, immediately retreat." Unrivaled Super Hottie continued to direct the team.

For a hundred player dungeon, in order to let many spread out and attack, the boss usually had a big body, so several melee characters could surround the boss at the same time. It didn't

make sense for players to line up and take turns to deal damage. However, this Tomb Guardian Imset had such powerful skills. A quarter of the area instantly became a dead zone, making it so there wasn't space for the melee classes. Imset was quite big, but he wasn't a huge dragon, which dozens of players could surround. At this moment, everyone once again realized the terror of this attack. Because it create a 90 degree dead zone in front, they had to head to behind the boss. Everyone rushed to behind the boss. The long-ranged classes didn't have a problem, but the melee classes had trouble moving.

Even though Ye Xiu had gave them a tip, his tip made everyone somewhat confused. The long ranged classes like the Gunners and Mages were like fish in water, but the melee classes were a mess.

Just as the long-ranged characters were feeling good about themselves, Unrivaled Super Hottie warned: "The long-ranged characters are too far away. If you're that far away, there won't be enough time to dodge."

Ye Xiu had told them all of these pointers before the boss fight. Listening to the theory behind it and actually putting into practice were two very different things though. When the AoE attack came out, everyone had been too busy and had forgotten about his pointers. Hearing the command saying they were too far, the long-ranged characters moved forward.

At this moment, the boss released another attack. The iron shovel in his hands pierced through the ground and began to spin.

"Run counterclockwise! Hurry hurry hurry!!" Unrivaled Super

Hottie hastily shouted. Everyone watched as that iron shovel dug a ditch in the ground. Inside the ditch, rays of light seeped out like before, but this time, it sounded louder.

Everyone was scared witless and immediately ran counterclockwise like what Unrivaled Super Hottie said. However, some people thought they were smart and instead of running counterclockwise, they ran backwards. When the iron shovel swung out, the magic waves from the ditch instantly enveloped the players who had run backwards. It didn't matter what class the player was. The player disappeared.

In just a short moment, Happy Sheep's team lost another six players. The remaining didn't dare be slow. Only now did they understand that every single one of Unrivaled Super Hottie's commands weren't without reason. If he wanted you to run around in a circle, then you around in a circle. Those who didn't listen would be like the team captain and the other six who had died!

Happy Sheep had simply reacted a bit too slowly, but the other six didn't listen because they thought they were smart.

The iron shovel streaked across the ground in a semicircle. At this moment, the long-ranged classes knew why they couldn't be too far away. If they stood too far away, the radius of the semicircle would be larger and the amount of time needed to get out of range was longer. They might not be able to move fast enough before the boss started the attack. To dodge this attack, they needed to run in front of the boss, the opposite side from their current position. If they moved too slow, the attack would touch

them and the death light would envelop them.

Both attacks had killed players in the team. Happy Sheep's team became more and more nervous with each attack. Even though they knew the final boss couldn't be beat just by standing there, the difficulty of the final boss exceeded their expectations. For example, if Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't warned them ahead of time to run in a counterclockwise direction, no one would have noticed the boss's attack and the team might have wiped out right then and there...

"Move away from position three!!! Clerics, pay attention to everyone's health!!"

Everyone was still trying to catch their breath, when Unrivaled Super Hottie gave another order. The boss was about to cast another powerful spell.

Move away from position three! It sounded like an unclear statement, but Unrivaled Super Hottie had explained it to them before. Position three referred to one of the sides of the boss. The command meant no one could be within that area. Pay attention to everyone's health gave everyone a vague understanding of the boss's next move. After all, even those who had never eaten pork before, had seen a pig run.

Right when Unrivaled Super Hottie's voice fell, the boss's iron shovel turned and dug into the ground. The boss dug in the position three location.

Even though everyone had received the orders, in that short moment, some of them hadn't been able to see clearly which spot was the third position. A few even made the mistake of running into position three.

Some of the players were directly killed by the shovel.

Some of the players were scooped up into the air by the shovel and also died.

After a few fearful cries, the dirt scooped up by the shovel fell down. The dirt carried magic waves, but the waves didn't seem too strong. The dirt flew into the air and rain down all around the boss. The players now knew that it wasn't possible to dodge the attack. The boss completed the movement in an instant.

When they saw the dirt fall, everyone wanted to run away in panic, but they still vaguely remembered the warning.

"Make sure you avoid position three!" Fortunately, a warning was made and the dazed players instantly became alert. They saw that they were moving towards position three and cold sweat drenched their backs. The warning had been too slow. As soon as they neared position three, more magic waves surged forth and directly killed them.

If the Tomb Guardian Imset was one of the 24 classes in Glory, Imset would be a Thief class. It was a trap! His attack basically set a whole bunch of traps onto the ground! Was this guy a tomb guardian or a tomb robber?

They didn’t have time to think about this detail though. The dirt raining down couldn’t be dodged. Fortunately, the dirt didn’t do too much damage. The Clerics focused and quickly healed everyone back up. At this moment, the Clerics had forgotten about a very basic issue.

The tank!

The tank hadn’t taken any damage, so the Clerics hadn’t paid attention to him. In this moment of tension, the tank still didn’t need help. When the Clerics looked at the names on the team list and healed whoever was missing health, none of them touched Unrivaled Super Hottie.

All of the dirt fell and after this wave was over, everyone’s health returned to full. The Clerics naturally began paying attention to the tank again, but failed to notice this point.

Because they weren’t the only one.

One of the Clerics might not have healed the tank, but the others might have. As a result, when they saw Unrivaled Super Hottie safe and sound, none of the Clerics thought the tank had taken care of himself.

“Stay orderly. The boss only has these three iron shovels. Everyone pay attention to them and this fight will be a breeze!”

After the three iron shovels came out, fourteen players had died including the team captain. But what they didn't know was that, these losses were considered light for first time challengers.

In reality, any team facing Tomb Guardian Imset wouldn't have it as easy as Happy Sheep because none of them had a tank at Ye Xiu's skill level.

When the third attack came out, the Clerics would have to take care of the tank and the entire team. The Clerics had a huge amount of pressure weighing on them. If they messed up, many would die. But Happy Sheep's team had met a tank like Ye Xiu. For this attack, the Clerics didn't need to look after him. They only needed to care about the rest of the players, which was how they got through this attack so easily. If Seven Blossom Leaves or the other Knights had been tanks, at least half of the team would have died.

Chapter 570 - Sworn Enemy

The final boss battle continued.

After experiencing Tomb Guardian Imset's three iron shovels, Happy Sheep's team didn't dare to get distracted. Besides focusing on the fight, everyone only had one thought going through their minds. After exiting the dungeon, they were definitely going to look for those people who claimed the ninth boss was more difficult than the final boss and give them a good beating.

That ninth boss couldn't even compare to even one of Imset's three iron shovel attacks!

At the teleportation formation for Tomb in the Sky, Happy Sheep waited in worry.

He had a premonition that the final boss battle would be difficult, but he had been the first to die. He had never imagined that would happen. The team had reached the final boss without any casualties, so he had just wanted to share his excitement with someone else, but his typing had delayed him from moving, so when the battle began, he had moved slightly slower than the others. Who would have thought that this boss would be so ferocious and immediately start off by slamming his iron shovel down.

Happy Sheep was upset! The boss battle had just begin. They hadn't cleared the dungeon yet. Why had he been so cocky?

When a player died in a dungeon, the player wouldn't drop any equipment, but the player would still lose experience. Besides that, due to the vicious environment known as the Heavenly Domain, when a player revived, the player would be at full health without any loss in stats.

Tomb in the Sky was located in the air and could only be reached through several teleportation formations in the Heavenly Domain. When Happy Sheep revived, he was sent to the formation, which they had used to enter the dungeon. Happy Sheep discovered that he had been thrown into a group of players and immediately took up his guard. This was a basic survival skill in the Heavenly Domain. Being thrown into a group of players was just as dangerous as being thrown into a group of monsters.

Soon afterwards, Happy Sheep saw the names on top of the players in the group and relaxed.

These people were a team from Tyrannical Ambition's fifth branch. Right now, they were sitting or standing near the teleportation formation. No one said anything. They didn't seem too energetic.

Happy Sheep was from the fourth branch. These players were from the fifth branch. They could be considered part of the same family, so he didn't need to worry about them eyeing his equipment. However, after seeing their names, Happy Sheep wasn't happy either, especially towards one of the Knights amidst the group. When the Knight saw Happy Sheep revive amongst their group, he immediately got up. He swayed over as he circled Happy Sheep several times.

“What are you doing?!” Happy Sheep shouted, but his tone of voice sounded like he was showing strength on the outside, while actually being weak on the inside.

“Did I see wrong?” This Knight circled around a few times and stood still after hearing Happy Sheep’s shout, “Isn’t this team captain, Happy Sheep? I heard that you guys reached Tomb in the Sky’s final boss without losing any players? How come I see you here? Let me see… the time it’s been since you talked to me. D*mn, it’s been half a minute. Did the boss instantly kill the great Happy Sheep?”

Happy Sheep wanted to cry! This was why he didn’t feel happy. Because this guy was the person he had just “shared his excitement with”: Tyrannical Ambition’s fifth branch team captain Wolf Head.

The system might not recognize the fourth and fifth branch as a single guild, but everyone was still under Tyrannical Ambition. They were all fans of Team Tyranny too, so they all treated each other as members of the same guild. However, the teams of the branch guilds liked to compete with each other. It was similar to how different groups in the same company competed with each other. This dungeon progress was one place, where they competed in.

Happy Sheep’s team and this Wolf team had similar progress percentages from the very beginning. Both of them were stuck in Tomb in the Sky, so they had always viewed each other as rivals. Today, with the help of Unrivaled Super Hottie, not a single player

had died before reaching the final boss. He felt like this was definitely an astonishing accomplishment, so he had gone and shared the news with his competitor. Who knew that today truly would be a day, where history was created? The team captain Happy Sheep was the first casualty of the team. Even worse, after dying, he dropped right into Wolf's team.

He didn't even know if Wolf Head had even finished reading about the excitement he had shared before he landed in their team. Happy Sheep really wanted to logout, but he still wanted to keep up with the situation in the dungeon. He could only grit his teeth and wait for the results!

Facing Wolf Head's questioning, Happy Sheep felt grim. He coldly humphed and shifted topics: "What are you guys doing? Are you planning on entering the dungeon or preparing to exit the dungeon?"

His words were obviously to prick at Wolf Head's sore spot. Today was the day before Tomb in the Sky refreshed. Teams would finish their dungeon run and then review it today. If they were gathered at the entrance, it could only mean they had come out after dying. This Wolf team had been Happy Sheep's opponent for many years, so he understood his style.

"Hmph, don't be so happy. You died and came out, which means your team is pretty much done for, no? A team reaching the final boss without any casualties, tch..." Wolf Head repeated the information typed out when Happy Sheep "shared his excitement".

“Tch, it looks like you’ve all been sitting here for a while, no? Besides me, do you see anyone else from my team?” Happy Sheep laughed coldly.

His words were correct. Anyone who died would come out from the entrance they had come in from. Wolf Head’s team had been here for awhile. Wolf Head’s team had failed to clear Tomb in the Sky and were feeling depressed. Then, Happy Sheep came out and acted all cocky. Wolf Head really wanted to curse at him, but then he died and appeared in front of him. In the beginning, he was quite surprised. After collecting his thoughts, he felt incredibly happy.

At this moment, Happy Sheep raised this issue. Wolf Head had no way of answering because no one else had come out besides Happy Sheep, but right when Happy Sheep finished talking, pa pa pa pa pa pa! Six of Happy Sheep’s players respawned.

“Oh!” Wolf Head shouted in glee and immediately welcomed them: “You’ve come?”

The six players came out and were still at a loss. When they heard him asking them a question, they replied back foolishly: “Here.”

Happy Sheep wanted to cry again. What’s up with today? Everything was happening at the wrong time! All the coincidences were going against him! What terrible luck. He must have gotten on the wrong side of the devils.

The six players foolishly replied to Wolf Head and saw their team

captain. They immediately waved at him. Happy Sheep couldn't care about Wolf Head at the moment and hastily asked: "How is it going?"

"How else could it be? They died!" Wolf Head replied in response.

Happy Sheep sucked in a deep breath. Ignore him. The six players nodded their heads and agreed: "We died."

"No sh*t..." Happy Sheep wasn't in a good mood, "I can obviously tell that you guys died. I'm talking about the boss. Is the situation stable?"

"They died. How could it be stable?" Wolf Head replied to his question again.

"Those who couldn't even beat the ninth boss, step aside!" Happy Sheep snorted. He couldn't say this last week, but he could say it now.

Wolf Head was at a loss for words. They really were stuck on the ninth boss. This time, their dungeon run had been even worse. They hadn't even gotten to the ninth boss before wiping.

"Tch, how much better could they be? You beat the ninth boss once and now you're so cocky. You're still going to fail at the final boss. I say, the ninth boss is even more difficult than the final boss! None of you died on the ninth boss, but the team captain died at

the start of the final boss? Something isn't right! Check your message again. Did you type it wrong? Are you talking about the ninth boss? Did you mistake the seventh or eighth boss for the sixth boss?" Wolf Head chattered.

Happy Sheep was about to die from anger, but reality wasn't helping him! He really had been cocky and then bang, he died. He argued about how he was the only to die so far and then bang bang bang bang bang bang, six players died. If he bragged again and then the entire team wiped out, he wouldn't have any more face to hang onto.

Happy Sheep cautiously waited. He didn't dare to say anything more. Wolf Head's team didn't have much to do. After coming out of the dungeon, their experience would be reduced. Most of them would hurry to kill monsters to gain back their lost experience, but seeing that a competitor had come to be laughed at, none of them left. They stood together and watched the spectacle.

They weren't disappointed. Not long afterwards, more players from Happy Sheep's team came out. Wolf Head laughed out loud and then said: "I'm just laughing. I won't say anything."

Happy Sheep paled. He tried to ignore him again and asked the others: "How is it going inside?"

He could have asked the people inside directly, but he was afraid that his message would hinder the people concentrating inside, so Happy Sheep only asked the people who had died and exited.

“If everyone follows what that guy says, there shouldn’t be any problems.” One of the players who had come out felt like their reply was quite smart, but it made Happy Sheep and the other six roll their eyes. They misunderstood his reply and thought he was making fun of them. They thought it was obvious that he died because he didn’t listen to directions. How could they know that this time, the people had died because they hadn’t listened to Unrivaled Super Hottie’s orders and tried to be heroic.

“At this rate, we’ll only be here for two more minutes. You won’t hold us up!” Wolf Head laughed.

Happy Sheep was just a Cleric. If he wasn’t, he would have challenged Wolf Head to a duel on the spot.

“I say, Big Head, your team wiped out, so how can you be so cocky? Hurry up and go gain your experience back!” Happy Sheep didn’t reply, when one of his team members replied.

“There’s no hurry for that. Once you guys come out, we can do it together and develop our friendship. Ha ha ha ha!”

Happy Sheep was done with the joking. He wanted to cough blood. Reality once again went against him. Another two players came out. Happy Sheep sighed. He didn’t want to ask anymore, but these two happily came over to greet him.

“The situation is looking good! It’s already stable!”

Their reply made him very happy.

Chapter 571 - Dungeon Clear Or Wipe Out?

“The situation is pretty good?” Even though Happy Sheep sounded happy, he felt uneasy. He held the same feelings as Wolf Head: if the situation was good, why were people coming out wave after wave?

“Yeah, it’s very good!” Two of the players affirmed: “In the beginning, everyone was a bit new to the boss, but after a few times, we figured it out. That guy warns us very promptly. As long as we follow his orders, we’ll definitely clear the dungeon.”

These words made Happy Sheep red in the face. In the end, he asked: “Then what’s up with you two?”

“It’s hard to avoid accidents from happening……” The two people’s faces also turned red.

“I see, I see.” Happy Sheep expressed his understanding. After all, this was the final boss of a hundred player dungeon. It was their first time fighting the final boss too, so it would have been very strange if no one died. After gaining a grasp of the situation, Happy Sheep straightened up and turned to look at Wolf Head: “Waiting is good. In a bit, you’ll see some equipment that you’ve never seen before.”

“Enough, Old Sheep. Stop dreaming. You’ve bragged long enough. Look at the time. You’ve already reached the final boss? I didn’t even know that your team had the strength to challenge the dungeon record.” Wolf Head spoke with disdain. He felt like

Happy Sheep's lies were too clumsy.

"Dungeon record?" Happy Sheep stared blankly.

This phrase sounded very unfamiliar to him, because for teams who were still trying to clear Tomb in the Sky, setting a dungeon record and passing the dungeon were two entirely different things. When he heard Wolf Head's words, Happy Sheep suddenly woke up with a start. He checked the time and then checked the dungeon record rankings.

His teammate was faster though and had already finished checking. He sighed in regret: "It's already too late!"

At this moment, Happy Sheep looked at the dungeon record rankings. He estimated their start time and confirmed that they wouldn't be able to beat it this time around. However, they had already gotten to the final boss, so they were relatively close to the record! This was quite impressive already! It had to be known that compared to the elite teams of top guilds, which had beaten this dungeon long ago, their teams weren't on the same level. Even so, they were still able to achieve such a fast time. If everyone had their equipment upgraded by a level, would they have been able to beat the dungeon record?

Happy Sheep was a bit disappointed for a moment. Even though he was the team captain for a branch of a top guild like Tyrannical Ambition, he had never thought that he would ever have the chance to even get close to a dungeon record. Whether it was based on skill or equipment, their team was way too far off! Suddenly, he asked himself how this could have even happened. It was obvious!

It was because of a single Knight: Unrivaled Super Hottie.

This Knight, with completely garbage equipment, had actually raised their team's strength by such a degree. If someone told Happy Sheep this was going to happen before the dungeon had started, even if that person beat him to death, he still wouldn't believe it, but now reality was unfolding before his eyes. His team instantly became so exceptional. If this transformation wasn't because of Unrivaled Super Hottie, what other reason could it be?

Happy Sheep had a heap of thoughts in his head. On one hand, he felt happy to have this kind of expert help him. On the other hand, he understood that this expert wasn't considered a part of their team. Suddenly, he thought of the order that the guild leader had given him. He couldn't say Unrivaled Super Hottie was trash and then secretly keep him in the team. His lie would be seen through too easily.

In the end, he would need to report Unrivaled Super Hottie's strength to the guild leader. With the performance that Unrivaled Super Hottie had given, there was no way the guild would let him stay in Happy Sheep's team. Even the branch guild's main team might not be enough! He would probably directly join the main team! As for his garbage equipment, if he were chosen to join the main guild's main team, equipment wouldn't be an issue. With the main guild's strength, getting stronger equipment for a tank was something that could be done within minutes.

Happy Sheep thought about this and that. In the blink of an eye, countless thoughts floated around in his head. He could only feel depressed. In the beginning, he had looked down on Unrivaled

Super Hottie. After realizing his value, he knew that this would be the only time he would have this experience. At this moment, Happy Sheep had even forgotten to argue with Wolf Head.

"I thought so. You actually thought you could challenge the dungeon record? Could you stop it with your act!" Wolf Head started heating things up.

"Act? This truly is our dungeon time. You'll see if I'm acting soon." Happy Sheep regained his composure and immediately retorted. Compared to before, his voice sounded much more resolute. After understanding Unrivaled Super Hottie's value, Happy Sheep felt confident that clearing Tomb in the Sky today wouldn't be a problem.

"Ha ha ha, you won't even admit your lies! Did you not plan out your bragging? Let this brother count how many holes you have in your lie." Wolf Head said, "First, how long has it been since you started the dungeon? And you're saying that you've already reached the final boss? Old Sheep, do you think it's my first time running Tomb in the Sky?"

"Second, Tomb in the Sky's hardest boss is the ninth one. You actually claimed that no one died there, and yet so many have already died on the final boss. How do you expect me to believe that?"

"Ha ha, it's up to you whether or not you want to believe me. At least, while your team got wiped out, the majority of my team are still fighting in the dungeon." Happy Sheep said.

“Ha ha, today my team didn’t do so well. I’ll admit it, but your childish lies as attempts to make me jealous are too outlandish, no?” Wolf Head said.

“Today, you really will be jealous. We’re about to clear the dungeon.” Happy Sheep didn’t care about the risk of not actually beating the final boss. Wolf Head’s words had gotten to him and he lost his patience. When he thought about how this incredible Knight wouldn’t be able to stay in his team, Happy Sheep only felt more terrible.

“Oh really? Then I’ll wait. I’ll wait for you to make me jealous.” Wolf Head continued to look at him in disdain.

Happy Sheep ignored him and waited with his teammates for the news.

Second after second passed. Besides the two who had just died, no one else came out. Happy Sheep was naturally joyful. It meant the situation was under control. When Wolf Head saw no one from Happy Sheep’s team dying, he suddenly felt uneasy. He felt like his analysis was completely correct, but after hearing Happy Sheep talk about it with his teammates, why did it seem like Happy Sheep had some sort of expert help him today?

But the problem was Wolf Head knew Happy Sheep’s skill. What type of expert could bring his team up by such a degree? Wolf Head couldn’t imagine it. He still felt like Happy Sheep was only doing well in this run, so he exaggerated a bit. How could he believe that

his team really did make a breakthrough!

After a while, players from other teams came out. Only a few were from Happy Sheep's team. None of them brought bad news. All of them expressed how they died because they had been careless. The situation was stable.

"Unrivaled Super Hottie said the crucial moment is when the boss starts going Berserk at 10% health. Once we pass that obstacle, there won't be any more problems."

"What percentage was the boss's health before you died?"

"We were just about to get there when I died." One person said.

As soon as he finished, shua shua shua shua. Another ten players of different classes from Happy Sheep's team came out.

Happy Sheep suddenly felt his chest tighten. Naturally, Wolf Head laughed with glee: "Ha ha ha, what's wrong? You couldn't hold on? It seemed pretty peaceful before. Were you guys killing off the small mobs? Now it's the boss? Are you finally at the ninth boss yet?"

"What's the situation?" Happy Sheep ignored Wolf Head and hastily asked the ten who had come out.

"Enraged! How fierce!" The ten, who came out, replied. Before the Enraged stated, Unrivaled Super Hottie explained to them in

detail what to watch out for, but as soon as the boss became Enraged, ten of them were unable to keep up and died. Because they died too quickly, they didn't know about the situation afterwards. However, after their wave, no one else came out. It seemed like the situation was stable again.

Happy Sheep wasn't in the dungeon, but he was more nervous than anyone else. His right hand was drenched in sweat.

"The team has to pass!" Happy Sheep prayed because he knew that after this run, there was no way Unrivaled Super Hottie would continue staying in Happy Sheep's team. Without Unrivaled Super Hottie, their team would go back to the way it was before. They would probably be stuck on the ninth boss again. With Wolf Head acting so savagely today, he had to slap him back. If it returned to their previous competition, then no one knew who would beat the dungeon first!

A few more players from Happy Sheep's team died and came out. Happy Sheep immediately grabbed them to ask how the battle was going. These guys told him the team turned into a mess after the boss turned Enraged. They didn't know what was going on inside.

"Baa~~baa~~baa~~" Wolf Head saw Happy Sheep ignoring him and told his team to start making sheep sounds together to give Happy Sheep's team some beautiful background noise. This was one of the many ways that they mocked Happy Sheep's team. Their baa-ing was equivalent to chanting "Die die die!!"

They shouted happily with smiles on their faces, when suddenly white light began to glow around the formation. A whole bunch of

characters came out. Happy Sheep looked and saw that it was their players.

Did they pass? Or was it... a team wipe?

Chapter 572 - Who Is This Person?

After being nervous for so long, the moment of truth had arrived. Happy Sheep usually pounced on the incoming players immediately, but his nervousness stopped his brain from functioning properly. He didn't ask. He asked himself a question: pass or fail?

It was only an instant, but it felt like a long time. Happy Sheep was on edge. He wanted to ask, but was too afraid to ask at the same time. He hated how he couldn't see the expressions of the people controlling their characters.

At this moment, everyone walked out from the formation and saw their team captain. As if the lid to a pot of boiling water had been lifted, they erupted with excitement.

"Did we clear it???"

"We cleared it!!!"

A brief exchange told them all the information they needed to know. Excitement filled Happy Sheep's heart so much so that it poured out!

"We actually cleared it?" Happy Sheep questioned whether or not he was in a dream. He snatched a person by the arm and asked for confirmation.

“We really did pass! Captain, look!” The person speaking was the vice captain of the team. He allowed him to view the three pieces of equipment that had dropped from the final boss. A hundred player dungeon required the efforts of a hundred players. The rewards would obviously be much greater than the rewards from a smaller dungeon. In a smaller dungeon, it was very rare to get two Purple equipment in a single run, but in a hundred player dungeon, it would be a disappointment. What was two purple equipment? Three or four purple equipment was considered normal. The reward for the dungeon record for this dungeon were two pieces of orange equipment and three pieces of purple equipment! Currently, no one had touched the dungeon record in a long time. Even for a hundred player dungeon, orange equipment wasn’t easy to get. Even more so, two drops? The players thought the system had made a mistake!

Getting two orange drops at the same time usually only happened for once a week wild bosses.

Happy Sheep’s team had also gotten three purple equipment. Their luck wasn’t good, but it wasn’t bad either. For them, the final boss’ drops were secondary. They had finally beaten the dungeon that had plagued them for several weeks. That thrill of success was what made them happy.

“Big Head, do you see it now? Ha ha ha ha!” Happy Sheep raised his eyebrows and laughed. He could finally share his joy with Wolf Head. Before, he had come across some accidents, which ruined his excitement.

“Impossible!” Wolf Head saw the vibe of happiness coming from

Happy Sheep's team and felt extremely envious. No one wanted this type of joy more than the team captain. Even though Happy Sheep's team really did look happy, Wolf Head refused to believe the truth.

"With your strength, even if you cleared the dungeon, it couldn't have been that fast!" Wolf Head denied.

"Is it really that fast? It's only okay, isn't it?" Happy Sheep grinned. At this moment, he looked at the tie. They were still quite far from the dungeon record. Happy Sheep realized that he had looked down on the final boss too much. They had been pretty close to the record run, when they had arrived at the final boss, but once they began fighting the boss, the record run far outpaced them. Even so, for a first-time-clearing team, this speed was already exceptional. It wasn't a surprise that Wolf Head had a hard time believing it. If Happy Sheep had been in Wolf Head's shoes, he wouldn't have believed it either.

However, reality was reality. After sharing his joy, Happy Sheep didn't care if Wolf Head actually believed him or not. Only someone lacking in confidence would hastily try to convince a denier. The more he saw how angry Wolf Head was becoming, the better he felt.

This was the truth!

Whether or not Wolf Head believed him, these were the results! One couldn't deny reality.

“Look, look! Look at me!” Happy Sheep intentionally squabbled with Wolf Head. He didn’t hastily explain the truth to him. He took the boss drops and equipped the,... In Glory, equipment didn’t have class restrictions. It was just a question of whether or not the equipment suited the class. Happy Sheep acted like he was a model and ignored his status as a Cleric. He put on the three pieces of equipment and paraded proudly towards Wolf Head.

“Impossible! Impossible!! Wolf Head mumbled to himself. He couldn’t help but turn to look at Happy Sheep and stare at his three new equips.

“Ha ha ha, face reality, Big Head! Keep trying and maybe after ten more weeks or so, you’ll also get the chance to wear these equips. Okay, I’ve wasted enough of your time. You should hurry up and bring your team to regain the experience you lost. We’re going to need to celebrate here.” Happy Sheep said with glee.

Wolf Head felt wronged! If they weren’t all from Tyrannical Ambition, he would have challenged him to a duel right here and now. He hatefully looked at Happy Sheep’s players, who were about to depart, but he felt powerless to argue with them, but then, his eyes suddenly lit up.

“Wait!” Wolf Head used a Knight’s Charge to block Happy Sheep’s path.

“What are you doing?” Happy Sheep wasn’t scared at all.

“Who is he?” Wolf Head targeted Unrivaled Super Hottie’s head.

“Who?” Happy Sheep immediately felt like he knew who Wolf Head was talking about, but he still asked.

Wolf Head cursed inwardly. His team could see who he was targeting, but Happy Sheep wasn’t in the same team as him. How could he know who he was pointing at?

As a result, Wolf Head personally walked up and stood beside Unrivaled Super Hottie and asked: “Who is this person?”

“Why do you care?” Happy Sheep replied.

“Ha ha ha ha, no wonder you guys suddenly broke through Tomb in the Sky! It’s because you got outside help! Hm, Knight? A tank? You really how know how to look. Where did you find such an expert? What incredible equipment!” Wolf Head felt like he had been enlightened and felt extremely excited, but after his words fell, everyone suddenly became quiet. It was so quiet, it was scary. Not just Happy Sheep’s team, not even Wolf Head’s team helped him.

Wolf Head stared blankly, when he received a message from his own team. After looking more carefully at Unrivaled Super Hottie’s equipment, he suddenly felt stupid.

He himself was a Knight. He didn’t need to look up the equipment online. He was very clear what type of equipment Unrivaled Super Hottie possessed. With that equipment, how could he have played the role of a tank in Tomb in the Sky? Wolf

Head once again refused to believe it.

“We don’t have the time to waste on you. We’re going!” Happy Sheep felt a bit weak. After all, the only reason they passed Tomb in the Sky was because of Unrivaled Super Hottie. It would truly be too embarrassing to say that they had done it all with their own strength. Today, even though they managed to clear the dungeon, next week would be different! Wolf Head’s words saying they had asked for outside help had given him a reminder. Unrivaled Super Hottie definitely wouldn’t be on their team for much longer, but if he could take this chance and get on his good side, maybe he could ask him for help when he needed him. That sounded like a good idea.

Happy Sheep thought in his head. He didn’t have the heart to compete with Wolf Head. However, Wolf Head had been struck by a heavy blow today. He refused to give up, “You wait one moment. You’re not leaving until I understand how you somehow cleared Tomb in the Sky.”

“A pass is a pass? What else needs to be said?” Happy Sheep said.

“Stop bullsh*tting. If this situation isn’t made clear, our Wolf Team won’t be able to act arrogantly in front of your Happy Sheep team anymore. It’s better if we get to the bottom of this right now.” Wolf Head said.

Happy Sheep didn’t think Wolf Sheep would actually say the truth. For a moment, he didn’t know how to respond.

At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie spoke up: “Who is this person?”

“From the fifth branch.” Happy Sheep helplessly introduced Wolf Head.

“Ha ha, what a cute name!” Unrivaled Super Hottie laughed.

‘What an arrogant name!” Wolf Sheep retorted.

“It’s so-so!”

“With your name, no one would be able to forget it. I’ve definitely never seen you in Happy Sheep’s team before.” Wolf Head said. 。

Happy Sheep’s team looked up at the sky and let out a deep sigh. They couldn’t help but agree with Wolf Head. Unrivaled Super Hottie’s name was truly too eye-catching.

“So what?” Unrivaled Super Hottie asked.

“We have to get to the bottom of this! If Happy Sheep really did find outside help to clear this dungeon, then that means they didn’t do it with their own strength. Stop pretending in front of me.” Wolf Head said.

“Oh, if you’re talking about me, I haven’t joined the guild yet,

but I guess I count as a part of their team?" Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

Happy Sheep was overjoyed and hastily added: "Of course you count. You definitely count. You must count."

"Hmph." Wolf Head began to sneer, "After hearing what you said, I get it now. I wonder how many temporary members Happy Sheep's team has today."

"What do you mean?" Happy Sheep said.

"What does that mean?! Stop joking with me. You think that you can clear the dungeon now with just one helper? You probably found two or three teams, no? Or did you hide their equipment? At least that, right?" Wolf Head glared in disdain.

"Hm? There are other experts on this team? I didn't see any!" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked Happy Sheep.

Happy Sheep didn't know how to reply. Even though Unrivaled Super Hottie had proved Happy Sheep didn't have any other outside help... what was he implying? For one of Tyrannical Ambition's branch guilds, their hundred player team should have quite a few experts, no? Why did it sound like Unrivaled Super Hottie denied that there were any experts at all.

"You'd better not tell me that this is the only new person and you beat the dungeon with him!" Wolf Head said.

‘It’s the truth.” Happy Sheep didn’t back down. It really was the truth!

“Really? Then do you have the guts to let this guy spar with me? Let me see whether or not he really is an expert.” Wolf Head suddenly challenged.

Happy Sheep’s heart suddenly thumped. So he was waiting for this moment! He wanted to do a round of PvP for them to see!

Chapter 573 - Natural Knight

It wasn't without reason that Wolf Head requested a challenge. Happy Sheep was also very clear on his reasons.

If you looked at his character profile, you could clearly see that Wolf Head has fought a total of 50,000 Arena matches with a win rate of 75.49%.

These statistics were enough to show that Wolf Head was obsessed with PK! A 75% win rate was also quite impressive. No one on Happy Sheep's team had such a record.

Arena records were not hidden. Anyone could see them with a single click. Happy Sheep saw Wolf Head suddenly issue a challenge and immediately remembered that he hadn't seen Unrivaled Super Hottie's Arena record yet.

But when he checked, he was very disappointed. Unrivaled Super Hottie had only played 2,000 matches with a win rate of 30%. Compared to Happy Sheep's team, he would be placed dead last. After all, they were still members of a top guild like Tyrannical Ambition.

A poor Arena record didn't mean the players was a noob. There were many players who didn't like PvP and only enjoyed PvE. Truthfully speaking, with Unrivaled Super Hottie's display in the dungeon, Happy Sheep had a difficult time believing that this was his true Arena record.

Even though PvP and PvE were different, there were similar aspects to them. Those who were good in one area wouldn't be too far off in the other area. Even moreso, this was the Heavenly Domain! In order to enter the Heavenly Domain, the player needed to pass the Arena portion in the Heavenly Domain quest chain. To complete the Arena part, the player needed to beat a certain number of players. However, Unrivaled Super Hottie's 34.25% win rate meant his character hadn't tasted victory after entering the Heavenly Domain. Or perhaps this person had absolutely no interest in PvP?

Happy Sheep tried to estimate Unrivaled Super Hottie's chances. Compared to Wolf Head's Arena record, the odds were way too unbalanced. Right when he was about to make an excuse, Unrivaled Super Hottie actually took the initiative to respond: "Spar? That sounds good! PvP is actually my strong point!"

"Are you serious?" Happy Sheep blurted out after looking at Unrivaled Super Hottie's win rate in the Arena.

"With a name like mine, I can't have any weaknesses." Unrivaled Super Hottie replied in a modest tone, making everyone speechless.

Happy Sheep didn't know how to respond. Wolf Head had clearly looked at Unrivaled Super Hottie's Arena record. This guy's words and win rate were the complete opposite of each other. Along with this guy's name, Wolf Head had already judged this person to be a megalomaniac.

He didn't poke any holes at the contradiction between Unrivaled

Super Hottie's words and Arena record. He simply laughed: "Then, how about we go for a round?"

"No problem."" Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately answered.

"I have a problem!" Happy Sheep interrupted. Today, he had slapped Wolf Head's face. He wasn't about to give him a chance to bite back. Such an obvious risk had to be avoided.

Even if Unrivaled Super Hottie had a reason for his disgusting win rate, Wolf Head's Arena record wasn't just for show. His win rate and total matches played clearly showed his skill. No one in Happy Sheep's team would be an opponent to him. This was one of the reasons as to why Wolf Head had always been so arrogant in front of them.

In the dungeon, the progress between the two teams were about the same, but in PvP, Wolf Head had the advantage. Thus, when comparing the two teams, Wolf Head's team was slightly better, allowing Wolf Head to always feel satisfied.

It hadn't been easy delivering a heavy blow to Wolf Head. Happy Sheep didn't want to give Wolf Head a chance to retaliate.

"Do you have any problems?" Unrivaled Super Hottie and Wolf Head unexpectedly spoke in unison, causing Happy Sheep to turn and glare at Unrivaled Super Hottie. Unfortunately, the other side couldn't see his glares. Happy Sheep wanted to shout at him, asking which side he was on.

“You just came out of the dungeon and killed the boss, so you must be tired.” Happy Sheep said.

“Not at all. It’s nothing much.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

Happy Sheep suddenly wanted to die, when Wolf Head laughed out loud: “This brother is so straightforward. Happy Sheep don’t be so disappointed. He was the one that said it himself. Those were all trivial matters. What I want to know is how a peerless expert, who sees those as trivial matters, will do against me.

“You misunderstand me.” Unrivaled Super Hottie hastily said.

“Leading a new team to beating the final boss in this hundred player dungeon was quite difficult. What I meant was sparring with you is a trivial matter.” Unrivaled Super Hottie corrected.

“You…”

“Didn’t I say before? PvP is my strong point.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said in a serious tone.

With his character’s Arena record, it was quite hard to believe his claims , but there might be other special reasons for it. Seeing his extremely confident manner, Wolf Head immediately became alert: “This isn’t your account?”

If this wasn’t his account, then of course this character’s Arena record wouldn’t represent his actual skill.

“It’s my account.” Ye Xiu replied, “But I haven’t played on it in a long time and let my friend use it instead. He brought my Arena record way down. My real skill isn’t at this level.”

Ye Xiu explained himself because he suddenly realized that he stood out way too much. He was supposed to be a spy. His background and strengths should be mostly consistent. If his background and strength were too different, it would be suspicious.

“Ha ha ha ha, so it’s like that. Then, I’ll play with you for a bit.” Once Wolf Head heard his explanation, he immediately understood the situation. Unrivaled Super Hottie only had a total of 2000 matches played. Many of those matches were played by his friend, which meant he only could have played a maximum of 1000 matches. If he could get into the Heavenly Domain, his PvP skill shouldn’t be that bad, but the problem was that if one looked at it in the Heavenly Domain, those who could pass the Heavenly Domain Challenge were noobs in the Heavenly Domain.

This guy was probably still looking at matters from the perspective of normal servers. He didn’t realize the terror of the Heavenly Domain! Wolf Head laughed inwardly.

Happy Sheep had been hoping Unrivaled Super Hottie had some sort of mysterious solution. How could he have expected such an answer? He thought the same thing as Wolf Head and started to panic. When he saw how Wolf Head kept on pressing in this matter, he tried to stop him, but Unrivaled Super Hottie was faster: “Okay, should I find you a Cleric?”

Happy Sheep looked up at the sky and let out a long sigh. This name truly represented him, but arrogance should have a limit right?

“Bring a Cleric?” Wolf Head was slightly startled. Originally, he was about to lash out, but he suddenly had a change of thoughts and laughed: “Bring a Cleric? Two versus one?”

“Sure!” Unrivaled Super Hottie exclaimed.

“You’re pretty smart.” Wolf Head said.

“You think so?”

“If I bring a Cleric and I win. Then, there’s no way I can call that a victory, can I? He he, your request looks as if you’re taking a risk, but in reality, you’re putting yourself in an invincible position! Oh, that’s not right. You’ve definitely lost, so you’re putting your team in an unloseable situation. You really care about the team, don’t you!” Wolf Head said.

Happy Sheep also stared blankly for a moment. He hadn’t thought of doing this, but if it was actually true, it was quite a good method. However, Wolf Head had seen through his plan. He probably wouldn’t accept it now, would he?”

“You’re always misunderstanding me. I’m saying the truth.” Unrivaled Super Hottie was helpless.

“Ha ha ha, don’t count on me being fooled. I’m going up alone.” Wolf Head said.

“Your stats were reduced because you just died. Why don’t you get your experience back first?”

“You want to stall for time?” Wolf Head sneered.

“……”

“No need. Let’s go back to the city!” Wolf Head said proudly. He became inspired after hearing the other side requesting a two versus one. His stats were reduced. With this disadvantage, if he beat the opponent, wouldn’t he appear even more powerful? Wolf Head began heading towards the city.

“Where does he get all of that confidence from?” Unrivaled Super Hottie asked Happy Sheep.

“What?” Happy Sheep stared blankly for a good while. After a pause, he regained his composure: “Are you talking to me?”

“Yeah!”

“No way?” Happy Sheep couldn’t believe it.

“What?”

“That’s what other people should be saying about you! This “he” is referring to yourself, right?” Happy Sheep cried.

Wolf Head hadn’t gotten very far yet, so he heard them speak. He had misunderstood initially. He thought someone else was trash talking Unrivaled Super Hottie! He had been laughing inwardly, but who would have thought Unrivaled Super Hottie had been trash talking him!

Wolf Head immediately stopped and turned around: “Please! Open your eyes! Look at my Arena record before you continue talking!”

“Oh, got it.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied, but then said to Happy Sheep: “Did you hear him? What he just said is my reason for confidence.”

“What are you talking about?” Happy Sheep was puzzled. Everyone was puzzled. Did Tomb in the Sky’s final boss make him go stupid?

“Fifty thousand matches. 75% win rate. Your skill has probably peaked. Those you can’t beat will never be beaten by you. As for those you can beat, after some time, you won’t be able to beat them anymore.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“Arena! Hurry up! I really want to see what you’re made of!!” Wolf Head furiously roared and stomped off in the direction of the city.

Happy Sheep stood dumbly in place. After a while, he said: “You really are a natural Knight! You’ve got his aggro stabilized perfectly!”

“I’m just saying the truth.” Unrivaled Super Hottie was as calm as ever.

Chapter 574 - 2v2

Mist Earth City was the city closest to the teleportation formation in Tomb in the Sky. As a Level 70 city, this place was bustling with noise. Even though the Heavenly Domain covered a vast expanse of space, it couldn't hold every player, so every city was packed like a large metropolis. If it wasn't because players in the game didn't need living space, it was hard to say if a city could even sustain such a large population.

When Ye Xiu set foot in the city, he also felt deeply moved. Fortunately, he was using an alternate account, otherwise, if Lord Grim had entered this bustling city, who knew what the scene would be like. The Club guilds had enormous influence and power. Not long after entering the city, Ye Xiu saw many characters with these guild tags walking around them. If he had walked in as Lord Grim, would there have been another pursuit all over the city like there had been last time? The Heavenly Domain didn't have any safe places, which would prove to be quite troublesome. Suddenly needing to use the restroom en-route to some place could make a player very scared and on edge.

However, a player's wisdom was boundless. In the Heavenly Domain, was there really no way to be safe other than logging off? Of course not. Although it's a bit ironic, the safest place to be was the PvP Arena.

The inside of the Arena looked similar to a stadium, but in reality, the Arena wasn't considered part of the game's scenery. It was more like a platform. In the Arena, players were completely safe because you couldn't just rush into a huge crowd of players to attack them. If something unexpected came up, going into the

Arena was a good choice. Unfortunately, this choice couldn't be made by players out in the wild. Even though the Arena was a platform, a player could only enter the Arena through a city. Running all the way to the city in order to use the restroom clearly wasn't worth the trouble. It would be much more efficient to just log off.

Both Happy Sheep's team and Wolf Head's team gathered at the Arena. They obviously weren't there for safety reasons. As teams under the banner of the same guild, they were supposed to be in good relations with each other, so killing each other for equipment wasn't likely to happen, but sparring in the Arena could be done if they wanted to let off some steam.

Wolf Head's hostility towards Unrivaled Super Hottie had reached its peak. After leading his team into the Arena, he opened a room and notified Happy Sheep.

Along the way, Wolf Head gradually calmed down and began carefully preparing for the match.

As a player with 50,000 matches in the Arena, Wolf Head had a lot of experience in PvP battles. Unrivaled Super Hottie's words angered him, but after thinking about it carefully, he also became somewhat fearful.

Because Unrivaled Super Hottie accurately pointed out a problem that he had been facing for a long time.

Wolf Head had reached a 75% win rate a long time ago, but

afterwards, the only thing that increased was the number of matches that he played. His win rate was stagnant and stayed around 75% and never increased.

Opponents that he couldn't beat before still couldn't be beat by him.

And some of the opponents he used to be able to beat could now beat him. As their win rates went up, they became extremely difficult opponents for him.

Others might think that Unrivaled Super Hottie was taunting him, but this taunt hit too close to home. He had never met this guy before...

The more he felt like this person wasn't simple, the less confident he became.

A short moment later, Happy Sheep brought his sheep into the Arena. Happy Sheep originally thought Wolf Head would jump on stage and loudly announce the match to everyone, but when he looked, Wolf Head wasn't even on stage yet.

"What is this guy scheming?" Happy Sheep felt uneasy! With his understanding of Wolf Head, when he looked at this scene, he immediately felt that something unexpected had happened.

"So you've finally arrived." Just as he was thinking about it, Wolf Head spoke.

“Then, let’s start!” Wolf Head continued. Following afterwards, he appeared on stage, but it wasn’t just him. There was another person too!

Wolf Head, Wolf Claw.

“You…… shameless!!!” Happy Sheep immediately shouted.

Happy Sheep recognized Wolf Claw. Wolf Claw was the lead Cleric on Wolf Head’s team and wasn’t any less skilled than him. Unrivaled Super Hottie had asked if the other side wanted to bring a Cleric and Wolf Head responded with ridicule. However, now that it was actually time to start the match, he had actually brought a Cleric?

“Relax, I’m not going to fight two versus one. That wouldn’t count as a victory, so there’s no point. I’m saying that you guys can also send another person up for a 2v2.” Wolf Head said.

“2v2?” Happy Sheep was startled.

“No need. Just me alone is enough.” Unrivaled Super Hottie went on stage, “Let’s start!”

“Ah, you…….” Happy Sheep couldn’t stop him in time. Happy Sheep didn’t even have confidence in a 1v1, let alone a 1v2. In fear that they would actually start the match like this, Happy Sheep didn’t have time to think and immediately went on stage as well.

“What are you doing?” Unrivaled Super Hottie actually complained.

Happy Sheep was speechless. He had never met someone who didn’t know the difference between good and bad.

“Okay, if it’s a 2v2 fight, then it’s fair. No matter who wins or loses, there shouldn’t be any objections.” Wolf Head said.

“Sigh, whatever.” Unrivaled Super Hottie sounded regretful.

Happy Sheep was nervous though. He felt like Wolf Head probably had some trick up his sleeve, but he couldn’t figure it out at this moment. This Unrivaled Super Hottie probably had one too. He had actually gone up by himself without hesitation. Even though winning a 2v1 wasn’t anything worth noting, the problem was that Wolf Head had analyzed this issue before. If he still planned on sticking with it, he must have some sort of other plan in mind too, right?

Happy Sheep felt like if he didn’t follow along with the other side’s plan, then it meant that he was ruining the other side’s plan, so he quickly joined.

“Good, then shall we begin?” Wolf Head said and then clicked the start button.

The map chosen was the commonly used boxing arena. It was a

rectangular map without any obstructions, but because it was a 2v2 match, the boxing arena expanded to accommodate, so it appeared a lot larger than normal.

"What is he scheming?" Happy Sheep's mind was still occupied by this question. The scene changed into the boxing arena. Wolf Head made the first move and directly charged at him.

It was a 2v2 and both teams had a Knight and Cleric. Without a doubt, the first priority target would be the Clerics. Wolf Head didn't even give a greeting and directly rushed at him. Right when he thought he had seized the initiative, he heard someone curse from behind him: "F*ck!"

"What?" Wolf Head couldn't turn his head around while charging forward, but up ahead, why was it only Happy Sheep in front of him?

Could it be..... that guy started moving towards Wolf Claw before he started moving?!

Right when Wolf Head had this thought, his character reached Happy Sheep. Happy Sheep was also distracted and was unable to dodge. He was hit by the Charge and sent flying.

Wolf Head hastily looked back. Sure enough, Unrivaled Super Hottie had also charged at the Cleric, even faster than he had. Happy Sheep had only just been sent flying, but Wolf Claw was already on the ground.....

How did he do it?

Wolf Head was experienced though. As he thought about this question, he paid attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie's and Wolf Claw's positions.

It wasn't a distance that Charge could cover! Wolf Head was familiar with the equipment that Knights used, so he knew that Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't have any equipment that increased Charge's distance. If he started his skill from his initial position, Unrivaled Super Hottie must have moved a distance after using Charge. When he saw Wolf Claw crashing into the ground, Wolf Head immediately thought: could he have used a Charge and then followed up with a small jump into Heroic Leap??

Heroic Leap…… To leap such a small distance, his hands must be extremely nimble!

Wolf Head knew what was what. It was the class he played, after all. This detail immediately made him understand who was better, confirming his thoughts.

As expected, he wasn't simple!

From this one move alone, Wolf Head lost all disdain for Unrivaled Super Hottie. Happy Sheep had fallen under his hand, but Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't even blink in their direction. He just continued to attack Wolf Claw. Wolf Head turned around and headed over to rescue him. Happy Sheep, who had been thrown to the side, wanted to cry! He was the Cleric, so why didn't he feel

protected? Unrivaled Super Hottie had left him to die as soon as the match started and didn't even look in his direction when he was being attacked. Did Unrivaled Super Hottie really think that his existence was unnecessary?

But Happy Sheep's goal was still victory. After healing himself, he prepared to help Unrivaled Super Hottie out.

Wolf Head quickly dashed back and used a Provoke in order to force Unrivaled Super Hottie to stop attacking Wolf Claw.

A white glow surrounded Unrivaled Super Hottie. He actually activated Knight's Spirit at this time.

Wolf Head was surprised. He didn't quite understand. If he didn't want to be influenced by Provoke, he simply needed to activate Calm Like Water. Under Calm Like Water's effects, he could dispel Provoke as well as status effects, such as Fear and Confusion. However, Knight's Spirit didn't have any effect.

Just as Wolf Head was puzzled, he saw the Provoked Unrivaled Super Hottie turn around and head towards him. Provoked players couldn't attack in any other direction except towards the provoker. However, the player could still move around freely. As a result, Provoke stopped Unrivaled Super Hottie from attacking Wolf Claw, but Wolf Head would need to face the enemy's unknown attack. Because the enemy was locked on, the enemy didn't need to waste the efforts of looking around. Sometimes, Provoked players wouldn't try and dispel the effects and simply go along with the flow. It wasn't a bad choice.

Chapter 575 - Rough Coordination

With Wolf Head's experience, he knew that Unrivaled Super Hottie only had two options. He would either activate "Calm Like Water" to get rid of Provoke's CC effect or he would take the opportunity to attack him. Unrivaled Super Hottie's choice in using Knight's Spirit had puzzled him, but he could see Unrivaled Super Hottie turning his head and charging at him, so Wolf Head immediately prepared to meet his attack.

Wolf Head's goal had been to stop Unrivaled Super Hottie from attacking Wolf Claw. From the looks of it, he had reached his goal, so now he needed to proceed to the next step.

What he hadn't thought of was that when Unrivaled Super Hottie turned around and took a step forward, Wolf Claw was suddenly swept along as Unrivaled Super Hottie's rushed forward! Without giving Wolf Head any time to think, Unrivaled Super Hottie sped up.

Charge!

When Wolf Head saw this skill, he immediately realized why Unrivaled Super Hottie had activated Knight's Spirit.

Apart from buffing many of the Knight's skills, Knight's Spirit had another usage. When Knight's Spirit was activated, it would refresh the cooldown of all Knight skills.

In other words, his Charge and Heroic Leap skill had originally

been on cooldown, but the instant he had activated Knight's Spirit, those skills would be up for use again.

And at this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie was using a Heroic Charge to rush over. Under Provoke's effects, his skill was locked onto Wolf Head. However, when he charged over, Wolf Claw was swept along. This wasn't something that Provoke could stop.

When Provoke came out, Unrivaled Super Hottie had already begun moving towards him. He instantly activated Knight's Spirit, grasped the angle between him and Wolf Claw, charged, and and brought Wolf Claw along with him……..

Wolf Head felt dizzy just thinking about it and Unrivaled Super Hottie had actually done it all?

Heroic Charge was too fast! Hitting Wolf Claw hadn't slowed him down at all. Wolf Head suddenly woke up with a start. It was too late to dodge, so he hastily lifted up his shield in an attempt to defend and prepare to counterattack.

When Unrivaled Super Hottie arrived in front of Wolf Head, he didn't slam into Wolf Head's shield. Unrivaled Super Hottie, as well as his sword, came crashing down from above.

Heroic Leap!

It had also originally been on cooldown, but because of Knight's Spirit's activation, it could be used again.

He had cancelled his Charge and switched to Heroic Leap to bypass the shield's defenses.

His timing and jump height had been executed perfectly. Wolf Head could see the attack coming, but he couldn't react in time.

The knight sword swung down!

Heroic Justice Leap wouldn't only dealt damage to Wolf Head, but also Wolf Claw.

During the few seconds that Provoke had been active, not only did Unrivaled Super Hottie give him a good beating, even Wolf Claw couldn't escape. Knight's Spirit had buffed the attack, so the blow did even more damage than usual……

However, Wolf Head was someone with thousands of matches under his belt. He wouldn't panic so easily.

He had failed to dodge Heroic Leap's attack, but he immediately Quick Recovered, rolling away at a strange angle. He wanted to leave his opponent's attack range.

But before he could stand up, Unrivaled Super Hottie's shield slammed into his head with a Shield Attack.

His roll didn't have any effect. Unrivaled Super Hottie had

caught him once again.

This was because Unrivaled Super Hottie was still Provoked! With the system helping him guide his attacks, it didn't matter where Wolf Head rolled towards, because he wouldn't be able to escape!

Thinking of this reason, Wolf Head wanted to cry. His own Provoke caused him to become depressed, but right now, he could only stand there in a daze because of the Dizzy effect from the Shield Attack.

Provoke's effects wore off at this moment. Unrivaled Super Hottie ignored the stunned Wolf Head and immediately charged back towards Wolf Claw to attack him.

Another skill was used. Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't waste his Knight's Spirit. He was always attacking. Any skill with a buff was used on Wolf Claw. Wolf Claw wanted to clear Wolf Head's Dizzy effect, but at this moment, he didn't even know how to survive.....

The spectators were dumbstruck.

It was supposed to be a 2v2 match, but apart from the beginning of the match, it was a complete 1v2.

Happy Sheep had already been forgotten.

He had rushed forward to help, but he didn't know where to start. Unrivaled Super Hottie's attacking methods made him unable to coordinate with him at all. Whenever he thought of what he could do to help, the opportunity to do so had already passed.

Not only were Unrivaled Super Hottie's attacks difficult for the opponent to deal with, but it was difficult for his own ally to keep up with.

This was what Wolf Head had initially been hoping for.

Why did he suddenly ask for a 2v2? Because of this exact reason.

He was worried about Unrivaled Super Hottie's skill and didn't have much confidence in a 1v1. Thus, he proposed a 2v2. It seemed fair, but since Unrivaled Super Hottie had only just joined Happy Sheep's team. It didn't matter who he partnered up with. There was no way they would be able to coordinate with each other well, but for his side? He and Wolf Claw were known for their synergy with each other. One side had a one plus one is greater than two duo, while the other side had a one plus one is less than two duo. Since that happened to be the case, wouldn't his chances of victory be much higher?

Wolf Head's calculations had been correct. Right now, Unrivaled Super Hottie and Happy Sheep didn't have any sort of synergy with each other, but what he hadn't expected was that Unrivaled Super Hottie could crush the two of them single handedly.

Letting him bring a Cleric for a 1v2..... he hadn't been joking?

After the Dizzy effect wore off, this notion was firmly rooted in Wolf Head's mind. Unrivaled Super Hottie continued to attack Wolf Claw, as if he had forgotten the duration of the Dizzy status effect from Shield Attack.

Wolf Head just stood on the sidelines in a daze. If he tried to go after Happy Sheep, he wouldn't be able to kill him before Unrivaled Super Hottie killed Wolf Claw and it would become a 2v1 situation.

Wolf Head could only charge towards Unrivaled Super Hottie in an attempt to rescue Wolf Claw from death.

He activated Knight's Spirit and prepared to launch a chain of attacks. Soon, his first attack hit Unrivaled Super Hottie's body. He felt a bit surprised at how smoothly everything had gone.

Wasn't it a little too easy?

Against such a skilled expert, Wolf Head's first attack had been a cover up. He was thinking about how he should react to his opponent's retaliation. Then, he thought about how he should chain his attacks and gain control the situation to rescue Wolf Claw.

However, Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't do anything. He just took the cover up attack, which didn't deal that much damage.

Could this guy not care about defending???

Wolf Head suddenly felt like this might be the case. It was a common bad habit for PvE players. In PvE, players held the initiative. If the player couldn't solo the boss, then they would bring a team next time, but in PvP, a player could only rely on his or her own efforts to beat the opponent.

With new found confidence, Wolf Head immediately attacked again.

Sure enough, Unrivaled Super Hottie let the attack hit him.

"Ha ha ha ha, so it's like this!" Wolf Head was delighted and threw out skill after skill.

The scene suddenly looked very strange, which made all of the spectators confused. At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie suddenly yelled: "The one over there. What are you doing standing there doing nothing? Do you even know how to heal?"

"Huh? Oh!" Happy Sheep had just been standing there, watching dumbly. He had already considered himself as one of the spectators and had forgotten that he was one of the participants.

A holy white light surrounded Unrivaled Super Hottie's body and the health he had lost from Wolf Head's attacks quickly came back.

Wolf Head was startled.

This was a PvE strategy. It was a very rough and simple strategy. The Knight would tank the monster, while the Cleric healed the Knight's health back up.

Who could have thought that such a strategy would appear in a PvP match? Happy Sheep's healing completely negated Wolf Head's damage.

What's going on? The experienced Wolf Head felt a bit stupid. He quickly reassessed the situation.

Wolf Claw kept on being pounded by Unrivaled Super Hottie. His first priority was to rescue Wolf Claw, but Unrivaled Super Hottie was completely ignoring his attacks. Whenever he dealt some damage, Happy Sheep would immediately heal him back to full. If this continued, Wolf Claw would fall and the two would do the same to him, no?

F*ck!

How could such a stupid and simple strategy work?

But the problem was how he would resolve the situation?

He had to interrupt Unrivaled Super Hottie's attacks! Damage was secondary. The important part was interrupting his attacks, so he could let Wolf Claw escape.

Wolf Head came up with a plan and immediately slammed his shield forward. He wanted to CC Unrivaled Super Hottie with a Dizzy.

But this time, Unrivaled Super Hottie suddenly turned a little bit and lifted his shield.

Bang! The two shields hit each other.

The attack still did some damage, but the shield blocked the Dizzy effect.

Pu!

Unrivaled Super Hottie had blocked Wolf Head's attack, but he didn't stop attacking Wolf Claw either.

"F*ck!" Wolf Head cursed and used another attack that could interrupt Unrivaled Super Hottie's attacks.

Chapter 576 - Tree Trunk PvP

Clang! Clang! Clang! Clang! Clang! Clang!

Repeating ceaselessly, the same sound evoked different emotions in the spectator's ears.

To the players from Happy Sheep's team, this sound only brought joy to their hearts. For the players from Wolf Head's team, they could feel their hearts breaking with every strike. Wolf Head attacked over and over again. Unrivaled Super Hottie ignored all of the strikes that only dealt damage. However, every attempt to interrupt his attacks was blocked by his shield.

As a result, all of Wolf Head's efforts were wasted. With Happy Sheep healing from the side, Wolf Head's attacks were nothing to Unrivaled Super Hottie. On the other side, Wolf Head's partner, Wolf Claw was barely hanging on. His health was slipping deeper and deeper into the danger zone.

This... Is this the true power of a top-tier tank?

All of the spectators had this sort of thought.

This was indeed a PvP match, but Unrivaled Super Hottie's dominating strategy screamed PvE. A top tier tank's control over their shield had to be perfectly skillful like this. The scene in front of them clearly conveyed that: all of Wolf Head's problematic attacks were deflected by Unrivaled Super Hottie's shield. Everyone agreed that this type of skill must have been forged

through countless fights with monsters.

A usually unpredictable PvP match had been molded into a PvE style battle. On top of that, Wolf Head and Wolf Claw could do nothing about it.

Among the two, one of them was doing everything he could think of, but nothing worked. The other one had thought of countless ideas. However, since the beginning of the match, what could he do?

Nothing, absolutely nothing. Since the moment the match began, the only thing Wolf Claw could do was get beaten down.

Was it going to end just like this?

Wolf Head found it harder and harder to believe as he watched Wolf Claw's HP continue to fall lower and lower. He never imagined that a match could end in such a way. Could this Unrivaled Super Hottie's skill be forged solely through his battles with monsters? Not necessarily! PvE could develop mechanical skill, but it could not nurture such awareness. To defend with a shield, one must be able to predict the opponent's attacks. Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't made a single mistake regarding such prediction so far. This alone was enough to prove the vast amount of PvP experience he had.

The problem was that he only had around 2000 Arena matches! Some of those were even fought by other people! How could he possibly have gathered any experience?

Or did it mean that his PvP experience was accumulated in the wild?

The battles in the wild were undoubtedly more chaotic than the ones carried out in the Arena. Because if the player didn't bet in the Arena, then the match would simply be a matter of victory or defeat. However, every fight in the wild was a gamble. The loser could lose experience and equipment. Therefore, battles in the wild required more mental strength than fights in the Arena. In the Arena, after many matches, the player would eventually grow numb towards the result. On the other hand, in the wild, under such pressure, the player would never grow numb towards the result. As a result, there were quite a number of players who had lost all interest in the orderly battles in the Arena. Instead, they would go around the wild to "hunt".

Was this person one of those experts?

Wolf Head was scared now. In contrast with the Arena matches, fights in the wild usually involved more complicated situations. In addition, these fights rarely started fairly: you could start at an advantage or at a disadvantage. In general, players who preferred fights in the wild were much better at dealing with complex and disadvantageous situations than regular players, who liked the Arena better. Compared to the wild, the Arena seemed more like delicate flowers.

After figuring out that Unrivaled Super Hottie was an expert of the wild, Wolf Head, who knew his own skills were inferior to his opponent's, became even more afraid. His attacks weren't as fierce

as before.

Watching from the sidelines, Happy Sheep was a bit confused. He found it strange that a PvP battle could develop into such a situation. Even though he wasn't as experienced as Wolf Head, as a long-time player, Happy Sheep still knew that this situation was created entirely by Unrivaled Super Hottie. But did this scene prove Unrivaled Super Hottie's expertise in PvE or PvP battles? Happy Sheep could hardly tell the difference. Nonetheless, the situation in front of him was undoubtedly the most classic scene of a PvE monster fight……

The scared Wolf Head didn't even have thoughts of going all out. He continued to whack Unrivaled Super Hottie sluggishly. His attacks were becoming automated and he practically transformed into a stationary attacking tower. As the repetitive metallic sounds of shield and armor continued to clank, the match reached its peak.

This kind of stationary battle was the simplestt, but also the most boring. Clearly, it was very unlikely for the current situation to change much now. Everyone was waiting for the moment Wolf Claw fell. Once that happened, then this match would be set in stone.

The audience didn't have to wait for long. Wolf Claw, who did nothing but get chopped since the beginning of the match, finally fell. In that same moment, Wolf Head gave up all hope and stopped attacking. He directly surrendered and left the match.

The atmosphere was somewhat cold.

Despite the quick pacing at the beginning that ignited the audience's excitement, this match ended rather unexpectedly.

There were no up and downs, no excitement, nothing. It couldn't have ended more dully.

The start had everyone's hearts in their throats, but the ending didn't even allow their hearts to fall back down. The match steadily trapped their hearts there uncomfortably. Everyone felt that the match hadn't been good. Regardless of which side won, neither side felt satisfied.

"Leader! Let me try!"

This person was from Wolf Head's Party. Some had found their defeat unreasonable and humiliating. For the sake of their pride, many were demanding a rematch. As for Wolf Head? Only he, who had experienced the battle for himself, could understand the helplessness that he felt. Even though he had analyzed the situation, even though he knew how to change the situation and attempted to do so... the result was the same: not the slightest thing changed. If he would have known, then he would rather have attacked Happy Sheep. Even though that would have gotten the same result, at least he wouldn't feel like choking on bitterness now.

Wolf Head didn't know what he could say to the eager players who wanted a match. He understood how they felt. If he had watched such a match from the sidelines, he would definitely want

a match to turn the mood around. The was because, from the views of the spectators, they thought of many ways of disrupting Unrivaled Super Hottie's attacks. However, only by being there in person would they discover that all of these ideas would have been useless. Didn't Wolf Head try? But the crucial strikes would always be blocked by the opponent's shield.

"No need." Wolf Head sighed, "It's useless.

"Leader, you and him are of the same class. He knew Knights too well. If it were any other class, then it definitely wouldn't have been the same!" Someone cried out.

Upon hearing this, Wolf Head's heart shook with realization.

Right! He himself had been wondering how Unrivaled Super Hottie saw through every trick of his, but now he knew. He had overlooked such a fundamental factor: they were of the same class. Due to the extreme familiarity both parties possessed regarding the other, matches between the same class tended to be boring and have little entertainment value. The result of this particular match was an extreme example, but... Wolf Head suddenly found the excuse "because we are of the same class" quite plausible.

"Let me try!" The players of Wolf's Party were fairly upright. Without the words of their leader, none of them would go up and challenge Unrivaled Super Hottie on their own.

Meanwhile, on Happy Sheep's side, things were unusually quiet. Although they had won the match , it had not been a glorious

victory. WIth no dramatic ambience to speak of, it was as if all that happened was a weak monster that guarded the gateway of a dungeon had been killed. If everyone started cheering in delight, the scene would be rather weird.

After all, Wolf Head's team and Happy Sheep's team both belonged to Tyrannical Ambition, so the competition between them had always been constructive. They weren't actually enemies, so they didn't only seek the end results, but rather mutual benefit. What they needed was the process. As of now, the overly mundane process left them unsatisfied. Even the act of bragging about their victory felt hollow. Therefore, despite being the victors, no one from Happy Sheep's Party went over to Wolf 's Head Party to laugh at their failure.

"Unrivaled Super Hottie, do you dare to have a match with me?"

At this moment, someone from Wolf Head's Party issued a challenged.

The victory didn't bring much joy to Happy Sheep's Party, but it brought much bitterness and discomfort to the Wolf Head's team, so they were eager to prove themselves.

"What? After seeing the last fight, you still want to fight me?" Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

"Useless words.""Is there a need?" Unrivaled Super Hottie gave an unexpected answer. Happy Sheep and the others thought he would jump in again without asking for the team's opinion.

“Are you trying to run after taking a victory?” The opponent started to mock him.

“Is it because you thought the match was too boring and the victory wasn’t beautiful?” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

“Exactly! If it were me….”

“If it were you, it would have being the same.” Unrivaled Super Hottie interrupted.

“Come on! Show me!” The player had already entered. He was a Launcher. Similarly, he brought a Cleric with him.

“Last one!” Unrivaled Super Hottie said and entered. Then he asked Happy Sheep’s team: “I need a Cleric.”

“I can do it!” Happy Sheep entered by himself.

“Ready?” The opponent asked coldly.

“Start!”

As soon as the match started, the Launcher began attacking, but with a slight sidestep, Unrivaled super Hottie easily dodged the attack. Immediately, the latter followed up with a Knight Spirit. This was a rule within the Arena:, all cool downs would be reset at

the start of a new match.

Right after Knight Spirit was activated, Unrivaled Super Hottie charged forward. The Launcher was expecting it. He jumped and tried to avoid it with an Aerial Cannon, but who would have thought that Unrivaled Super Hottie's Charge would curve instead of go in a straight line? The Heroic Charge came in from a strange angle and slammed the Launcher back into the ground. The skill hadn't finished yet. Pushing the Launcher along with him, the curved continued to stretch around the Arena. The Cleric had never imagined that the Charge would even come close to him. Unable to dodge in time, the Cleric was hit!

The Heroic Leap that followed smashed into both of them. Unrivaled Super Hottie then stunned the Launcher with a Shield Attack and focused on the Cleric.

"This is.... he's finished rounding up the monsters already?" Those familiar with the scene couldn't help but make a comment.

Chapter 577 - Replicating Victory

The Launcher had planned on taking the initiative from the beginning, but after just a single skill, the last match repeated itself again. As a matter of fact, it was worse since he had fallen into hot water right away. Wolf Head had at least thrown out a Provoke against Unrivaled Super Hottie and attacked Happy Sheep at the beginning of the match.

However, players weren't NPCs. Even though the Cleric was entirely powerless under Unrivaled Super Hottie's control, the Launcher would be cleared of the stunned state eventually. Wolf Head's players were brainstorming on how to deal with this type of situation. Meanwhile, the Launcher was preparing for his next move.

The moment the stun duration ended, the Launcher retread by using an Aerial Fire. As expected, Unrivaled Super Hottie paid no attention to him. Then, the Launcher propped his cannon on his shoulder. With a blue flash, an X-1 Extruder missile came flying out from the cannon's barrel some distance away.

Glory had numerous skills with various CC effects, and blocking with a shield could negate many of those effects, but not all of them. X-1 Extruder's effect of attracting the target then dragging the target away was one of these spells. The Launcher clearly knew this, so he started off with this move that would render the shield's block ineffective, wondering what Unrivaled Super Hottie could possibly do to counter it.

Nonetheless, Unrivaled Super Hottie seemed to oblivious

towards the impending missile as he did completely ignored it. Only when he was about to enter the suction effect's range did he swing out his sword horizontally: a Repel. He obviously manipulated this skill a bit since the Cleric wasn't pushed the maximum distance away. While the Cleric slid away, Unrivaled Super Hottie also shifted forward, along with the Cleric.

The scene looked like two ghosts drifting. Everyone soon realized that Unrivaled Super Hottie had entered the X-1 Extruder's effect range and was being dragged by the missile. Facing the incoming missile, Unrivaled Super Hottie swung out his shield, not in an attempt to block, but rather to attack. He didn't activate a skill though. This attack wouldn't have any special effects. It would only deal small amounts of damage, but it still successfully detonated the missile.

At such close distance, the explosion would obviously hurt Unrivaled Super Hottie, but with his shield in front of him, the shockwave caused by the explosion wouldn't push him away. As for the damage taken... wasn't Happy Sheep starting to chant with his cross in the air?

The Cleric remained within Unrivaled Super Hottie's grip. All the possible interference caused by the X-1 Extruder were completely negated by Unrivaled Super Hottie's maneuvers. Even though the attempt had done some damage, hadn't Unrivaled Super Hottie also been taking damage from Wolf Head in the last match, but then healed by Happy Sheep?

The Launcher was clearly surprised, seeing his plan being dealt with so easily. But the Launcher had more tricks up his sleeves.

Roaming, Mechanical Seeker, Demolition, Satellite Beam... Skills activated one after another, each with a thoughtful plan laid out. Finally, this match was no longer dull in the eyes of the spectators. Everyone wondered how Unrivaled Super Hottie would nullify all of these powerful attacks.

In the end, whether it was by dodging, blocking with his shield, running around, standing still, taking the attack, or not taking the attack, Unrivaled Super Hottie dispelled every attack. The only thing that didn't change was the fact that the Cleric remained standing there, getting beaten up.

"Impossible!" The Launcher finally ran out of ideas, but the situation hadn't changed in the slightest. The only thing that changed compared to the previous match was the helplessness of the close quarter fighter had turned into that of the long-range combatant's.

The Launcher had no more plans. If he were to attack again, he could only employ his previously used strategies. Unrivaled Super Hottie might make a mistake, but would a single lucky chance be able to solve the fundamental issue? That chance could only allow the Cleric to heal himself a little before falling back into Unrivaled Super Hottie's grasp again. If the Cleric could truly get out of this crisis, then the battle wouldn't have been like this from the start.

The Launcher knew that this time, he hadn't become the savior of his team. Instead, he stood shoulder to shoulder with his team leader Wolf Head in another embarrassing defeat. The Cleric eventually died, but during that time, the Launcher didn't stay idle. He pointed his cannon at Happy Sheep. Poor Happy Sheep

dashed around all over the Arena field, but Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't show the slightest bit of interest in rescuing him. On the other hand, this Launcher was desperate to kill him to save himself some face before Unrivaled Super Hottie killed off his Cleric.

However, he had switched targets too late. Even though Unrivaled Super Hottie's equipment was weaker, the Launcher still couldn't catch up. In addition, the Cleric of Wolf Head's team was much more obedient than Happy Sheep. He looked like he was just standing there, taking the attacks.

Was the Cleric doing this on purpose? Of course not! His current sorry state was entirely because of Unrivaled Super Hottie's manipulations.

In that moment, Wolf Head finally came to this realization.

Everyone focused on how Unrivaled Super Hottie nullified all of the Launcher's attempts to disrupt him. However, all of thom overlooked how Unrivaled Super Hottie's endless strikes suppressed the enemy Cleric into obedience.

Clerics didn't have many offensive abilities, but turning a player-controlled character into a ragdoll was still a difficult task.

"Is this... also developed from PvE?" Wolf Head, who was very familiar with Knights, observed Unrivaled Super Hottie's maneuvers attentively. Unfortunately, the Cleric had long since given up, so Wolf Head couldn't figure out how Unrivaled Super Hottie dealt with the Cleric in detail. Thinking back now... all he

remembered was how Unrivaled Super Hottie had cancelled the Launcher's attacks.

Up until the Cleric fell, Wolf Head wasn't able to get much information. Right after the Cleric fell, Unrivaled Super Hottie changed direction and charged straight at the Launcher. The Launcher tried to maintain some distance, but Unrivaled Super Hottie caught him after a few attempts.

"Hm? This could be a good chance to watch too!" Wolf Head suddenly thought, wondering if Unrivaled Super Hottie would turned the Launcher into another sandbag. At the same time, Wolf Head regretted quitting right after Wolf Claw's defeat. If he had fought with Unrivaled Super Hottie himself, he would know his capabilities much better.

Unfortunately, the Launcher replicated the entire last match, even Wolf Head's decision at the last moment. Upon seeing the defeat of the Cleric and that the match had turned into a two versus one battle, the Launcher surrendered. Gloom loomed over Wolf Head, but he couldn't say anything. After all, he had been the one to set this example.

For this kind of match, one victory felt awkward and dull. However, there were two victories now and the second match was an exact replica of the first one. During both matches, the opponents were completely powerless. This demonstrated the true power of the victor. After the second victory, cheers, applause, and congratulations exploded out of Happy Sheep's team. Quite a number of them shouted, "Do you accept it now, you wolves?"

How could the wolves accept such infuriating matches so easily? But what would be the point of objecting now? The other side would just say “then try again” and Unrivaled Super Hottie would slap them to death again.

Everyone in Wolf Head’s team was unhappy. Wolf Head was powerless to do anything. In the end, he could only say “Let’s go,” and all of the players in Wolf’s Party left dejectedly.

“Bro, incredible!” Upon seeing Wolf Head’s team taking their leave, Happy Sheep’s anxiety finally disappeared. His heart was filled with joy.

Today, not only did they surpass their long time rival in terms of dungeon progress, but they also beat them in the Arena, which had long since been their weak spot. Even though these had only been possible because of Unrivaled Super Hottie’s presence, today was still a day to remember.

“Incredible!!” There was not a single player in the team who was unhappy with Unrivaled Super Hottie. Everyone praised their hero with joy.

“Haha, didn’t I say it earlier? This is what I’m good at.” Unrivaled Super Hottie responded.

“Yes, yes.” Everyone nodded in agreement.

“If there isn’t anything anymore, then shall we call it a day?”

Unrivaled Super Hottie said, preparing to leave.

Happy Sheep sighed, “Bro, you’re so skilled. Once you join the guild, you’ll quickly be put into the elite team. When that happens, don’t forget about us!”

“Of course.” Unrivaled Super Hottie laughed.

The players of Sheep’s Party flocked over one after another to add Unrivaled Super Hottie on their friend list, bidding their goodbyes unwillingly. The hundred-player dungeon was rather time consuming. Despite having maintained a pretty normal schedule for the past few days, Ye Xiu still dragged it well into the night. Chen Guo and Tang Rou had left awhile ago. Even though Chen Guo was still curious about Ye Xiu’s intention for joining Tyrannical Ambition, she still couldn’t find any interest in watching, seeing that they were still running dungeons. Although her skill wasn’t that high, she had been one of the members of the main force in Excellent Era back then. The team that she was in had a much better progress in the dungeon. In Chen Guo’s eyes, these people’s skill levels were on the low side.

After saying goodbye to the players of Sheep’s Party, Ye Xiu called it a day. However, the players of Sheep’s Party had no such plans. They were obviously planning on pulling an all-nighter. As of now, they were still together chatting. The focus was none other than the expert Knight that they had met today.

The majority of the conversations were about how incredible this person was.“I can’t see it. All I know is that there is no way for me to become that skillful.” The main tank, Seven Blossom Leaves,

replied after being asked.

“I played once with the guild’s main force once. I think his skills are on the same level as our branch guild’s number one Knight, Flight.” Happy Sheep said.

“That’s the main tank of the elite party! He’s that good?!” Someone exclaimed. Flight, the number one Knight of the fourth branch guild, was already an unbelievable existence to the players in that guild.

“He might even be better.” Happy Sheep spoke.

“Oh? Why would you say that?” Seven Blossom Leaves asked.

“Clerics are the ones who can understand the main tank’s strength the best. Even though we were really worried when we had to heal Unrivaled Super Hottie, that worry mainly came from our distrust in him. Now that I look back at the big picture, he didn’t make any mistakes that we needed to compensate for. All we had to do was our most basic job.” Happy Sheep pointed out.

Chapter 578 - The People From Tyrannical Ambition

Happy Sheep’s analysis received the approval of the other Clerics on the team. They all expressed that, if their team had such a tank, then running dungeons would be very easy. Praising another tank in front of the team was usually considered offensive to the other tanks, but Seven Blossom Leaves himself was also completely convinced by Unrivaled Super Hottie’s skill, therefore, no one in Happy Sheep’s team had any misgivings. As for the second, third, and fourth tank, if even the main tank was neglected, then nothing needed to be said about them.After discussing everything, everyone gasped in admiration. Happy Sheep didn’t want to dampen the mood, but in the end, he found it uncomfortable to hold these words within his heart. Thus, Happy Sheep called for everyone to recognize that it would be hard for such an expert to a permanent member of their team.

Many of the players in the team had been worried about this fact earlier. Now that they heard their team leader say it himself, they all felt that it was a pity. In the first half of the night, they were pushed to the peak of excitement in waves, but after hearing this news, everyone couldn’t help but feel somewhat disappointed.“Sigh……” Someone sighed and the conversation ended.

However, the news of Happy Sheep’s team completing Tomb in the Sky spread throughout the guild. There were many hundred-man teams in the guild and many of them had also been stuck on Tomb in the Sky, just like Happy Sheep’s team had been. The fourth and fifth branch guilds would often compete against each other. Being in the same guild didn't mean that there was a lot of

teamwork and friendship. Games are more fun, when there's competition. Levels, skill, equipment, anything that could be compared would be compared.

Now that Happy Sheep's team had reached a completely new height in the dungeon, the players on his team were naturally very willing to share their joy with others. There were all sorts of responses in the chat. Some congratulated them, while others asked for help. Some were envious, and so on.

At this moment, Happy Sheep received a message from his guild leader: "You've cleared Tomb in the Sky?"

"Yeah……" Happy Sheep couldn't help but reply. He wished that the guild leader wouldn't notice what had happened and would just forget about Unrivaled Super Hottie's existence for the time being so they could spend a few more days with the pro. It was a pity that passing the dungeon was considered a big deal, so the guild leader came to ask him the moment he received the notice.

"How did Unrivaled Super Hottie perform?" The guild leader asked.

Happy Sheep took a deep breath and spoke honestly. "It was only thanks to him that we cleared the dungeon. It would have been impossible otherwise.""Oh?"Upon that, Happy Sheep informed the guild leader of all of Unrivaled Super Hottie's spectacular performances, including his PVP performance after the conflict with the fifth branch's Wolf Head.

“How good do you think his skills are?” The guild leader then asked.

“No lower than Flight.” Happy Sheep replied.

The value of this appraisal was not light at all! Flight was the head knight of the fourth branch, and Tyrannical Ambition's fourth branch was considered a top tier guild in the view of Heavenly Domain players. It couldn’t be compared with guilds created by normal players. The only guilds that were stronger would be the main guilds of the different Clubs. A top Knight of such a guild in the Heavenly Domain was very impressive.

“Oh.” The guild leader was unsure as to how to react towards Happy Sheep’s high appraisal. “Is he still on?”

“He’s offline.” Happy Sheep replied.

“Then let’s talk about it tomorrow!” The guild leader spoke.

Ye Xiu slept very late that night, but he didn’t get up too late in the morning. He met Chen Guo when he woke up, who instantly asked about yesterday’s final result.

“Cleared!” Ye Xiu said..

“How did those guys act afterwards?” Chen Guo asked.

“Probably kneeling on all fours out of admiration?” Ye Xiu guessed.

“……”

After breakfast, they headed to the private room to game. When Unrivaled Super Hottie logged on, no one on his friends’ list was online. Happy Sheep’s team hadn’t slept all night yesterday, so they were still offline and had stopped work for the day. Ye Xiu logged onto his Unrivaled Super Hottie’s account, but he didn’t play on it. He found a computer besides Tang Rou and logged onto Lord Grim. “Are you just going to stand there and wait for your death!” Chen Guo was able to roughly guess Ye Xiu’s intention. If the two accounts were logged in at the same time, it would prevent people from associating Unrivaled Super Hottie with Ye Xiu! If this were in the past, no matter how good a player was in the game, no one would ever imagine this player would be a God. But now, a God mingling among them was not a secret anymore between the big guilds. Now that the major guilds had been tossed around multiple times, they had to be more cautious. Even though it wasn’t hard to log onto multiple accounts at the same time, it was necessary. It wouldn’t be too hard to connect the dots if two experts with supposedly no connection would, coincidentally, never appear online at the same time.

After Chen Guo finished dumping Unrivaled Super Hottie in the Arena, she paid no more attention to him. She went over to ask what Ye Xiu was planning to do with Lord Grim.

“Leveling up through dungeons!” As he spoke, Lord Grim had already logged online. He scanned his friends list and to his

surprise, he found One Inch Ash online. Ye Xiu was about to message him, but One Inch Ash was already one step ahead: “Good morning, senior.”

“Good morning, good morning, are you free?” Ye Xiu asked. Pro-gamers also had work to attend to. Even though he would also be playing, it was a different type of playing. Killing time in the game counted as being quite free.

“Yes……”

“Want to enter a dungeon?” Ye Xiu asked.“Sure!” Qiao Yifan wished to follow God and get some advice. Playing together was exactly what he wanted.

“Do you want me to come along?” Chen Guo also responded to Ye Xiu’s “Leveling up through dungeons.”

“Sure!” Ye XIu agreed.

Upon hearing this, Chen Guo didn’t log into her tenth server account, but logged onto Chasing Haze instead. Ye Xiu invited her into the team and called for Qiao Yifan. He gave him a location and the three people went there to meet up.

Level 55 was Heavenly Domain’s lowest-level dungeon, but it was definitely not beginner friendly like the beginner village in the normal servers. However, Chen Guo was on her Level 70 main account and there were two pro level players. It went without

saying that the three could easily complete a small five-man dungeon.

Chasing Haze had strong equipment, so she naturally became the main DPS unit. Qiao Yifan's One Inch Ash assisted Chasing Haze, while he paid attention to controlling the battlefield. Ye Xiu's Lord Grim, on the other hand, ran back and forth like a fireman, doing everything. As the three people worked together, they advanced through the dungeon fairly quickly. Chasing Haze was more than capable of soloing this Level 55 five man dungeon. It goes without saying what would happen with the addition of two experts helping her.

"How is it? What knowledge have you recently gained as a Phantom Demon?" The dungeon wasn't difficult, so Ye Xiu started a conversation with Qiao Yifan.

Wasn't this why he was following Ye Xiu? He instantly reported to Ye Xiu about what he had experienced for Ye Xiu to advise him on.

Ye Xiu gave him some tips, while letting Qiao Yifan experiment on the dungeon's mobs. Even though Lord Grim could only use Sword Formation, he could still demonstrate it.

"Good good, not bad, not bad." Ye Xiu watched Qiao Yifan's performance and complimented him. "That's the general idea. However these dungeon mobs are brain-dead. In a real competition setting, it will definitely not be as easy as it is now. The NPC doesn't know your intentions, so they can easily be manipulated by you. However, it's different with players. They can predict your

intentions and will naturally try to interfere. They might even beat you at your own game. Therefore, your thoughts must not be set by this training. The changes that occur in competitive matches are always more than you can ever imagine."

"I understand." Qiao Yifan responded.

As a result, the trio continued to clear the dungeon until they couldn't anymore. All the questions Qiao Yifan had piled up were all answered. Also, it was obvious that he didn't just leave the questions there to wait for Ye Xiu to answer. He always had his own thoughts too like a pro. Qiao Yifan was unlike Tang Rou or Steamed Bun Invasion who needed Ye Xiu to specifically guide them every step along the way. Sometimes, Ye Xiu only needed to say a few words and Qiao Yifan would be able to locate the problems. In fact, Ye Xiu didn't teach him much on the mechanical side. Ye Xiu mostly taught him his own experiences and have Qiao Yifan learn about them. Experience couldn't be gained through just through talking about it, but this method would tell him what to be aware of, so when Qiao Yifan experiences these circumstances himself, he'll have an idea of what to do.

The morning passed like this. Qiao Yifan obviously couldn't play forever. He had to log off in the afternoon. After Ye Xiu returned from lunch, he continued to use Lord Grim, until Chen Guo noticed that someone had messaged Unrivaled Super Hottie. She called out to Ye Xiu, who decisively dumped Lord Grim aside and sped to her side.

"Hey, what do I do with this?" Lord Grim was in middle of a dungeon, but was then just thrown to the side.

“Just leave him! I can continue afterwards.” Ye Xiu said.

Heavenly Domain’s second safe place: the dungeon.

“Then I’ll just leave him here.” Chen Guo spoke as she logged off Chasing Haze. If she logged on again, she would appear in the same place in the dungeon. If a player entered a dungeon, there were no other way to leave apart from dying or clearing the dungeon.

As for Unrivaled Super Hottie, he received a message from Happy Sheep. Ye Xiu looked and saw that Happy Sheep was asking where he was.

“Mist Earth CIty。” Ye Xiu replied.

“Okay. Our guild’s boss would like to meet you!” Happy Sheep replied afterwards.“Where?” Ye Xiu asked.

“We’re at Luxuriant Mountain City.” Happy Sheep said.

“Ok, I’ll come over.” Ye Xiu replied and had Unrivaled Super Hottie leave the Arena. Luxuriant Mountain City was also a Level 70 city. It shared a teleportation array with Mist Earth City, so it saved a lot of trouble traveling there.

After being transported to Luxuriant Mountain City and asking Happy Sheep for his location, he saw a team of players bearing the

Tyrannical Ambition fourth branch title. Happy Sheep was among them. When he saw Unrivaled Super Hottie coming over, he hurriedly called out. After coming to the front, Ye Xiu scanned the team of people's sparkling equipment. With just a glance, he instantly knew that these players were not like Happy Sheep's group who aimed for moderately difficult dungeons. These people were probably the elite members of Tyrannical Ambition's fourth guild.

"Loyal Hear, Flight, Burning Mountain……" Chen Guo clicked her tongue as she watched Ye Xiu's screen, already sighing.

"Oh? You know them?" Ye Xiu asked.

"All of them. They belong to Tyrannical Ambition!" Chen Guo spoke. She originated from

Excellent Dynasty and Tyrannical Ambition was their sworn enemy. Wasn't there a saying? The people who understood you the most were your enemies.

"Woah ! It's Wandering Peak" When Ye Xiu tilted his camera, it caused Chen Guo to see another person, which made Chen Guo exclaim.

"Huh? Who's that?" Ye Xiu looked at an Elementalist.

"You don't even know him? He's the guild leader of Tyrannical Ambition!!" Chen Guo spoke.

“Oh……” Ye Xiu paused. “How incredible! I’m only familiar with the tenth server guild leader.”

Chapter 579 - Starting At The Top

Wandering Peak was Jiang You's main account in the Heavenly Domain and Tyrannical Ambition's guild leader. Ye Xiu had interacted with him in the tenth server before, but he hadn't really cared. In his eyes, there was no difference between Cold Night or Jiang You.

A famous name like Wandering Peak didn't need any tags next to his name. For Glory's players, in terms of reputation, the guild leaders of these top-tier guilds weren't any less renowned than pro players. All of them could be considered public figures. Wandering Peak didn't need a "Guild Leader" tag for people to recognize him.

As Ye Xiu moved Unrivaled Super Hottie forward, Happy Sheep introduced who was who. Besides their IDs, Happy Sheep also told him their titles in the guild. It's like how in real life, whenever people introduce someone else, people always tells others about that someone else's job. However, several of the titles sounded kind of funny to Ye Xiu. For example, Tyrannical Ambition fourth branch's number one Knight and so on. There were just too many adjectives attached to the title. However, none of the adjectives could be removed. Get rid of Tyrannical Ambition? Then, the title wouldn't seem very impressive. Get rid of fourth branch? It wouldn't be the truth……

"Oh oh oh oh oh……"

Ye Xiu responded with an "Oh", after each player's introduction. After the introductions were finished, he concluded: "Hi, everyone."

With Jiang You's status, his character's equipment was naturally top tier. Equipment was a symbol of status. Whether it was Tyrannical Ambition's great guild leader or the branch guild's number one Knight, if they walked out with Unrivaled Super Hottie's equipment, it would practically be the same as walking out naked. No one would take their title seriously.

"Unrivaled Super Hottie? What an interesting name. Speaking of your name, I once knew someone called Unrivaled Silence, but I haven't seen him in a long time. It seems like he really did go silent." The first person to speak was Tyrannical Ambition fourth branch's number one Knight, Flight. It sounded like a joke, but it clearly showed his hostility towards Unrivaled Super Hottie.

This wasn't unexpected. Very few players were as kind as Seven Blossom Leaves. Online games were competitive in nature.

In the normal servers, everyone compared their levels to other players. In the Heavenly Domain, everyone was max level, so they compared their equipment, stats, skill level, experience, dungeon progress, Arena record, and so on. Anything could be compared would be compared. The competitive environment didn't differ from real life too much. Very few were willing to admit their inferiority.

Like Flight, Seven Blossom Leaves, or even Crispy Bean. They were their team's number one Knight. Relatively speaking, they were at the top of their respective teams. Honest and kind players

like Seven Blossom Leaves were the exception. Most players were like Crispy Bean, who looked down on experts of the same class.

However, everyone showed off their feelings in different ways. Crispy Bean was more childish. Flight handled things more maturely. He clearly knew that Unrivaled Super Hottie was someone the guild leader wanted to rope into the guild. Moreover, the guild leader personally came over to invite him, showing the importance of this matter. If he made things too difficult for Unrivaled Super Hottie, he wouldn't be giving face to the guild leader.

The enormous guild had an almost corporation-like management. The higher a guild member's status, the more the guild member wouldn't be able to look at things purely from a gaming perspective. A lot of matters had to be handled responsibly. Guild leaders weren't mothers to the guild members. Even though they often acted like one, everyone knew how much power these guild leaders possessed.

"Unrivaled Silence? What class?"

Ye Xiu responded to Flight's words.

"Class? It's been too long. I forgot." Despite being startled, Flight responded quite calmly.

"Oh, is that so!" Ye Xiu said and even added a "Ha ha" emoticon.

Flight suddenly felt dejected. Unrivaled Silence? He didn't know anyone like that. He just saw Unrivaled Super Hottie's name and then fabricated a person to mock the other side's arrogance. But then the other side asked for this imaginary person's class and he couldn't give an answer. The "Ha ha" emoticon seemed to be laughing at him.

"I've heard how skilled you are. Today, I've finally gotten to see it." Happy Sheep did the introductions. Flight opened up the meeting. Now, it was Jiang You's turn to speak up. The fourth branch's guild leader didn't get a chance to talk though. This simple exchange showed the complexity of the relationships between guild members.

"Ha ha, the rumors are true."

"Of course, of course."

Normal people would hear his arrogance and explode in anger. Jiang You didn't have the best temper either, so it made Flight quite puzzled, when he saw how friendly Jiang You was being. Even though he wasn't a part of the main guild, he still had some understanding of the overall guild leader. Jiang You wasn't as cold and strict as Hang Wenqing, but he still leaned towards that side. Flight had never heard of him being so friendly before. What was going on today?

Someone's personality couldn't suddenly change in an instant, which meant the reason lay with Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Was he really that good?

Flight muttered to himself. He didn't look down on Unrivaled Super Hottie because of his equipment. After all, equipment was external. If his skill was truly up to mark, then his equipment would immediately be switched with equipment that might even be good as his own.

Seeing the overall guild leader's attitude, Flight felt a bit of regret towards his initial remarks.

Speaking of which, it didn't matter who this person was. What was the point in competing with him? Today was a rare opportunity to interact with the main guild leader. It was more important to show his worth.

Flight had his own plans.

Even though their branch guilds were also a part of Tyrannical Ambition in name, in everyone else's eyes, the main guild was the true guild. The branch guild players all hoped to enter the main guild.

The main guild had obviously reached its max capacity a long time ago. According to the guild's rules, the guild wouldn't kick someone out for no reason. But everyone knew that the rules weren't rigid. If a truly outstanding expert came, the main guild would certainly find some way to get someone out of the guild. As for Flight? He didn't think being the fourth branch's number one Knight was good enough. Speaking of this, he hated how others

always added “fourth branch” after “Tyrannical Ambition”, when being introduced. He felt like these two added words made it sound like a joke.

He hoped to get rid of these two words! The only way to do it was obviously to join the main guild.

This was why enough he hoped his strength would be enough to garner the attention of someone with power in the main guild. Unfortunately, he had held the title of number one Knight in the fourth branch for a long time, but the main guild hadn’t given him any offers. Today, the overall guild leader had personally come, making Flight feel like it was a good opportunity to display his value. However, the reason for the personal visit was because of another Knight. Flight couldn’t help but feel jealous, so he intentionally showed hostility towards Unrivaled Super Hottie. If Unrivaled Super Hottie was truly acknowledged by the overall guild leader, then didn’t that mean he would directly enter the main guild?

He needed to perform better than him!

Flight had made the decision a long time ago, but now that he was reflecting on his previous actions, using words to compete against him felt somewhat childish. He immediately criticized himself. He already knew what he needed to do today. He needed to show that his skill surpassed Unrivaled Super Hottie’s. That was the only true way. A word battle was pointless.

Flight arranged his plan, while Jiang You and the others told him their purpose in coming here.

“A wild boss?” Ye Xiu stared blankly.

“No way?!” Even Chen Guo was astonished. It might be a game, but wasn’t this spying progressing too quickly? Other spies took three years and then another three years to get this far, but Unrivaled Super Hottie had only just joined a small support guild only two days ago and he was already going to join the elites in a fight for a wild boss?

Normal guilds didn’t pay too much attention to the rules. Experts would immediately be put into the top team, but for a Club guild with such a complicated competitive environment? Wild bosses were very important and dangerous matters. If there was a spy from another guild, it would be disastrous. Strategies, plans, and so on would be sold out by the spy. It would be impossible to steal the boss if that happened.

“Yes, Sword Peak Ravine’s Blade Master Lan Rui has spawned. Our people are already heading over. We’re going over to support them. You just happen to be online. Why not come with us?” Jiang You said.

“Sure!” Ye Xiu happily accepted.

“Good. Brother, your equipment…….” Jiang You looked at him and had to say it: “Brother, you can’t join our guild yet, so I can’t give you contribution points to use. You’ll just have to make do with this for now!”

Jiang You had clearly been prepared. If not, why would an Elementalist carry a full set of Knight equipment?

Ye Xiu wasn't polite and accepted the trade from Wandering Peak. It was a complete set from accessories to weapons. It was far better than his current equipment. For a normal player, his equipment went up to grades. It was enough to feel moves. As a result, Ye Xiu expressed his thanks and quickly put them on. Then, he requested for a trade with Wandering Peak and offered his trash equipment: "I'll have to trouble you to donate these equipment for me. Ha ha ha ha ha." Ye Xiu said.

"Ah..... this....." Jiang You was sweating! He was an Elementalist. With his Strength, carrying a Knight's armor, weapon, and shield would definitely impact his movement heavily. The equipment he had brought with him were for Unrivaled Super Hottie. Now the other side was giving him back equipment. It wouldn't be good to carry it in an intense battle.

But the other side said he was donating it to the guild. How could he refuse? It wouldn't be appropriate to say "You can keep it." With new improved equipment, why would he keep his old trash? Most players would donate their old equipment to the guild. Unrivaled Super Hottie's actions weren't weird. It was just that this guy was telling him to donate it for him, leaving Jiang You at a loss for what to do.

Chapter 580 - On Equal Footing

It wouldn't be good to accept the equipment, but it also wouldn't be good to refuse the equipment. These situations were a test of the perceptiveness of his subordinates. Sure enough, the fourth branch guild leader wasn't just a guild leader in name. He had heard their conversation and immediately interjected: "I should probably be the one to donate the equipment! After all, you're still a part of the fourth branch!"

The awkwardness was easily resolved. Even Flight felt happy. When he heard that Unrivaled Super Hottie was still a part of the fourth branch, how could he not be happy? Entering the main guild was his goal. At this moment, his competitor was Unrivaled Super Hottie. He didn't want to be beat by his competitor.

Soon afterwards, Jiang You parroted the fourth branch guild leader's words and cancelled the trade. The fourth branch guild leader traded with Unrivaled Super Hottie and received the trash equipment full of tears. He was a Berserker, a physical class. Carrying a set of equipment wouldn't affect his movements as much as an Elementalist. His movements would still be affected, but he had to take the burden at this moment.

"There's no time to lose. Let's go." Jiang You said.

Everyone said okay. All of them were elite core members of the guild. The elite core members in the main guild were closer to Jiang You and seemed like good friends of his. But for the fourth branch guild players, their relationship with Jiang You wasn't as close and they seemed more like underlings.

Jiang You's Wandering Peak led the way. Not a single player moved ahead of him. The group of players followed after Wandering Peak and quickly left Luxuriant Mountain City.

Luxuriant Mountain City was a city on the mountains. After leaving the city, it would be similar to going down a mountain. Sword Peak Ravine, where the wild boss was located, happened to be the neighboring Level 70 area.

Sword Peak's Blade Master Lan Rui was a drifter. Consistent with a boss's style, even though he was a Blade Master in name, his skill set wasn't as simple as just a Blade Master's skill set. Lan Rui mainly used Blade Master skills, but he could use skills from the other three Swordsman classes as support. Besides that, he could also use a few Striker moves and a few Grappler throwing skills.

The more skills a boss possessed, the harder the boss. A boss's difficulty wasn't simply determined by its health, defense, or attack. A boss's complicated move set and excellent AI made a boss less predictable and harder to deal with.

Level 70 wild bosses were the hardest bosses in Glory. Their settings were naturally at their highest. The Level 70 cap had been added to the game for three years already. Even so, up until now, no one had figured out the system's AI for Level 70 wild bosses in the Heavenly Domain.

Wild bosses only spawned 52 times in a year and there were always huge crowds of players fighting over them. It wasn't

possible to do any tests on them. In addition, these wild bosses had numerous skills available to use, making it nearly impossible for players to determine any patterns from one.

At this point, players had figured out the skills for each boss and how to suppress them. There were a few guides out there, but these guides were very theoretical and lacked practicality. Level 70 wild bosses were the targets of the all the top guilds and most of the fighting revolved around the players. Under these circumstances, what was the point of a guide?

Level 70 wild bosses were absolutely events that the guild leaders of the Club guilds personally led. However, just a team from a branch guild wouldn't be enough. For this type of difficult war, the main force would be comprised of the elite guild members. The only reason that Jiang You's Wandering Peak even came here was because of Unrivaled Super Hottie.

When they arrived at Sword Peak Ravine, the team didn't stop for a break and continued running towards a certain direction. Leveling areas naturally had a lot of small monsters scattered around, but for these elite guild members, they were familiar with all the major areas in the Heavenly Domain. These monsters wouldn't obstruct them. After going deep into Sword Peak Ravine, the team joined together with Tyrannical Ambition's main force. Chen Guo looked at Ye Xiu's screen and swept across all of the IDs lined up. Nearly all of them had some reputation in the Heavenly Domain. She clearly knew that these players were all a part of the upper class in Glory. She had been with Excellent Era for so many years, yet she had never been able to join their circle. Ye Xiu and his Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't even been in the guild for two days yet and he was already a member. Chen Guo couldn't help but

feel somewhat upset.

Apart from the elites of the main guild, all of the branch guilds had a team too for a total of around two hundred players. The main guild was the main force, while the branch guilds were for support.

Tyrannical Ambition was only a part of the forces in the Ravine. Ye Xiu had Unrivaled Super Hottie look around and quickly saw two other guilds in formation.

Hundred Blossom Valley, Samsara.

Samsara again. Ye Xiu noted. Samsara's momentum in the competitive scene was growing. In the game, their guild was also making movements everywhere. They almost always participated in every event possible. It was the bearing of a top guild. Hundred Blossom Valley was a bit weaker, but a Level 70 wild boss couldn't be missed. Even if they were slightly weaker, it didn't mean they had no chance. Wild bosses hadn't gone to the point where the old titans had a completely monopoly over them.

The forces from these two guilds were also led by their guild leaders.

Hundred Blossom Valley's Blooming Blossom and Samsara's Three Realms Six Paths were both standing next to their forces. Along with Tyrannical Ambition, the three forces stood as three

competing rivals. At this moment, Jiang You's Wandering Peak arrived at the scene. Tyrannical Ambition's players naturally gave a greeting and Wandering Peak went forward to stand. The heads of these top guilds began glaring at one another. Afterwards, Blooming Blossom and Three Realms Six Paths, along with everyone else, turned their attention to the person next to Wandering Peak.

Unrivaled Super Hottie. What an eye-catching name. At this moment, he stood casually next to Wandering Peak.

The three guilds showed good sense. In order to let their guild leader stand out, the rest of the troops stood behind the guild leader. But someone unexpectedly had no eyes and stood alongside Wandering Peak. He didn't have any guild tag next to his name and his name was so arrogant too…….

Ye Xiu's Unrivaled Super Hottie only needed to stand there in order to instantly capture everyone's attention.

The Ravine was completely silent. Only the faint noise of grinding could be heard among Tyrannical Ambition's players.

Flight felt regretful! With all of these heroes of Tyrannical Ambition in front of him, his title of the number one Knight in the fourth branch felt worthless. Even the fourth branch guild leader probably didn't have a higher status than these elites from the main guild. In the end, Flight and the other branch members stood at the back. But this Unrivaled Super Hottie actually followed Wandering Peak to the front and even became the focus of everyone's attention. Flight didn't feel good! For one, this guy was

such a disgrace. At the same time, he also felt a bit jealous. However, Flight knew very well that he would never have the courage to just casually stand alongside the guild leader.

"Who's this idiot?" Tyrannical Ambition's players held themselves back, but the players from the other two guilds were already laughing in ridicule. They spoke in very loud voices, so the other side could hear them.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was perfectly composed. He ignored all of the insults and went straight to the main subject: "Where's the boss?" His words switched the topic to a very sensitive subject.

The two guild leaders naturally had to appear calm, but they couldn't help but feel somewhat uneasy seeing this guy standing with Wandering Peak,

To put it plainly, no one in the game besides another Club guild leader could stand on equal footing with a Club guild leader. Could this person be a pro player from Tyrannical Ambition?

Zheng Chenfeng?

The two guild leader immediately made a guess. Zheng Chengfeng was a Knight pro player from Tyranny. His character was called Mountain Split and he could be considered a top player, who was a part of the main roster. Even though he wasn't a God, he was more than good enough for players in the game to worship him.

“Who is this?” The two guild leaders hesitated. The first to speak was Three Realms Six Paths.

Unrivaled Super Hottie actually walked up with him. Even Jiang You jumped up in fright. He had walked up loftily to the other two guild leaders, showing his imposing manner as a guild leader. He really hadn’t noticed someone was next to him…….

Now that the other side suddenly asked him a question, Jiang You didn’t know how to respond. What should he say? He found an expert? The problem was that he hadn’t personally seen his skill before. What type of entity was Tyrannical Ambition? No matter how great of an expert one might be, one still wouldn’t qualify to stand on equal footing as him. If he really did say that, he would feel quite ashamed. For a moment, he didn’t know how to explain the situation. He truly wasn’t happy, seeing this guy next to him. Couldn’t you have given me a notice beforehand so I could prepare? Now you’ve put me on the spotlight with no explanation to give. He really hadn’t noticed that someone had been walking with him, but how could he say that?

“Are you talking to me?” Unrivaled Super Hottie didn’t make him worry and replied: “I’m an expert passing by. It seemed like there was a lot of people here, so I came over to help out. Where’s the boss? Let’s hurry up and start! You’re all wasting time. What if another boss spawns?”

His words hit the nail on the head. This was one issue among the guilds. Wild bosses didn’t spawn at a set time. They might not see a wild boss for one or two days. Sometimes, multiple wild bosses would spawn at the same time. The guilds all wanted the bosses for

themselves. If multiple wild bosses spawned at the same time and they were too greedy, they might not even get one. But if they just focused on one, they felt too unwilling to part with the other ones.

All of the guilds knew which bosses had spawned already this week and which ones hadn't. Several of them hadn't spawned yet, so it was possible that another could appear at any time. They had to hurry. His words weren't wrong! But the problem was how did a random passerby get to say these words?

But for the two opposing guild leaders, the situation had changed. This person was so calm and decisive. He covered up his identity very casually. Could he really be Zheng Chengfeng?

Chapter 581 - Pleased Knights

The two guild leaders were suspicious. They didn't dare make any rash movements.

Where was the boss? This question didn't need to be answered. Everyone was gathered around here. Who would let the boss out of their sight? It was just that because there were so many players, some of the players such as Unrivaled Super Hottie would have their line of sight blocked by others. After this question was asked, a few players couldn't help but turn around and look in a certain direction. Ye Xiu noticed their actions and naturally adjusted his position, so he could see the boss.

No one else moved. Unrivaled Super Hottie jogged out of the crowd alone, alarming everyone else.

"What are you planning on doing!"

Quite a few players yelled. They were still in the stalemate stage.

The boss needed to be fought over, but according to convention, everyone was supposed to spend some time talking to each other Tyrannical Ambition's guild leader had just arrived, so it should be time to have some small talk with each other, but Unrivaled Super Hottie had taken away the spotlight. The small talk hadn't even finished yet and he was already moving! What was he doing? Was he trying to take the initiative to show his power?

Who held the boss's aggro was an important deciding factor in

who ended up winning the boss. At this moment, a Knight was moving towards the boss, causing everyone to be alarmed.

The hearts of Blooming Blossoms and Three Realms Six Paths started to thump. They suddenly remembered that today's wild boss, Blade Master Lan Rui, had an aggressive personality, so Knight skills with taunting effects were twice as effective than normal. Knights already had the advantage in grabbing aggro, even more so against Lan Rui. If the outcome of today's battle came down to aggro, Knights would undoubtedly be extremely crucial. Was this why Zheng Chengfeng personally came out to help?

It wasn't impossible for a pro player to occasionally came out and participate in this type of battle. For example, if the Club needed a certain material from a boss, then they would send a pro player over to ensure they obtained that material. The two guild leaders immediately thought of this possibility. If that really was the case, then competing against him head on would be hopeless. They needed to kill the pro player first in order to have a chance at victory.

In a chaotic battle between hundreds of players, a pro player could be killed too. The existence of a pro player added pressure to the two guild leaders, but they didn't need to go so far as to retreat. A pro player could increase that side's chances of winning, but it didn't mean a guaranteed victory.

Also, wasn't this Zheng Chengfeng too confident? Did he really think just the addition of himself would allow Tyrannical Ambition to easily swipe up Blade Master Lan Rui?

The two guild leaders gave out orders for a team of their players to sneak out and directly attack Unrivaled Super Hottie to turn the momentum around. Jiang You noticed their actions and couldn't just ignore it. He also gave out an order. Tyrannical Ambition sent out two teams seemingly to protect Unrivaled Super Hottie.

The two sides hadn't even used a tenth of their total troops yet. They clearly wanted to probe out the situation first. But to have already reached this step without even saying some words first indicated how quickly today's battle was progressing.

At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted: "Everyone, don't panic. I'm just taking a look."

"Looking at what!" Someone responded.

"Looking to see where the boss is. I couldn't see it from where I was standing before!" Unrivaled Super Hottie told the truth.

The reason was too plain and simple. The two guild leaders didn't have time to analyze it in detail and directly expressed that they didn't believe him. They immediately gave out an order: the other Tyrannical Ambition players don't matter. Unrivaled Super Hottie cannot be allowed to get close to the boss.

When the order came out, the two guilds each sent out a team. They went over to the previous team that had been sent out before and firmly stood in front of Unrivaled Super Hottie, blocking his path to the boss.

Seeing that a fight could start at any moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie halted and asked incredulously: “I’m not even allowed to look?”

“Look? How do you plan on looking?” The players blocking his path questioned him.

Unrivaled Super Hottie didn’t reply, but then suddenly ran to the side and rolled. Several magic spells and bullets landed on the spot, where he had just been standing. These two guilds actually decided to first get rid of this hidden danger before doing anything else.

But they didn’t think that this guy was actually so alert. The sneak attacks from these two guilds missed.

In a situation with swords drawn and bows bent, any movement could be the trigger, let alone such a frightening wave of attacks. The two Tyrannical Ambition teams that had come out to protect Unrivaled Super Hottie counterattacked out of reflex, but since they didn’t know where those sneak attacks had come from, they simply attacked the most convenient target around.

The two teams attacked with a bang. In any case, the other two guilds were their opponents. It didn’t matter who was who.

In this battle, the players from Samsara and Hundred Blossom Valley were the first to fall.

This was a group battle! The weak characters wouldn't be able to survive under concentrated fire even with help from Clerics. This battle had begun too suddenly. None of them had been prepared, so it wasn't a surprise some of them died.

When the two guilds saw that they had lost a few players, how could they be nice anymore? They immediately returned fire and the three sides immediately began fighting each other.

These players completely reacted out of instinct. None of them had received orders from their superiors. Their minds were clear though. A fight was a fight! They were going to fight sooner or later anyways. But the important part was not to kill off any one side, but to get a hold of the boss within this chaotic mess!

Blooming Blossoms and Three Realms Six Paths immediately thought of Unrivaled Super Hottie. Was he going to use this opportunity to get close to the boss? However, because of the chaos, it was difficult to find a specific person. They couldn't see where Unrivaled Super Hottie had gone to, alarming the two guild leaders. This pro player couldn't be allowed to make a sneak attack!

Where was Unrivaled Super Hottie right now? He was just standing on the side in a daze. He really hadn't done it intentionally. Ye Xiu didn't think he made any weird moves. How did it turn out like this? He couldn't understand why……

Blooming Blossoms and Three Realms Six Paths couldn't find Unrivaled Super Hottie, so they passed down orders to find him. With so many eyes looking, Unrivaled Super Hottie was quickly

found.

“He’s over here!!” Someone reported.

“What’s he doing??” The guild leaders asked anxiously.

“He’s doing nothing!” The player replied.

What…… the minds of the two guild leaders froze. This…… this was completely different from what they had anticipated. Did this mean the plans that they had prepared could only be tossed away now?

At this moment, Ye Xiu had nothing to do, but he didn’t wasn’t alone for too long. Jiang You came over to him.

“Brother, could you secretly pull the boss over? Will that be a problem?” Jiang You asked.

“I’ll try.” Ye Xiu replied.

“Okay, we’ll do our best to give you cover.” Jiang You said.

As a result, Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately headed over to the boss’s location. The players from the other two guilds had received similar orders. After all, this battle was for the boss. They had already started fighting with each other. It wouldn’t be right to just let the boss stand there and watch them.

The three players sent out to secretly pull the boss over met together in this way. Everyone else was surprised to see them as they saw as the three Knights rushed out at practically the same time. The three Knights used a Charge and instantly closed the distance with the boss. Then, the three Knights went into a pose together, but stopped there.

None of them moved.

The three Knights were surprised, but they understood the reason.

Against Blade Master Lan Rui, Provoke would definitely work, but the effects didn't overlap. In other words, the last person to use Provoke would cover up the previous user's Provoke. Thus, in order to use Provoke to aggro the boss, the player who used it last would be the winner. The three Knights were all experienced, so they were waiting for the other Knights to act first. But because of this, none of them acted, so they just stood there.

"Ha ha!" Only Ye Xiu could laugh in this comical situation. He was the first one to understand, so he made the second step the fastest. Since they were stopping each other from using Provoke, it essentially meant that Provoke couldn't be used to start the fight. Thus, it would just be better to be the first player to deal damage to the boss.

Unrivaled Super Hottie stepped forward, while laughing. Only then did the other two Knights react. Their slower response made

them very annoyed.

Since it looked like they wouldn't be able to reach the boss before Unrivaled Super Hottie could do so, the only other option was to stop Unrivaled Super Hottie from getting closer. The two Knights had the same thoughts, but neither of the two attacked.

"Ha ha." Another laugh. Unrivaled Super Hottie was the first to enter the boss's aggro range. Blade Master Lan Rui was already heading towards Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's laugh made the two Knights feel like crying.

Why did he laugh again? Because they repeated the previous scene.

Before, because they wanted to cover up the other person's Provoke, none of them acted. But this time, both of them wanted to stop Unrivaled Super Hottie, but then they immediately thought: I'll let the other guy attack him, while I go and take the boss. Thus, the two Knights didn't move.

There was nothing they could do..... the two Knights weren't partners, but competitors.

Bang!

The first clash finally happened and it was between Blade Master

Lan Rui and Unrivaled Super Hottie. This sound made the hearts of many players shatter. The two Knights from Hundred Blossom Valley and Samsara turned in distress to look at their respective guild leaders. They failed to complete their guild leader's orders and let Unrivaled Super Hottie take the first victory.

Suddenly, a player from Hundred Blossom Valley rushed out. He jumped high into the air. His equipment clearly added to his jump height. While in midair, he carried his gun in one hand, while throwing stuff out of his pockets with his other hand. In an instant, all sorts of bullets and grenades rained down from the skies. Tyrannical Ambition's guard team was completely enveloped by the air strike.

They cried out in fear and scattered, but were unable to escape from the attack's range. The noises from the gunfire and explosions linked together like a song from a symphony. In that short moment, the chain of skill effects looked like a hundred flowers blossoming.

This Spitfire landed on the ground as the smoke from his surroundings faded away. Only then did Tyrannical Ambition's players regain their composure. They shouted for heals, but didn't receive a response. They suddenly realized: where were the Clerics? Their Clerics had unexpectedly disappeared.....

Chapter 582 - Under Attack

All the Clerics were already dead on the ground.

There were three Clerics in the team that was assisting Unrivaled Super Hottie to steal the boss. No one thought that all of them would die together after that flashy attack.

Everyone had a hard time believing it. When the people who were yelling “Heal! Heal!” looked at their own health, they realised that they had only taken a small amount of damage. These small scratches probably resulted from being accidentally grazed by some skills when they were dashing about in a panic.

That air strike had clearly been targeting the Clerics, but the garish skill effects made them feel like it was the end of the world, spreading fear into the hearts of all.

It was only when the panic subsided did people notice that the Spitfire was still among them. At this moment, the Spitfire stood up, fired again, and tossed out grenades. The panic immediately resumed. The flying bullets and roaring explosions created an illusion of an all-out assault. He fought his way out of the crowd effortlessly.

“What are you doing?! Stop embarrassing yourselves!” The guild master of Tyrannical Ambition, Jiang You, watched the entire mess take place. Although he hadn’t come over, the boss was still his top priority. Seeing his elite team being devastated by a single person, Jiang You yelled out right away to calm down his guild

members. At the same time, his heart shook in fright over the astonishing abilities of the unexpected troublemaker.

Initially, Jiang You didn't notice that all three Clerics were dead. After all, he was not there amidst the chaos, so his observations weren't as thorough. With a closer look, Jiang You finally noticed the problem, much to his own shock. While everyone else was still wondering how all the Clerics had died, as the guild master, he already realized the more immediate crisis at hand — Unrivaled Super Hottie.

That's right.

Truthfully speaking, three Clerics were no where near enough for a Knight going against a level 70 wild boss. This group was only the first team in the rotation. Jiang You was currently organizing people to provide further support, but who would have thought that all three Clerics of the first team would die so fast? Could Unrivaled Super Hottie endure during this period of time? Not only did he have to face the attacks of the wild boss, he also had to deal with the treachery of the other guilds!

Ignoring the first team, Jiang You turned his view around frantically to check the situation on the frontline. Meanwhile, he ordered the second team, which was still preparing, to start providing support right away.

As expected, things were not going so well for Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Blade Master Lang Rui had already unsheathed his sword. The two Knights from Samara and Blossom Valley turned around with both of their swords pointed at Unrivaled Super Hottie instead of the boss, because Unrivaled Super Hottie had secured the boss's aggro.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was alone in this three-directional siege. Besides death, Jiang You could not imagine any other fate for Unrivaled Super Hottie.

In the blink of an eye, icy flashes blossomed off the enemy blades like dazzling strands of silk, each intertwining, weaving into a deadly net that descended upon Unrivaled Super Hottie.

In the end, the boss was the fastest and started with the Blade Master ultimate: Formless Phantom Blade.

This was a level 70 wild boss. Without the help of the Clerics, even the best knight would be jumping to his own death if he tried to block the skill with his shield. On top of that, Unrivaled Super Hottie's equipments were far from the best.

Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't try to block the boss's skill. He seemed to have already noticed the absence of the Clerics. But if he wasn't going to dodge it, was it even possible to dodge an ultimate from a Level 70 wild boss?

The answer soon revealed itself. Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't raise his shield. Instead, he chose to run. He jumped backward several times. Lang Rui obviously wouldn't let Unrivaled Super

Hottie escape so easily and gave chase at once. Hie huge strides made his movement much faster than that of Unrivaled Super Hottie's.

Just when it seemed as if Unrivaled Super Hottie could not outrun this strike no matter how hard he tried, a figure rushed in front of him fearlessly in self-sacrifice. The gleaming net of metallic flash swallowed the player up instantaneously. While the white light of the strike still dancing around him, the unfortunate soul fell in a heartbeat. In his last moment, his body struggled to twist around, trying to catch a glimpse of Unrivaled Super Hottie.

It was Samsara's Knight who fell!

His death wasn't on purpose. He became Unrivaled Super Hottie's shield entirely by accident. When he saw Unrivaled Super Hottie in a pinch, he activated Knight's Spirit and rushed in towards Unrivaled Super Hottie with a Charge.

He never thought that Unrivaled Super Hottie would have the confidence to dodge. He never even imagined that Unrivaled Super Hottie could flee so quickly. By the time he had charged in front of the boss, Unrivaled Super Hottie had already left his original position. When he tried to change directions again, it was already too late. The boss's blade was already upon him. In the end, he turned himself into the ultimate shield and saved Unrivaled Super Hottie's life.

The Knight from Samsara was dead, but what about Blossom Valley's Knight? He threw out a Provoke at the boss with ease. To Blade Master Lang Rui, their was an extremely powerful skill, and

it grabbed its aggro right away. Lang Rui swirled around with his blade pointed at Blossom Valley's Knight.

The Blossom Valley's teams were all well-prepared, so the Knight was in no hurry. He had thought about it: as of now, Unrivaled Super Hottie wouldn't dare to use another Provoke to nullify his Provoke if he didn't want to die. He wouldn't dare seek his own death yet.

Nonetheless, Lang Rui, stopped abruptly on its way charging towards the Knight and turned around, rushing towards Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Blossom Valley's Knight froze in disbelief. He turned around and found Unrivaled Super Hottie, whose gesture proved that he had just used a Provoke.

He had used Provoke!

Surrounded by enemies, without a single Cleric, this guy actually used a Provoke as if he were seeking his own demise.

Fine! If you want to die, then die!

The Knight from Blossom Valley watched coldly, not planning on doing anything. If he became too impatient, then he would end up just like the Knight from Samsara - rushing to his own death without even understanding what had taken place.

Lang Rui rushed over with large strides, but Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't stand his ground. Instead, he swirled around and tried to run away. However, he was stopped short in his track by none other than the Spitfire that had turned the entire first team of Tyrannical Ambition into a mess.

"Who is he?!" Jiang You roared in rage. Competing with each other for so many years, all the guild knew each other's experts. Still, no one had heard of this Dazzling Spring. Where did these hidden experts come from? On top of that, thinking back to his skillful feat of disrupting an entire team and killing all three Clerics in a single move, Jiang You felt a shiver running down his spine.

Those in the first team were all members of the elite main force of the main branch guild of Tyrannical Ambition. Every one of them was an unmatched expert in the game by themselves. How skillful did one have to be to trash all of them in one go? The Spitfire must be at a pro level!

Since team Hundred Blossom's ace was none other than Spitfire Dazzling Hundred Blossom, Blossom Valley was also filled with Spitfires. However, this particular Spitfire's skill level seemed to reign over regular players considerably.

Could he actually be ... a pro player?

Blossom Valley was so determined to get this boss that they even sent out a pro player for this?

Jiang You didn't know that, just moments ago, the guild leaders of Blossom Valley and Samsara had the same doubt about Unrivaled Super Hottie. In a way, this competition was very fair.

"Go die!" The intercepting Spitfire threw out his declaration coolly. His hands moved simultaneously. The speed at which the skills the skills were released fully demonstrated the player's incredible hand speed.

Lang Rui still chased after Unrivaled Super Hottie, who clearly had no time to respond. Activating Knight Spirit, followed by a Charge, he rushed straight into Dazzling Spring's attacks with his shield in front of him.

Trying to avoid a frontal collision with the Charge, Dazzling Spring jumped hurriedly to the side. Unexpectedly, Unrivaled Super Hottie's Charge twisted around after Dazzling Spring right away.

"Arc Charge!!!"

Someone among the crowd watching this sideline battle exclaimed in shock. Among all the players present, none of them were noobs. All of them were the top experts in the Heavenly Domain.

"Ha ha." Dazzling Spring laughed as if he didn't care about the Heroic Charge. He had enough reasons to do so: this jump of his was not only fast, but also extremely high.

The status enhancement of the equipments were being utilized to their fullest. Dazzling Spring's jump height was significantly higher compared to that of the normal players.

Despite having used an Arc Charge with a curve of the just right angle, Unrivaled Super Hottie's Charge seemed to have became inevitably fruitless. Yet in that moment, his sword sung up with his shield. He somehow started to ascend.

"Aerial Curve!!!" Someone cried out in shock.

What is an Aerial Curve? An Arc Charge that didn't only move around on the ground, but curved into the air. That is an Aerial Curve. The mechanics behind it were actually pretty simple: just jump when you activate Charge. However, similarly to Cursive Charge, it's easy to perform Aerial Curve, but you have to make it effective and hit your target. Because of this, both skills are considered as "easy to learn, hard to use" skills. At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie's Aerial Curve curved upward with perfect timing, shooting straight towards Dazzling Spring.

"Not good enough!" Dazzling Spring laughed. A grenade tumbled down from his hand.

With Knight Spirit's skill effect, Heroic Charge wouldn't be stopped by anything. The grenade was entirely just there to create some damage. Unrivaled Super Hottie clearly didn't try to dodge in midair. The flames of the explosion swallowed his silhouettes in the blink of an eye. Then, within the flames, his figure shot out upward. His height surpassed that of Dazzling Spring in the next second. Still with the shield in the front, Unrivaled Super Hottie

raise his knight sword high into the air. As he dove upon Dazzling Spring, his sword slashed towards its target.

“What is this? Heroic Leap???” The exclamations continued.

“What kind of joke is this? How is that possible?”

Heroic Leap could not be performed in midair. This was a rule set by the game. It could not be changed. No one can violate the system’s rules. However, this Unrivaled Super Hottie had accomplished this violation of the system’s rules, causing all the spectators to fall into confusion.

“Who are you?!!!” Even Dazzling Spring shouted in surprise.

“Unrivaled Super Hottie!” Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted out his name as if it were some kind of move. The falling Knight swung out his sword, smacking Dazzling Spring out of the sky and into Blade Master Lan Rui.

Chapter 583 - Flashy But Ineffective

After being hit by Heroic Leap in the mid air, Dazzling Spring fell like a meteor. Sensing the approaching player, Blade Master Lan Rui pointed his sword and started another sword dance. Seeing the familiar scene, everyone soon remembered the Knight got killed in the same manner before. It looked like this Spitfire could only die faster than that Knight.

Who would have expected the Spitfire to actually fire twice during his fall despite going as fast as a meteor?

As the gun roared, the falling figure took on a different trajectory, twisting towards the side. As soon as he landed, he rolled away, successfully dodging Lang Rui's dancing blade.

Who are these two players!!!!

All the players watching felt like going crazy.

One defied the system's rules and used Heroic Leap in mid air. The other was able to use Aerial Fire to dodge the boss's attack while rapidly descending. Only a perfect amount of experience, judgement, and speed would have made both feats possible: just the slightest insufficiency in any of the three would have spelled failure. Even up until now, the audience still had no idea how Unrivaled Super Hottie had accomplished that impossible Heroic Leap.

The brilliance wasn't over yet. Dazzling Spring's Aerial Fire,

landing, and rolling linked together flawlessly, allowing him to dodge Lang Rui's flashing blade. Still, the descending shadow above his head was still locked onto him. Heroic Leap hadn't ended yet!

Bam!

Heroic Leap hit Dazzling Spring again. There weren't a lot of changes, but to be able to deal damage again under these circumstances was truly unbelievable for the viewers.

Heroic Leap was used under Knight's Spirit. This Just Heroic Leap hit Dazzling Spring as well as the boss. The special effect of this skill was to deal equal damage to its targets. There was no way to avoid it, even the boss was no exception. After being hit, Lang Rui's steps paused, unlike Dazzling Spring, who got flattened on the ground. After all, a boss is still a powerful existence.

Knowing that the boss was more dangerous than Dazzling Spring, Unrivaled Super Hottie rolled away immediately after landing.

The boss soon got out of the stun from Just Heroic Leap. Lang Rui's blade chased after Unrivaled Super Hottie without a moment's delay. Expecting the attack, Unrivaled Super Hottie avoided all of the strikes as Dazzling Spring cursed aloud, "F***!" on the side while scrambling away towards safety.

All the players who saw it were stupefied. What an evil scheme! He could have run anywhere to avoid the boss's blow, but he just

had to run in Dazzling Spring's direction so that the boss's attack would also be pointed at the Spitfire. Had Dazzling Spring not been an expert player with outstanding reaction speed and mechanics, he would have died right then and there under Lang Rui's blade. If it were any other normal player under the same conditions, it would have being a certain death. Even though the boss's sole target was Unrivaled Super Hottie, the boss's slashing sword covered a significant amount of area. If Dazzling Spring hadn't reacted fast enough, he would have been smashed to pieces on the spot.

"Second tank, take over!" Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted.

At that moment, almost half of the players had abandoned their tasks to watch the commotions on the sideline. This shout snapped Tyrannical Ambition's Knight back to reality: Blade Master Lang Rui was really close to him right now.

Was this his true intention?

Everyone was confused: was Unrivaled Super Hottie trying to lead the boss towards Tyrannical Ambiotion's troops, or was he trying to killing Dazzling Spring indirectly, or was he trying to kill two birds with one stone?

Tyrannical Ambition's Knight immediately threw out a Provoke, forcing Lang Rui to turn, while making Blossom Valley's Knight very sad.

Blossom Valley's Knight thought Unrivaled Super Hottie was

dead for sure, so he didn't rush in to fight over the boss. Who would have thought that Unrivaled Super Hottie would be able to survive through all that? He knew that Unrivaled Super Hottie was too busy to take on the boss, but he had forgotten that there were still people from Tyrannical Ambition present. Right now, the second team, which had a good number of Knights and Clergy and plenty of time to prepare, easily dragged the boss away.

“Get it back!!” With the Knight’s shout, Blossom Valley’s troops rushed forward. The second, third, fourth, and fifth tank gathered around the main tank to start a war of Provokes. Blossom Valley’s Clerics all tensed up right away. They knew soon that the battle would soon fall into chaos as the ownership of the boss’s aggro becomes a total mess. That would be the hardest time for the teams, especially the Clerics.

Provoke!

Provoke!

Provoke....

Both sides started picking fights with the others. They were provoking each other to see which side had the better skill.

Meanwhile, despite being pushed around earlier, Dazzling Spring had already jumped back up and was chasing after Unrivaled Super Hottie. Both of them had no helper now, so the battle turned into an one on one death match. Dazzling Spring’s embarrassing state was nowhere to be seen now. His gun roared in his right hand

while grenades rolled off his left, churning up a fiery storm of explosions.

Under Ye Xiu's control, the Knight moved nimbly in spite of its usual clumsy impression. Unrivaled Super Hottie dodged all of Dazzling Spring's offensives narrowly with skillful pathing.

But because of the fast pace of the fight, no one was able to tell how many skills Dazzling Spring released nor how many times he had attacked. All that people could be heard were the endless roars of explosions and gunshots. In the blink of an eye, the colorful visual effects of the skills had swallowed up a large area on the map.

"So flashy!!" Someone exclaimed.

"But they seem ineffective though? None of them hit." Someone followed up after noticing Unrivaled Super Hottie's expert positioning.

Flashy, but ineffective....

When this comment came out, many players paused in realization, especially the players from Blossom Valley. Although Dazzling Spring had whipped up a lively battle for the sake of Blossom Valley, the players from Blossom Valley had no idea where he had come from. Amidst the discussion, one thought suddenly came up, reminding these Blossom Valley's players of one person.

That person was none other than Hundred Blossom’s former captain, Dazzling Hundred Blossom’s owner: Zhang Jiale.

Zhang Jiale’s style was extremely garish, just like his character’s name: Dazzling Hundred Blossoms. However, because he overly pursued the flashy effects in an onslaught of skills, his style's effectiveness had became the target of many’s criticism. Especially when his opponent had managed to analyze his fighting style thoroughly, comments like "Cool, but you aren't able to hit him" started to appear more and more frequently on Zhang Jia Le's commentary.

Right now, the same critique appeared on Dazzling Spring. It sparked that feeling of familiarity almost instantaneously among the fans of Team Hundred Blossom.

Dazzling Spring grabbed everyone’s eyes since the moment he got on stage. His style had been garish enough. It was so excessively flashy that even the issue of being effective had surfaced. Could this person truly be Zhang Jiale? If not, then the player behind Dazzling Spring had perfected a truly unbelievable imitation.

However, if Dazzling Spring was indeed Zhang Jiale, then the player who was able to dodge every attack of his had to be a pro player too. Could he be Zhen Chengfeng? While everyone was having a headache just to figure out the situation at hand, Jiang Jiale suddenly exploded as if being triggered.

That person really is Zhang Jiale!!!

The players of Blossom Valley were incomparably familiar with their team's former God and immediately came to this conclusion. Even the players from other guilds quickly had the same thought. In this instant, Dazzling Spring's hand speed rampaged freely. Knowledge, decision-making, and reaction speed could occasionally be made up for with luck, but hand speed was a rigid physical factor. It wasn't something luck could bring about. This person wasn't randomly mashing his keyboard either. His character's movements were clean and crisp like a famous star singing. No matter how fast he or she sang, each and every word could be heard clearly.

Dazzling Spring gave the audience this type of feeling. All of his moves had some purpose to them. What about Unrivaled Super Hottie? It looked like he could no longer dodge any more. The brilliant array of attacks enveloped him. Was he dead or alive? No could tell.

Probably dead, right?

Most of the players made this guess. The wave of attacks had been too frightening. However, Dazzling Spring didn't seem to share their thoughts. Although he stopped attacking, it was because even he couldn't see the situation from all of the attacks he had released. Even so, he prepared to attack at any moment. His gun didn't lower and his left hand had a grenade prepared. He was waiting for the moment the field cleared up.

Suddenly, more than half of the players stopped whatever they had been doing. Only those fighting the boss couldn't do so because they simply couldn't. Though at this moment, no one

cared about the boss. Everyone focused their attention onto the duel between these two mysterious guys.

The light dispersed and everyone saw that Unrivaled Super Hottie had fallen.

Dazzling Spring lowered his gun and turned around. His attention was already on the boss. At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie's corpse suddenly glowed with a white light. Unrivaled Super Hottie leaped up and headed straight for Dazzling Spring with a Charge.

This unexpected revival was undoubtedly the best kind of ambush there was. Dazzling Spring had no time to prepare against it. Among the shocked cries of many, Unrivaled Super Hottie charged directly into him.

"I know picking on noobs feels good, but you don't have to look for superiority in this way, right? You're better than this!" As Unrivaled Super Hottie spoke, Dazzling Spring was already being sent away flying.

Chapter 584 - Creating An Environment

Even though everyone saw the scene clearly with their own eyes, not many of them apart from Unrivaled Super Hottie's helper team understood what exactly had happened.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was obviously in a team. He had come over with Tyrannical Ambition. Although he wasn't officially a part of the guild, he still joined one of their teams. When Dazzling Spring's brilliant attacks engulfed him, everyone felt like he was definitely dead. At this moment, a message appeared in Unrivaled Super Hottie's team.

One word: Revive. Next to the word were detailed coordinates of his position.

With these instructions, the team's Clerics cast a Revive. As for Unrivaled Super Hottie? He might have died, but he had sent out the message. After being revived, he didn't hurry and get back up. He lay there, acting dead, waiting for Dazzling Spring to turn around before launching a surprise attack.

"How despicable……"

The team members who knew the truth couldn't help but give this remark in private, despite their bias towards their teammate.

Charge, Heroic Leap, Shield Attack, Upward Slash……

Unrivaled Super Hottie's movements were very quick. He chained his attacks in an instant, striking down the target, who had been sent up into the air by the initial Charge. These moves weren't things most Knights could do.

Dazzling Spring wasn't worried about the damage from this combo. He had a stronger reaction towards those words.

"Who are you?" Dazzling Spring made all sorts of guesses, but he wasn't certain about any one of them.

"What have you been busy with this year? Could you really have been preparing to leave just to run to the game and bully noobs?" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked. His voice wasn't loud, just enough for Dazzling Spring to hear. Otherwise, if these top elites in the game heard themselves being called bullied noobs, who knew how angry they would be.

Dazzling Spring didn't answer. He suddenly focused and amidst Unrivaled Super Hottie's continuous attacks, he dodged and actually escaped from the combo.

"Tch……." Unrivaled Super Hottie clicked his tongue. He immediately fell back and Dazzling Spring chased after him.

Dazzling Spring immediately won back the upper hand in that instant.

The players from the three big guilds were even feeling slightly

annoyed at the boss's existence right now. The boss was interfering with this incredible show. If they couldn't determine the skill levels of these two players, they weren't worthy of being players in the Heavenly Domain.

"This Unrivaled Super Hottie, could he be……" Someone moved close to Jiang You and whispered to him.

"Yes, I have an idea. Don't worry." Jiang You appeared to be becoming more and more calm.

"Heal, heal, heal! Why aren't there any Clerics healing!!!" Everyone heard Unrivaled Super Hottie shout loudly as he dodged Dazzling Spring's attacks.

Everyone had heard these sort of words coming from Knights countless times. No one gave much thought to them. Knights were tanks. Wasn't it normal for them to tell the Clerics to heal? But the problem this time was that it looked like a 1v1 duel. This Knight was actually telling them to help. Wasn't that too disgraceful? Many of them were disappointed.

"Heal him." Jiang You decisively gave the order.

Unrivaled Super Hottie soon began to glow with white light. He immediately stood still and stopped dodging Dazzling Spring's attacks. He was about to go forward and trade blows.

"How shameless!!!" The players from Blossom Hundred Valleys

shouted angrily.

With several Clerics healing him, this guy wanted to trade blows with a Spitfire? Wasn't that too shameless? In theory, for team battles, supporting a tank while having him charge through the troops was a very common strategy, but the confrontation between Dazzling Spring and Unrivaled Super Hottie clearly indicated that these two certainly weren't ordinary players. As soon as everyone saw them as being on a higher level, everyone's requirements went up another level too. Wasn't asking others for help in a PK very normal? But everyone felt like it was too unstylish for someone so high class.

"F*ck!" Dazzling Spring shouted. He clearly despised his opponent's action, but he could only run away. No one could directly win over a tank with a bunch of Clerics healing him. When he saw this action, Dazzling Spring was now very certain who this person was! He he originally thought it was highly probable it was this person, after all, no one else had the spare time to run over to the game to fight a boss.

"Don't run. Let me give you a good lesson. Did you really think you could go on a rampage without any fear in the game?" With help from the Clerics, Unrivaled Super Hottie clearly became more arrogant.

Everyone was speechless again. If you're that capable, then don't bring Clerics with you. If you hadn't brought Clerics, wouldn't you have been the one to get cleaned up? Even though Unrivaled Super Hottie had put Dazzling Spring into a difficult situation too, Dazzling Spring clearly had the upper hand. Previously, Dazzling

Spring had directly killed off Unrivaled Super Hottie, who had to be revived to fight back.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's equipment had been worse than Dazzling Spring's to begin with. After dying, his stats would be reduced. If they fought head to head again, he would just die again. Who would have thought that this guy would directly call for a bunch of Clerics to help him. How could he shout like he was in the right?

Dazzling Spring looked quite patient. With Clerics helping the Knight, he obviously couldn't contest him directly. At this moment, he was relying on his fast movements to circle around Unrivaled Super Hottie and target the Clerics helping him.

"Clerics, protect yourselves!" Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted. The Clerics suddenly started to get flustered. Protect ourselves? More like you should be protecting us..... and he wants us to protect ourselves against such a terrifying enemy? Are you joking?!

As proof that he wasn't just saying this, when Dazzling Spring directly went for the Clerics, Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't show any attempts at stopping him. It seemed like he was using the Clerics as bait, so he could use the opportunity to inflict heavy damage onto Dazzling Spring.

Dazzling Spring open fired!

With his high speed actions, he immediately engulfed the Clerics with a dazzling array of attacks.

The Clerics immediately acted to protect themselves: run.

The Knight didn't have any intentions of helping them. It made the Clerics feel very angry. If he wouldn't help them, then they wouldn't help him. All of them sprinted towards their other teammates. Those guys would care for them, unlike Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"What are you running for..... heal each other. Do you really think he can instantly kill all of you?" Unrivaled Super Hottie said helplessly. But previously, a squad of Clerics had been killed instantly. Everyone saw it very clearly. How could the Clerics not be scared?

Dazzling Spring didn't chase after the Clerics. He turned around and aimed at Unrivaled Super Hottie.

'Hurry up and kill the boss!" Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately backed away. He looked like he was heading back to Tyrannical Ambition's troops for protection.

Dazzling Spring saw through his intentions and quickly stopped Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"How much movement speed does your equipment add!" Unrivaled Super Hottie complained. He saw Dazzling Spring's equipment. Apart from a bunch of jump height, the rest was a bunch hfo movement speed. Compared to a heavy Knight, who knew how much faster he moved.

Dazzling Spring didn't know either and attacked in a frenzy.

Blossom Valley's guild leader Blooming Blossom felt like he should do something. With a shout, Blossom Valley's players joined the fray.

They had no doubts about the identity of Dazzling Spring. He was the former team captain and ace player. It was an honor to play with him shoulder to shoulder. Who knew how many Blossom Valley players hoped to have the opportunity to interact with a God-level player like him.

Zhang Jiale had already retired, but he definitely still had influence because no one in Team Hundred Blossoms was able to replace him yet. Tang Hao was a promising rookie, but according to Blossom Valley's traditions, Dazzling Hundred Blossoms should be the core. Right now, the ace player was a Brawler. No one was used to it. Everyone hoped Zou Yuan could hurry up and become the core with Dazzling Hundred Blossoms, but Zou Yuan's performance this season made them give up. He was pushed to do something beyond his abilities. He truly didn't have the temperament of an ace player or at least he didn't show it. It made it seem like Team Hundred Blossoms was being held up by Tang Hao. According to rumors, next season, Team Hundred Blossoms was trying to buy Team Wind Howl's top Brawler character, Three Hits. Was Team Hundred Blossoms really going to become a team with a Brawler as the core?

This was an issue that made Team Hundred Blossom fans very conflicted. Among them included elites from the guilds. Seeing the

former captain Zhang Jiale in-game gave them hope again because at least they knew that Zhang Jiale hadn't abandoned Glory. Or perhaps he was going to come back? They didn't know, but they wanted to give this former captain of theirs an environment for him to fight in. It didn't matter if it was in the game. Their original goal of the boss had been somewhat forgotten by Blossom Valley.

None of the Blossom Valley players that rushed out went to attack Unrivaled Super Hottie. They immediately headed to stop Tyrannical Ambition from helping him.

"Kill him!!!" The players from Blossom Valley suddenly shouted in unison. They cheered on their captain as if they were watching a pro match.

Dazzling Spring's movements clearly paused. He was clearly moved by actions from Blossom valley.

For an enemy, this pause was an opening. Unrivaled Super Hottie instantly activated Knight's Spirit and rushed at him.

Chapter 585 - Starting Place

Dazzling Spring attacked with an extremely quick pace. In order to dodge these types of attacks, Unrivaled Super Hottie had to make lots of movements. This caused Chen Guo, who was beside Ye Xiu, to stare at his screen, but be unsure of what was going on.

Despite this, she was still immensely excited.

This was because she was the only person who could actually confirm the two's identity.

Ye Xiu, that naturally goes without saying.

Zhang Jiale. His flashy Spitfire's Hundred Blossoms style was too noticeable. Even more so, Ye Xiu quietly spoke to Dazzling Spring so that no one else besides Dazzling Spring could hear him. However, Chen Guo was next to Ye Xiu, so she could hear him speak. Chen Guo didn't need further confirmation. She had already made an accurate guess on this person's identity.

Chen Guo was extremely excited. She was too busy to even look down on Ye Xiu for telling the Clerics to support him, so he could just tank the hits to fight.

Zhang Jiale was a God!

In terms of age, he had been a pro for six years. Right now, the Glory Pro Alliance was on its eighth competitive season, so he

would be considered quite old.

Within these six years, he participated in three finals, which was quite an accomplishment. Amongst all the Gods in the pro scene, only Ye Qiu and Wang Jiexi had similar achievements. Ye Qiu had participated in four finals and became the champion three times. Wang Jiexi had participated in three finals and became the champion two times. Zhang Jiale had participated in three finals, but won the championship zero times.

This tragic comparison was honestly very depressing. Especially for those three finals, Zhang Jiale's opponents just happened to be Ye Qiu and Wang Jie Xi. When the three were compared together, it only made Zhang Jiale look even more tragic.

Last season or the Pro Alliance's seventh season, Team Hundred Blossoms led by Zhang Jiale lost to Team Tiny Herb led by Wang Jiexi. Zhang Jiale's heart completely died. After the long holidays, he suddenly announced his retirement, completely catching Team Hundred Blossoms off guard. Because Team Hundred Blossoms wasn't able to prepare well enough during the summer, their performance this season fell sharply. It was only because of Team Excellent Era's downfall that Team Hundred Blossoms was able to escape from criticism.

Then again, Team Hundred Blossom's decline wasn't unreasonable like Team Excellent Era's. The sudden retirement of their ace player and captain resulted in the team not having anyone to take his position. Their decline wasn't a surprise with such misfortune falling upon them. However, a team that had participated in three finals couldn't be ordinary. Team Hundred

Blossom's second year rookie Tang Hao had risen abruptly this season. But their best character and the responsibilities involved were pushed onto Zou Yuan, which was way beyond his ability. On the other hand, Tang Hao was outstanding player, but the Brawler character in his hand wasn't good enough to be considered a trump card. In the end, Team Hundred Blossom's performance was shaky. At this point in time, it would be natural for a person to think: if Zhang Jiale and his Dazzling Hundred Blossoms were still playing, along with the aid of the rising Tang Hao, Team Hundred Blossoms would undoubtedly be a power to be reckoned with this season.

Harsh critics would say Zhang Jiale was worthy of being called the Number One Unlucky God. He couldn't take it anymore and retired after suffering through so many years, but then an outstanding helper immediately popped up in the team. Originally, he could have had another chance to win the championships, but the chance was missed just like that.

But the majority of the people were lenient and felt sorry for Zhang Jiale. Hundred Dazzling Blossom's performance during last season's final was still as splendid as in the past. Zhang Jiale hadn't aged to the point, where he needed to retire yet. It was just that he was unable to get any return from all of his struggling for so many ears. Although he wasn't old, his heart had been grinded by time. His heart had given up. His sudden announcement of his retirement felt a little bit irresponsible and impulsive.

Topics related to Zhang Jiale continued for the whole competition season. Even if Team Hundred Blossoms had the upcoming Tang Hao, it couldn't stop the fans' reminiscence of Zhang Jiale. Some people suggested that in the All Star Weekend's

Rookie Challenge, Tang Hao's prideful "junior succeeds the senior" might have been because Team Hundred Blossoms constantly talked about their retired team leader, which irritated him and caused him to want to rise like the devil. If one thought about this more carefully, the explanation would feel a bit far-fetched, but it was truly hard to say why Tang Hao issued the challenge.

A God had just risen in the team, but the only thing people talked about was the previous leader. What could he be feeling in his heart? Tao Hao was only a God because of his skills. In terms of age, he was only a second year rookie. He was turning eighteen this year, an age where it's easy to be proud. How could anyone expect such a youth to be mature and reserved?

Everything that had happened to Team Hundred Blossoms this season could be attributed to Zhang Jiale's retirement. His leave was straightforward, but was he truly willing in his heart? If there really was another chance, would he return again? With the rise of Tang Hao this season, many Team Hundred Blossom fans wanted Zhang Jiale to come back.

But now, in the online game, Zhang Jiale's Spitfire had appeared. Combined with the encounter with Wei Chen from before, Chen Guo immediately became excited.

Chen Guo was obviously a bit uneasy about their future new team. But another powerful God had come. How could Chen Guo stop herself from being excited? She hoped to see a repeat performance of Wei Chen's encounter.

"Did you become a spy in Tyrannical Ambition for this to

happen?” Chen Guo was so enthusiastic that her voice was shaking.

“For what to happen?” But Ye Xiu was puzzled.

“Him! Zhang Jiale.” Chen Guo pointed towards Dazzling Spring on Ye Xiu’s screen. Chen Guo felt dizzy seeing a fight between two Gods from a first person point of view.

“I became a spy in Tyrannical Ambition to find Zhang Jiale? Could you please analyze how that makes any logical sense.” Ye Xiu spoke helplessly.

“It’s not?” Chen Guo asked with uncertainty.

“Of course not! This is a pure coincidence! If I knew he were here, wouldn’t I be seeking death by coming in my current condition?” Ye Xiu spoke.

“What about your condition?”

“With only my current equipment, no guild, and lacking 160 stat points.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“Do you mean to say that you can’t beat him?”

“I just died a moment ago. Did you not see that?” Ye Xiu asked, puzzled.

“I thought that was one of your despicable tactics.” Chen Guo was dumbstruck.

“What type of tactic is that? When I get revived, my experience is still deducted. I was level, so a loss in experience means a reduction in stats.” Ye Xiu said.

“So you’re saying…… it’s a tragedy?” Chen Guo asked.

“Didn’t you see me calling for the Clerics to come help me?” Ye Xiu said. “What exactly have you been doing this entire time?”

“I…… I……” Chen Guo was at a loss for words. She really didn’t think that the reason for Unrivaled Super Hottie’s death and Ye Xiu’s call for help was actually so simple and plain: he couldn’t beat his opponent. She had been thinking about what sort of despicable scheme Ye Xiu was hiding. The truth rendered her speechless.

He died because he couldn’t beat his opponent.

He called for help because he couldn’t beat his opponent.

F*ck, those actions were so logical! But Chen Guo didn’t even spend a second to think about the possibility of this happening to Ye Xiu and regarded it as illogical.

Chen Guo was still in a daze, when Ye Xiu shouted again: “Is anyone going to come help me??”

Now Chen Guo finally understood. This was no scheme nor was it a trap. It was because he really couldn’t beat the opponent that he had to ask for help.

Even though Ye Xiu managed to take advantage of the opening, while Zhang Jiale was in a daze, and attacked a few times, but just like what Ye Xiu had told Chen Guo, his character’s was too weak. Even though the equipment was provided by Jiang You, it was only bit better than his previous out-dated equipment. It was nowhere near Dazzling Spring’s equipment. Nowhere near didn’t just mean the stats. For Unrivalled Super Hottie, it was a set of equipment casually provided by Jiang You. But for Dazzling Spring, it was obviously matched and designed meticulously by Zhang Jiale according to his own habits and style. It could be likened to a scuffle between two people. One fellow would be improvising with a randomly picked up brick, while the other fellow would be using a weapon he was familiar with.

Secondly, there was the 160 stat point gap. Unrivalled Super Hottie didn’t have it because he didn’t have a guild. On the other hand, Dazzling Spring was with Blossom Valley.

These two disadvantages were already enough to be a deciding factor.

Ye Xiu’s current opponent wasn’t any random player from the Heavenly Domain in which case he could suppress through skill alone. This was a God who was on the same level as Ye Xiu. His

achievements were only a bit less than Ye Xiu's. Let alone normal players, even Wei Chen wouldn't be able to compete with Zhang Jiale right now.

Ye Xiu was able to take advantage of the small opening, but he could gain a slight advantage for a bit. Without any alarm, Zhang Jiale relied on his two advantages to easily reverse the situation. Thus, Ye Xiu had to call for help.

However, the players from Blossom Valley wouldn't give him the opportunity.

After identifying Zhang Jiale, protecting this duel from outside interference was even more important than than the boss.

"Blow him to bits!!!"

After hearing Ye Xiu calling out for help again, the players from Blossom Valley became very excited and gave another wave of cheers.

Zhang Jiale also attacked amidst the cheers as if he had returned onto the stage.

"Hey, why are you being so serious?" Ye Xiu spoke, while controlling Unrivaled Super Hottie and looking for an opportunity.

"You don't seem very relaxed either?" Zhang Jiale finally spoke.

“That’s a must. I intend to form a new team and make my way back to the pro scene. Of course I have to be serious. I’m doing business here! If you want to bully noobs to feel superior, couldn’t you go somewhere else? Hurry and pretend you DCed.” Ye Xiu said.

“Didn’t you just say that bullying noobs doesn’t feel good? I find it quite nice bullying you.” Zhang Jiale said.

“I’m conducting serious business here. I don’t have time to fool around with you!” Ye Xiu got angry.

“You’re still not going to give up?” Zhang Jiale asked.

“Why do I have to give up?” Ye Xiu asked in reply.

“Haven’t you already gotten what you want? Why do you still want to keep going?” Zhang Jiale asked.

“I’ve never heard of anyone getting tired of winning championships.” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re still thinking of winning a championship?” Zhang Jiale laughed.

“Winning a championship is very addicting. I really cherish my memories of it.” Ye Xiu said.

“F*ck……” Zhang Jiale turned depressed. Ye Xiu clearly knew of his circumstances, yet this fellow was still discussing the feeling of winning a championship. He was sprinkling salt onto his wound!

“I don’t feel like I need to retire yet. As long as there’s a chance, I will never back out, even if it’s just for one more day.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“Big bro, you’re also in retirement right now, okay?” Zhang Jiale said.

“Struggling isn’t limited to just the pro scene. This here is still Glory. This is our true starting point.”

Chapter 586 - Provoke Relay

The two Gods didn't stop moving their hands, when they spoke to each other. Unrivaled Super Hottie and Dazzling Spring spun around each other, fighting back and forth. Occasionally, Unrivaled Super Hottie would shout out "Clerics!", reducing the quality of the match.

"Charge over and help!!"

An unexpected order came from Tyrannical Ambition's side.

Those two players were fighting fiercely. The fight for the boss was turning white hot as well. Players continued to die in battle. The boss's aggro kept on shifting between the three guilds through the usage of Provoke. Blossom Valley wasn't focusing too much on the boss, so they had already fallen slightly behind. As for Tyrannical Ambition, Unrivaled Super Hottie had given them the advantage by being the first to establish aggro. Right now was the perfect moment to firmly grasp the lead. Who would have thought that their guild leader would order their main force to support Unrivaled Super Hottie……

Even though the players didn't understand the reason, they still followed the order.

The players from Blossom Valley tried their hardest to stop Tyrannical Ambition, but Tyrannical Ambition's strength didn't lose to them one bit. Tyrannical Ambition couldn't crush Blossom Valley with one strike, but they could still focus their forces onto a

point and create a small opening.

Under Jiang You's orders, the players from Tyrannical Ambition quickly rushed through the opening and provided a line of defense for the Clerics. The Clerics immediately began casting their spells and healed Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"Ha ha ha ha." Unrivaled Super Hottie laughed. When the players from Blossom Valley saw this guy laugh, they gave him a look of disdain and began healing Dazzling Spring as well.

The two players were being healed like crazy and neither of them had the destructive force of a obss. Their health bars were always full. No matter how hard they attacked, their health bar never dropped.

"What's the point of a fight like this?" Zhang Jiale looked up at the sky.

"Ha ha, let's see which side's Clerics will run out of mana first!" Ye Xiu said.

"Shameless!" Zhang Jiale was speechless. With the way they were fighting, even though his health never dropped, as a Spitfire with leather armor, he definitely wouldn't be able to survive as long as a Knight with heavy armor. Against a normal opponent, Zhang Jiale could widen the distance between them and kite the opponent, but he was currently against another God. Kiting him wouldn't be so easy. Even if he were able to widen the distance for a moment, he would quickly be chased down.

Thus, Zhang Jiale decided not to waste his energy fighting Ye Xiu . He tossed Unrivaled Super Hottie aside and directly rushed into the chaotic fight between the two guilds. From this point of view, it could be seen that Zhang Jiale had the upperhand over Unrivaled Super Hottie. If he wanted to run, he could easily do so.

“Running again? Please stop giving up so easily!” Ye Xiu shouted as he chased after Dazzling Spring..

“I’ll come clean you up in a bit.” Zhang Jiale replied calmly. Following afterwards, he blasted apart the group of enemies he had charged into. His offense wasn’t something ordinary players could defend against. The bright lights swallowed up numerous players. The players from Blossom Valley had been prepared. They were all in the same team as Dazzling Spring, so none of them took any damage. Tyrannical Ambition’s side was much more tragic. They were unable to resist. They wanted to fight back, but they couldn’t even find their opponents.

From a certain perspective, Zhang Jiale’s Hundred Blossoms fighting style was a type of offense and defense. He didn’t rely on the skill effects to defend. Instead, he used the visual effects that were supposed to just be for decoration. These beautiful flashes of light would cover up Dazzling spring, so the players wouldn’t know his position. Where were they supposed to attack?

This technique was similar to Vanishing Steps. It wasn’t something the system had purposefully intended for, but rather something the players had found for themselves according to how the game worked.

Even though the damage that could be dealt by a single person was limited, Zhang Jiale was a God, who could increase the pace of his attacks with his playing. His ability to deal incredible amounts of damage in an instant was regarded as a model for many teams. This extravagant playstyle looked like it covered an extremely large area, but in reality, the damage was focused on one target. And only Zhang Jiale knew who this target was. By the time his opponent was able to figure it out, it was usually too late.

And with so many enemies around him, it was naturally very difficult to see who his attacks were focused on, even more so for normal players on a lower level than him. The health of some players fell slowly, while the health of other players fell quickly. But from an overall outlook of the battle, everyone was being attacked without any distinction between them.

For his fighting style, the more numerous the enemies the easier it was to confuse the enemies.

The players from Tyrannical Ambition were helpless. Suddenly, they saw Dazzling Spring shoot out from the bright lights, but he didn't stop attacking. However, this time, instead of attacking all around him, his attacks were focused on one player.

Everyone thought they would be able to guess who this target was, but when they turned to look, everyone was stunned.

This guy wasn't Unrivaled Super Hottie, but a Knight from Tyrannical Ambition. This guy didn't have any sort of conflict

with Dazzling Spring, but right now, he had become Dazzling Spring's target.

"Ha ha, not bad!" Unrivaled Super Hottie finally rushed over, but Dazzling Spring didn't even glance at him as he continued to attack that Knight. He didn't even turn his head when Unrivaled Super Hottie slashed at him.

"Give me a Focus!!" Everyone heard Dazzling Spring shout. Afterwards, his attacks instantly engulfed that Knight. But this Knight didn't fall. The Clerics supporting him had been prepared and had started healing him awhile ago.

This Knight was an elite from Tyrannical Ambition. His equipment was better than Unrivaled Super Hottie's, so with Clerics assisting him, he was able to survive the burst. When they saw that Dazzling Spring was still attacking this Knight, they finally came to a realization.

"Provoked! He's been Provoked!!"

"Hurry up and give him a Focus!!!" Blossom Valley finally realized as well, but they were too late. Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted "Next!" and another Knight from far away used Provoke. Dazzling Spring turned around and ran over to that side. Blossom Valley's Clerics wanted to cast a Focus to dispel the Provoke, but after the Provoke had been relayed, they were no longer in reach. In order to get closer, they would need to ask if Tyrannical Ambition would kindly move aside.

“Hurry over!!”

This time, the players from Blossom Valley shouted these words. Except this time, the situation was completely different. Last time, Unrivaled Super Hottie and Dazzling Spring had been in a harmonious 1v1 environment. Even though both of them had been within Blossom Valley’s troops, no one else was attacking Unrivaled Super Hottie besides Dazzling Spring.

But this time, Dazzling Spring had been Provoked into Tyrannical Ambition’s troops, but he didn’t receive the same treatment. As soon as Dazzling Spring fell into the enemy’s hands, Ye Xiu shouted without any shame: “Kill him! What are you waiting for!!!”

The players from Tyrannical Ambition all attacked Dazzling Spring. How much health could a Spitfire have? In addition, after being Provoked, his movements were limited and didn’t really have any way to dodge the barrage of attacks. In the end, he could only survive a bit longer than a normal player before dying.

“Okay okay. He’s dead now. Stop charging towards him and hurry up and kill the boss.” With Dazzling Spring dead, Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately appeared between Blossom Valley and Tyrannical Ambition as if nothing had happened.

“F*ck! Kill him!!” The players from Blossom Valley heard his statement and went mad. What boss? Unrivaled Super Hottie’s existence was much more disgusting than the boss’s. Everyone threw their attacks at Unrivaled Super Hottie, not even caring if they themselves took damage.

Even a pro Knight wouldn't be able to take this huge storm of attacks! Unrivaled Super Hottie ran away and involved the surrounding players. These players weren't able to react in time and were instantly killed.

"So hot-headed!" Ye Xiu grumbled as he ran. The players he passed by gave him salutes. This guy carried a halo of a aggro. To be able to make the enemies attack without any regard for their lives, how capable was that?

"What's the situation with the boss?" Unrivaled Super Hottie swiftly retreated from the frontlines and went to ask Jiang You's Wandering Peak. His objectives quickly switched. After getting rid of Dazzling Spring, he stopped PKing and focused on the boss fight.

"Right now, Samsara has the advantage." Jiang You was speechless for a good while.

"Too arrogant! I'll go steal it back!! Knights, follow me!" Ye Xiu shouted.

The Knights looked at him in fear. The several players that were previously near Unrivaled Super Hottie had been killed in an instant from the enemy's attacks. With such a huge amount of aggro on his head, who dared to stand next to him?

This Unrivaled Super Hottie directly asked the guild leader: "Can I take out the Knights and Clerics and have them join my team?"

“Okay.” Jiang You agreed decisively. He immediately reorganized the teams by putting all of the Clerics and Knights in one team. Then, he added Unrivaled Super Hottie into it.

“Knights, listen to my orders. Stop using Provoke.” Unrivaled Super Hottie instructed.

“What?”

“Wait for everyone’s Provoke to come off cooldown and then wait for my order. We’ll directly take the boss away in one swoop.” Unrivaled Super Hottie explained.

“How is that going to work?” No one believed him. The Knights from the other guilds weren’t dead. If we act, the enemies will do the same. It’ll just be a stalemate again.

“That’s why I said wait for my order.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said arrogantly.

Chapter 587 - Honest Maelstrom Counterattack

In Unrivaled Super Hottie's team, besides Knights, there were only Clerics.

These Knights were the same class as Unrivaled Super Hottie. They were used to being treated as respected uncles. Now, another Knight had suddenly taken command. None of them felt good about it. As for the Clerics? They were close partners with the tanks. In a situation, where they were wearing the same pair of pants, they weren't happy with Unrivaled Super Hottie suddenly ordering them about either.

But there was nothing they could do. The experienced Jiang You had anticipated their emotions and said a few words to them. These elites weren't playing the game full-time, but they were still playing the game part-time. Whenever they did something, they couldn't just do as they pleased. Now that their guild leader had given them an order, even if they weren't willing, they still had to listen.

"Knights, retreat!" Unrivaled Super Hottie instructed and the Knights at the front line withdrew.

"Clerics, heal me!" After the Knights fell back, Unrivaled Super Hottie gave another order and rushed forward directly into the enemy ranks. After activating Knight's Spirit, he immediately used Sacrificial Roar!

The surrounding enemy guild players suffered under the effects of the roar and their next attack flew towards Unrivaled Super Hottie. A white aura emanated from Unrivaled Super Hottie's shield. Following afterwards, he swung his shield and began blocking the incoming attacks.

"Maelstrom Counterattack!!" All of the Knights cried out in shock.

"Since he activated Knight's Spirit, it's an Honest Maelstrom Counterattack……"

Maelstrom Counterattack was another Knight defensive skill. During its ten second duration, enemy attacks had a certain probability of being reflected back. Under Knight's Spirit, Maelstrom Counterattack had a one hundred percent chance of reflecting the enemy's attacks back. As a result, it was called "Honest Maelstrom Counterattack".

This type of skill wasn't easy to use in PvP. As long as the opponent didn't attack, Maelstrom Counterattack was useless. At the present, Knights mostly used this skill to interrupt the flow of battle. As soon as Maelstrom Counterattack came out, the opponent would immediately stop attacking, allowing Knights to use this opportunity to reorganize themselves.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's usage of this skill obviously wasn't to give his team a chance to rest. He had used Sacrificial Roar just before, forcing the enemies to attack him. The Clerics immediately tensed up. They didn't think this guy would suddenly give them so much pressure.

Maelstrom Counterattack wasn't Maelstrom Reflect. First, the shield absorbed the enemy attacks and then used the sword to strike back. The Knight wasn't immune to damage during the duration. Whatever damage the attack should deal would still be dealt. Then, the damage would be returned to the opponent. If not, how else would a Knight be able to show honesty?

The elite Clerics didn't dare to try and predict anything. They raised their crosses and cast their spells. They used everything they had from big heals to small heals, long cast times to instant casts.

What would the result be like? They didn't have any confidence. If the enemy attacks directly 100-0'd Unrivaled Super Hottie's health, it wouldn't matter how many Clerics they had!

And the result?

No one knew because this Sacrificial Roar affected too many targets. In an instant, everyone's attacks flew out. It was like Zhang Jiale's Hundred Blossoms fighting style. The attacks engulfed Unrivaled Super Hottie.

But Zhang Jiale's light show was a form of protection, while Unrivaled Super Hottie would be taking crazy amounts of damage. This was something he had brought onto himself.

"He's still not dead!!"

The others didn’t know the results, but the Clerics knew that their spells had locked onto Unrivaled Super Hottie. Since their spells hadn’t faded away yet, it meant he was still alive. These healing spells couldn’t be used on dead bodies. Only a Revive would work.

What was he trying to do?

Everyone asked themselves this question. At this moment, everyone could faintly see a silhouette flicker amidst the light. The flick was extremely quick and brief. It was the movement of someone jumping and falling rapidly. Then, everyone saw a shockwave disperse the light. The players surrounding Unrivaled Super Hottie were pushed away and knocked to the ground. Not a single one of them stood up.

“What?”

No one was able to respond for a moment. The light and shock wave had already passed. Unrivaled Super Hottie was still standing there with a whole bunch of white healing aura around him. All around him were players that had been knocked to the ground. The view was crystal clear. Everyone saw the scene and couldn’t help but cry out.

“Are you kidding me!!”

“Instant kill??”

“How is that possible?”

“How did it happen?”

“They’re not actually dead, right??”

All of the players that had been swept away by the shock wave were all dead. Their corpses and their equipment were scattered all across the ground. There were at least twenty players that had been struck by the shock wave. Some were from Samsara and some were from Blossom Valley. Even the Level 70 wild boss Blade Master Lan Rui wouldn’t be able to inflict such damage with one attack. But now, Unrivaled Super Hottie had somehow instantly killed off at least twenty players with one strike. No one on the battlefield was a noob. All of them were peak experts of the Heavenly Domain. This sort of occurrence had never happened before.

Were Knights this fearsome? Then what’s the point of other classes? Everyone might as well just be one……

Amidst the widespread terror that had taken over the battlefield, Unrivaled Super Hottie stepped forward again. The players from Samsara and Blossom Valley had already forgotten their purpose in coming here. Just this one step made them retreat in a hurry. It was as if this step was a prelude to another huge massacre.

Let alone the two guilds that had been hit by the attack, even Tyrannical Ambition’s side was in fear, especially the Knights. They were so shocked, their eyes were about to pop out.

“What happened?” All of the Knights in Tyrannical Ambition just happened to be gathered together, so they quickly began discussing with each other.

“Were those guys already almost dead?"

“How could there be such a coincidence!”

‘If they weren’t already almost dead, then other than an Assassin’s Life-Risking Strike, how could they have instantly died?”

“It was too hard to see because of all of that light!”

“Was that shockwave from Heroic Leap?”

“Heroic Leap…… I didn’t see him jump…..”

“I thought I saw someone flicker.”

“Just a flicker?”

“If his hands are quick enough, maybe he did a small jump…..”

“Wait, could it be like this!!” Someone suddenly thought of something and shouted. Everyone turned to look at the speaker. It

was Tyrannical Ambition's number one Knight speaking. In other words, he was Tyrannical Ambition's head tank. When Three Stones spoke, everyone calmed down and listened to him.

"He used Sacrificial Roar to concentrate the enemy attacks onto him. Then, by using Honest Maelstrom Counterattack, he absorbed everyone's attacks. Finally, he used a Just Heroic Leap to return all of the absorbed damage to each person. With all of the damage he absorbed, of course it would be enough to instantly kill someone. Unrivaled Super Hottie was only able to survive all of that damage because of all of the Clerics crazily healing him." Three Stones said.

"It can be used like that?" The Knights sucked in a cold breath. They were all experienced Knights. Apart from pro players, no one would dare to call themselves more experienced than them? But now, this Knight just did something they had never thought of before.

"I don't know. I've never tried before. But I just read over the description for these skills and nothing said they couldn't be used like this. But the problem is that actually doing it is extremely difficult even if you know the theory. You need to be extremely quick and precise with how you used your skills. We probably don't have the ability to do it."

The Knights listened and fell silent. They had played Glory for a long time. They recognized their own skill. Even if they knew the theory, if they tried, they definitely wouldn't be able to succeed. They wouldn't be able to do it even if they were lucky. The conditions were too strict.

“Who is this person?” The fourth branch Knight, Flight, asked gloomily. He originally thought he could use Unrivaled Super Hottie as a stepping stone to show his strength to the overall guild leader! But now from the looks of it, this guy’s skill level far surpassed him. With just this one move, anyone could tell that compared to him, Flight was just a nobody.

Flight asked something that was on the minds of many of them, but Three Stones didn’t answer. At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted: “Are your Provokes ready!”

“Ready.” The attack had been too shocking. None of the Knights were unwilling anymore. They heard his question and promptly answered back.

“Line up and wait for my command. When you see it, immediately act.” Unrivaled Super Hottie shouted.

The Knights lined up and Unrivaled Super Hottie quickly typed out a “1”.

The first Knight acted and used a Provoke on the boss.

Samsara’s Knights were still resisting. One of their Knights was about to use a Provoke, when Unrivaled Super Hottie typed out a “1”.

Samsara’s Knight acted, but right when his Provoke completed,

Tyrannical Ambition's side sent out a Provoke. The boss didn't even turn his head towards them and headed straight for Tyrannical Ambition.

Chapter 588 - Crusader's Trial

Samsara really hadn't noticed Tyrannical Ambition's movements from the beginning.

When Samsara's Knight used his Provoke, the boss had shifted its aggro to him, but had almost instantaneously been pulled back by Tyrannical Ambition's Knight. Under Ye Xiu's command, as long as the Knights from Tyrannical Ambition acted promptly, Provoke would be timed perfectly.

Thus, in the eyes of Samsara's players and even Tyrannical Ambition's own players, nothing seemed to have happened to the boss. It was still facing whatever direction it had been facing before.

"What's going on?"

The players from Tyrannical Ambition didn't understand what was going on, but they weren't worried. However, the players from Samsara were panicking. The boss was heading over to their enemies. The Knight that had used Provoke was puzzled too. His skill went on cooldown, but why was there no effect?

Blade Master Lan Rui definitely didn't have any resistance towards it. It might be able to resist other skills, but definitely not Provoke. This was one of the boss's characteristics. Against Provoke, the boss had absolutely no way of controlling himself.

As a result, Samsara's Knight just thought he had messed up. He

didn’t know how he messed up though, so he felt very ashamed. He immediately called for another Knight to come over.

Ye Xiu saw everything and when he saw the enemy Knight act, he immediately gave another order.

The next Tyrannical Ambition Knight was completely focused. As soon as he saw the order, he immediately used the skill.

Thus, Blade Master Lan Rui continued to have no reaction to the enemy’s Provokes.

The players from Tyrannical Ambition were beginning to understand, but the players from Samsara were all staring at their two Knights.

The two Knights both felt very ashamed. The third Knight had already rushed over.

“My turn!” This Knight shouted as he used Provoke.

His loud voice didn’t mean his hands moved any quicker. In fact, it gave Ye Xiu a heads up. Ye Xiu saw everything clearly, but Tyrannical Ambition’s Knight couldn’t react with the precision of a machine. The third Provoke was just a tad bit slow.

As a result, this time, the players from Samsara finally saw Blade Master Lan Rui turn its head. The third Knight was already smiling to show his triumph, but Blade Master Lan Rui only turned its

head slightly before turning back. The boss continued to head away.

Everyone from Samsara became petrified. They finally realized it. When the fourth Knight came out, someone paid attention to Tyrannical Ambition's movements and discovered that Tyrannical Ambition's Knight practically acted at the same time as their own Knight. There was almost no difference in timing between them, but when the skill effects came through, the boss would always continue moving towards Tyrannical Ambition.

If the boss moved any further, it would be too late!!

Samsara was alarmed. Tyrannical Ambition wanted to directly pull the boss into their troops. That way, unless they massacred Tyrannical Ambition, it would be extremely difficult to take regain the aggro. Right now, they couldn't even consider whether or not it was possible to massacre Tyrannical Ambition. Even if they succeeded, they would certainly take heavy casualties. By then, whether or not they would have the manpower to deal with the Level 70 wild boss would be a huge issue.

"Hurry, everyone forward! We have to get it back!!" Samsara's guild leader, Three Realms Six Paths, was starting to panic. Before, Tyrannical Ambition and Blossom Valley had been in a fierce conflict, so Samsara had been able to take the advantage in the boss fight, but now that the conflict had ended, Tyrannical Ambition had returned and taken away the boss. Even though the shock from Unrivaled Super Hottie instantly killing several players wasn't small, he wasn't willing to retreat. Three Realms Six Paths gave an order and personally led the charge to try to raise the

morale of his troops.

But right when he shouted, a shadow suddenly appeared beside him. Three Realms Six Paths heard his subordinates warning him to be careful. He had only been paying attention to leading everyone and hadn't paid attention to his own safety. He hastily tried to dodge, but it was already too late. He was struck directly by a Charge and sent flying. When he turned his head to look, he saw that it was Tyrannical Ambition's Unrivaled Super Hottie.

For a moment, Three Realms Six Paths thought he was going to die, but he relaxed after seeing his health. He looked out and saw his players rushing forward like crazy. The Knights moved up together. Five of them had lined up and started competing with the enemies.

The five Knights Provoked one after the other, but Blade Master Lan Rui only turned its head twice. Its feet never stopped walking towards Tyrannical Ambition's troops. The more it walked, the deeper it went until finally, Samsara couldn't see it anymore.

"F*CK!!" The players from Samsara cursed. It was so ridiculous! Because they knew about this boss's characteristics, the three guilds had brought more Knights with them. They had predicted it would turn into a Provoke war, but they never would have thought that it would become so one side so easily. It was like a small child playing tug of war against ten big men. The other side easily pulled the rope without any resistance.

As for trying to make more space? Unrivaled Super Hottie led a few troops to block them. This guy was unbelievably arrogant and

charged in alone like he was Zhao Yun. The players from Samsara were scared though. This guy had instantly killed twenty or so players. Who wouldn't be afraid of him?

Everyone ran away as fast as they could from Unrivaled Super Hottie. With such fear in their hearts, it didn't matter what formation they took. None of them could stand their ground. On the other hand, Tyrannical Ambition had charged into them and caused chaos. Once Unrivaled Super Hottie did enough here, he turned his head and ran towards Blossom Valley. He charged forward alone, but behind him were a bunch of Clerics. Everyone understood the situation now. This guy was running around alone so bravely because of all of the Clerics who were healing him.

But even if they knew, what could they do? Did anyone dare to face him?

No one in Samsara dared to, but Blossom Valley was different. The players from Blossom Valley had already gone crazy. They wanted to take revenge on Unrivaled Super Hottie! The boss? Not important! This guy had killed their God! Even though he hadn't done it personally, it had clearly been orchestrated by him. Dazzling Spring had been forced deep into Tyrannical Ambition's troops through use of Provoke. No matter how much of a God he was, he wouldn't be able to survive under such heavy fire!

The players from Blossom Valley pounced towards Tyrannical Ambition. One was to take revenge. Two was to rescue their God. It didn't matter if they died. They could revive!

Their momentum was astonishing and they completely ignored

the boss. The players from Tyrannical Ambition were having trouble defending. Then, Unrivaled Super Hottie left the circle, killed Dazzling Spring, stole back the boss from Samsara, and was now heading back to save them.

“What are you fooling around for! He already revived! He’s not waiting for you guys!” Unrivaled Super Hottie lectured Blossom Valley.

The players from Blossom Valley went crazy.

Who the h*ll are you? You killed our God and now you’re lecturing us? We’ll bite you to death!

The players from Blossom Valley cursed as they charged towards Unrivaled Super Hottie……

Tyrannical Ambition’s Knight team was fighting with the boss, but they were paying attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie’s movements. Seeing the players from Blossom Valley mercilessly rushing towards Unrivaled Super Hottie, they suddenly felt an ominous premonition.

‘Are his cooldowns up?” Someone asked.

“Knight’s Spirit shouldn’t be up yet.” Someone replied. Knight’s Spirit was a Knight’s Awakening skill, so it had a fairly long cooldown, nearly five minutes. Unrivaled Super Hottie killed Dazzling Spring and won back the boss. He had been very efficient

since his previous instant kills. It hadn't been five minutes yet, so Knight's Spirit shouldn't have been up. From their analysis, the previous fighting method required Knight's Spirit. It only worked with Honest Maelstrom Counterattack and Just Heroic Leap.

"Even without Knight's Spirit, it's probably still very scary." Someone said, seeing that Knight's Spirit wasn't up yet.

"We can do a simple calculation, he has....."

"Stop stop, by the time you finish calculating, it'll be over already." Someone said.

"But at least he doesn't need to use Sacrificial Roar....." Someone else said.

Afterwards, the Knights looked at Blossom Valley's players and sighed deeply: "He can even establish such strong aggro on players, wow....."

Everyone sighed and shook their heads. Compared to his exceptional technical skill, this guy's ability to pull player aggro was tyrannical! He's a perfect model!

"Look, he's starting to act!" At this moment, someone shouted. All of the Knights turned to look and saw Unrivaled Super Hottie's shield glow white.

Knight's Spirit truly had a long cooldown, but Maelstrom

Counterattack and Heroic Leap didn't have as long of a cooldown. These skills were up and could still be used.

"This is common sense..... why does he need to save up his skills for Knight's Spirit? Knight's Spirit refreshes cooldowns anyways!"

"True, true." Everyone was discussing amongst themselves. Unrivaled Super Hottie had used Maelstrom Counterattack to absorb the attacks, but he didn't use Heroic Leap. Instead, he charged forward with his shield and sword swinging.

"Crusader's Trial!!!!" The Knights shouted.

Crusader's Trial was a Knight's Level 70 skill. It required the player to continuously attack and allowed the Knight to maintain an extremely fast movement speed not any slower than Charge. This skill had six levels. At level one, three strikes could be made. With every increase in level, one additional strike could be made. The first strike was the base. It had twelve times the attack power of a normal attack. Every strike afterwards had the attack power of the first strike, in addition to the combined damage that was dealt by every previous strike.

This skill was said to represent the eight crusades to the east.

Even though the crusades to the east failed, in the game, each attack from Crusader's Trial was stronger than the last.

The players from Tyrannical Ambition were beginning to

understand, but the players from Samsara were all staring at their two Knights.

The two Knights both felt very ashamed. The third Knight had already rushed over.

“My turn!” This Knight shouted as he used Provoke.

Chapter 589 - Retreat In Defeat

“He’s using Crusader’s Trial with Maelstrom Counterattack!” The Knights sucked in a cold breath. In theory, it didn’t violate the game’s rules, but the difficulty of it was simply too high. Crusader’s Trial was a Level 70 skill, so it would naturally be more complex than other skills. Using Crusader’s Trial with Maelstrom Counterattack required exceptionally fast hands. It was something that normal players wouldn’t even attempt to do.

But Unrivaled Super Hottie was doing it.

“Maybe he’s just trying it out? It might not be successful?” Some people found it too difficult to believe. In any case, they couldn’t help but feel a bit sour upon seeing someone of the same class as them being so much better.

As a result, they watched the movements of Unrivaled Super Hottie with wide eyes.

First strike, hit!

The closest enemy, an Assassin, was sent flying by Unrivaled Super Hottie. The first strike of Crusader’s Trial didn’t usually have such attack power, but this strike also included the additive attack power from Maelstrom Counterattack. Even though he didn’t have Knight’s Spirit activated, he had still gathered the attacks of so many enemies. His single strike contained the combined attack power of these enemy attacks.

Assassins weren't tanky classes in the first place. The battle had lasted so long already, so his health hadn't been full either. After being sent flying by the strike, he never stood up again. He had been killed instantly.

Next, the second strike!

Crusader's Trial was a skill with terrifying attack power to begin with, but the attack had to hit the opponent in order to deal damage. Crusader's Trial added attack power to the next strike based on the damage from the previous strikes, not the attack power of the previous strikes. Attack power and damage were two very different concepts. Damage is how much health the target loses when hit by an attack. If the attack misses the target, then no matter how high the attack power is, the damage will always remain at zero.

The first strike of Crusader's Trial hit its target. Moreover, because of Maelstrom Counterattack, the first strike had dealt enough damage to instantly kill its target. It was obvious how terrifying the second strike would be. The Knights from Tyrannical Ambition obviously knew how Crusader's Trial worked, so when they saw Unrivaled Super Hottie activate Crusader's Trial, they were shocked that he actually managed to pull it off. From his move choices, they weren't surprised at the power. As a high level damage skill, Crusader's Trial gave impressive results.

The second strike also hit.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was mainly a melee class. The first strike

hit the Assassin and obtained a huge damage number. Even though the second strike no longer carried the effects of Maelstrom Counterattack, the second strike dealt damage based on the previous strike, so it instantly killed an enemy Ghostblade too.

The third strike!

This strike's attack power had the combined damage of both the Assassin and Ghostblade strikes. Unrivaled Super Hottie clearly didn't care about which class he attacked anymore. He raised his sword and slashed at the nearest enemy, a Berserker. Even though the Berserker was tankier, the accumulated attack power wasn't something a Berserker could bear and he instantly died as well.

Next, the fourth and fifth strike……

Whether or not Crusader's Trial hit the target indicated whether or not Crusader's Trial would kill the target. The damage numbers accumulated so far were more than enough to instantly kill any player.

No matter how angry the players from Blossom Valley were towards Unrivaled Super Hottie, if they went up to face him, they would just be killing themselves. Helpless, they could only run away. However, Crusader's Trial gave the Knight movement speed equivalent to that of Charge. Many players didn't have the ability to deal with such quick movement speed and would end up running around swinging their sword randomly like a blind cat trying to catch mice, but Unrivaled Super Hottie?

To put it simply, he also looked like he was just randomly swinging his sword, but maybe it was because of luck, or he truly had the ability, every single one of his strikes hit a player. When Crusader's Trial ended, eight players from Blossom Valley had fallen.

The recklessness of the players from Blossom Valley had been interrupted by this crazy slaughter. The players from Blossom Valley had also deduced Unrivaled Super Hottie's method. Such terrifying attack power was much scarier than the boss's. Using this sort of method might have been thought of before by other players, but it was only in theory. However, today, someone had finally put it into practice. It felt like something from a legend suddenly popped up in front of their eyes.

"Would anyone else like to try?" Unrivaled Super Hottie's stern voice scared them. Eight corpses lay at his feet. Everyone else was standing far away from him. Even the players from Tyrannical Ambition didn't dare to get close to him.

But it was a bit awkward to just stand there looking at him. The players from Blossom Valley were hoping their God would suddenly descend from their skies and crush this demon, but when they took a closer look, Dazzling Spring's corpse had disappeared. Dazzling Spring had clearly chosen to revive back at the city. The players from Blossom Valley checked their team list and confirmed that he was gone.

When a character died and revived at the city, the character would be automatically be kicked out of the team.

He already left?

They weren't surprised. After all, he wasn't a normal person, but a God. Dead on the ground and waiting for someone to revive him wasn't something that would happen.

Dazzling Spring!

All of the players from Blossom Valley that had participated in the battle remembered this name. It was just that they didn't know if this character was really Zhang Jiale's or if he had borrowed an account to play around with. When this person joined Blossom Valley, who added him, how he joined..... Blossom Valley's guild leader Blooming Blossom asked the members in charge of management. None of them new. He tried added Dazzling Spring as a friend, but the other side had disabled the option.

If this player was a normal player, Blooming Blossom would ask everyone in the guild chat, but because this player was their respected God, he didn't dare to be rash.

"Guild leader, we should....." Someone from Blossom Valley asked his guild leader.

"We're leaving." Blooming Blossom said.

Everyone else was thinking the same thing. After finding out God Zhang Jiale had been playing with them, no one in Blossom Valley wanted to fight the boss anymore. Plus, there was still that demon,

who they might not even be able to subdue. It would be better to just go back and see if they could find a chance to pay their respects to their God. Maybe they could ask for some magic treasures and use those to vanquish the demon. Wasn't that how fantasy novels like Journey to the West and Investiture of the Gods played out?

The players from Blossom Valley began to leave. Obviously, no one would stop them. Their goal was the boss, not PvP. Seeing Blossom Valley leave, if they weren't busy at the moment, they would probably express their thanks.

With Blossom Valley gone, Unrivaled Super Hottie could go and focus on taking care of Samsara.

Samsara had experienced instant deaths. They were happy to see Unrivaled Super Hottie going over to Blossom Valley's side, but now Blossom Valley ran away with their butts bare. Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't stop for a rest and immediately headed for them.

Samsara's players were suddenly scared. Everyone asked their guild leader for instructions.

Three Realms Six Paths saw this scene. Their morale was already extremely low. In addition, the other side had an incredible expert. Even without this expert, with Blossom Valley gone, it would be a one on one fight against Tyrannical Ambition. The boss had been taken away by Tyrannical Ambition already and taking the boss back starting from a disadvantageous position would be extremely difficult.

Three Realms Six Paths had no other choice. He sighed and ordered: “We’re leaving too.”

Samsara also left. No one would stop them. With Samsara gone, only Tyrannical Ambition was left. Quite a few of them were excited about winning over the boss.

Jiang You was extremely nervous though. He typed out a string of private messages to his trusted aides.

With no one interfering, Tyrannical Ambition could easily take the boss. It was just a matter of time. However, against just a single boss, all of these players were somewhat excessive. Many of them weren’t able to find a spot to attack the boss. They could only wander around. The players that Jiang You contacted were among these wanderers.

“Nothing.”

“Nothing.”

“Nothing.”

One message after the other returned to Jiang You.

“Don’t be careless.” Jiang You replied in a serious tone.

Everyone was puzzled. The guild leader wanted them to pay attention to any ambushes or suspicious players. Everyone had gone in a large circle. Everything was extremely quiet. There weren't any passersby, spectators, or scrap pickers. There was nothing around.

But since the guild leader cared, they had to care too. They had walked in a big circle clockwise. Now, they were going back counterclockwise. When they came back, the boss was pretty much finished and they really didn't find anything strange.

Jiang You was unable to get over it. Was there really no scheme? Impossible! It was impossible! That guy couldn't have just come over to help us, right? He's got to be scheming something! Since they were fighting against a wild boss, he must be going for the materials, right? But the boss fight was going very steadily. The only way to mess with it was to disband the team. However, only the team leader could do it. Everything seemed absolutely safe, but the safer it was, the more uneasy Jiang You became because he felt like he was missing something.

"Guild leader, it's about to fall!" A report came at this moment.

"Okay……" Jiang You replied. His character moved forward. At the same time, he joined in with the team in charge of aggro control. The team leader position was transferred over to him. This was something that they often did. If the guild leader was leading the team, then he should be in the correct position.

Jiang You's Wandering Peak walked towards the boss, but he didn't look at the boss. He focused his attention on Unrivaled

Super Hottie. As for Unrivaled Super Hottie? The situation was already stable, so he was just idling around.

"The boss is dead!" The players cheered, but Jiang You's heart had leaped up into his throat. At this moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie had stopped moving!

Chapter 590 - The Hidden Agenda

Unrivaled Super Hottie had stopped moving!

So scary! It must be some sort of scheme!

“Everyone, be careful!” Jiang You shouted out in reflex. The players from Tyrannical Ambition tensed up. Being veterans, they didn’t question the order and became fully alert instead, surveying their surroundings.

There was nothing around them.

The Tyrannical Ambition players discovered nothing. Jiang You himself didn’t see anything going on either. The only thing he noticed was that Unrivaled Super Hottie had suddenly stopped moving. He thought this was abnormal, so he panicked.

The players were on guard, but they didn’t see anything dangerous. Everyone was somewhat puzzled. However, Jiang You was still paying close attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Unrivaled Super Hottie still didn’t move.

Why isn’t he moving? Something just didn’t add up. He slowly looked around. Tears streamed down his cheeks.

He finally understood why Unrivaled Super Hottie didn’t move.

The boss was dead....

They were fighting the boss. With the boss dead, why would he make any movements? If he actually made any movements, then that would truly be alarming.

There really was nothing going on?

Jiang You was doubtful, but at the same time, he was embarrassed for raising a false alarm.

The guild leader of Tyrannical Ambition wasn't any ordinary person. Jiang You calmly smiled and said, "I'm picking up the loot!"

The players stared blankly for a moment, before laughing out loud. Their guild leader was just pulling their legs! They laughed, appreciating their guild leader's sense of humor.

Jiang You walked up to the corpse of Blade Master Lang Rui. He needed to get close enough to the corpse to pick up the drops.

At that moment, one of his subordinates, a Knight named Three Stones, sent him a private message: I'll cover you.

"Oh?" Jiang You was puzzled after receiving the message, but he quickly understood its meaning.

Could he be waiting for him to pick up the loot and then use that opportunity to suddenly act out and kill him?

This might be what the guy was planning!

Although the stakes were high with a plan like this, there was no other way to steal items dropped by a boss under such watchful eyes. He might not get what he wanted, but he might also have set up ambushes at his re-spawn location. Does he know which main city my account is bound to?

As Jiang You pondered this issue, Three Stones led a squad of Knights and Clerics forward as if they were just going closer to take a look. By doing this, they separated Jiang You's Wandering Peak from Unrivaled Super Hottie.

They paid close attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie, ready to respond.

Nothing happened.

Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't move even after Jiang You finished picking up the drops.

Jiang You and Three Stones looked at each other

They were both working in the Club Tyrannay's studio and could

communicate with each other in real life. They opted to use in-game means of communication so that they would not be exposed.

“He still hasn’t showed any reaction.” Jiang You messaged Three Stones.

“Could we have been wrong?” Three Stones replied.

“Who else but him could possess such skill?” said Jiang You.

“The Spitfire earlier…” Three Stones’s reply wasn’t very tactful.

“That person was most likely Zhang Jiale!” Jiang You said, but he wasn’t interested in Zhang Jiale. “What do you think of his skills as a Knight?”

“Me? You’re letting me to assess someone on an entirely different level from me?” Three Stones smiled bitterly.

“I just want to know your opinion!” Jiang You was helpless as well. Their game studio couldn’t expect long-term help from a pro player! If they had to assess the strength of a pro-player, they wouldn’t be able to get comprehensive results. This was just like how they had suffered defeat after defeat by the hands of Lord Grim despite knowing that he was Ye Qiu. Their encounter with Ye Qiu in the Western Wilderness was a perfect example. They thought they had the absolute advantage in the Heavenly Domain with their superior numbers. In the end, they still got steamrolled. They didn’t even know what level of strength they would need to

defeat a God.

Three Stones couldn't resist the urge to roll his eyes at Jiang You in real life, "In my honest opinion, he's as good as any Knight in the pro league." he replied.

"But these pro players definitely don't have the time to play the game, yes?" Jiang You said.

"Obviously."

"Then he must be Ye Qiu!" Jiang You concluded.

"Haven't we always treated him as Ye Qiu?"

"But why isn't he moving? He can't be here to help out our guild, right?" Jiang You was puzzled.

"What if he's already gathered more helpers and is planning on taking us out in one fell swoop?" Three Stones suggested.

"Are you talking about Heavenly Justice...." Jiang You pondered.

They used to think that Ye Qiu would be isolated in the Heavenly Domain, but in the first few days since his arrival, he had already formed good relations with Heavenly Justice. They had never truly investigated the strength of Heavenly Justice because player-formed guilds were not their main competitors. They viewed

Heavenly Justice as a rich man's toy. They had never thought that their guild would one day become their competitors in the pro league.

The higher ups of the Clubs blamed Heavenly Justice's sudden momentum on the guild leaders. To have overlooked the growth of a team with such a strong foundation in the game, the guild leaders of the Club guilds could be said to have neglected their duties.

The Club guilds began paying more attention to Heavenly Justice afterwards. Heavenly Justice fully utilized the incidents caused by the guilds to bolster their own strength and popularity. The momentum gained by their team attracted a lot of attention. Despite being supported by a "money warrior", they insisted on promoting themselves as a grassroots team. They were recruiting massively and throwing out a lot of money to gain benefits, creating a huge wave of excitement. It didn't matter what Heavenly Justice's original intentions were, they were able to set up a solid foundation. If the team managed to become famous in the pro scene, the players in the guild would turn into their loyal fans.

With such ambition, how could Heavenly Justice neglect the competition for wild bosses? Player-formed guilds had never been competition for Club guilds when it came to wild bosses, but with Heavenly Justice now at the same level as them, did they need to hide anymore? Could Unrivaled Super Hottie be a pawn of Heavenly Justice?

"Come to think of it, does Heavenly Justice have the strength to face us? Besides, it would be bad for both sides to get involved in

open conflict!” Three Stones said.

“It’s different. They’re in an unusual place right now. They could have some unconventional means.” Jiang You said, “Their morale is very high too. It’d be easy for them to rally their forces. Besides, their boss himself is in the game. They can get more resources easily compared to us. If they needed to do something big, just one word from the boss would be enough to make it happen. But then again, would they really need to use Ye Qiu as a spy to pull off such a move?”

Three Stones replied thoughtfully, “By using Ye Qiu’s strength, they can quickly get close to him and obtain more confidential information, right?”

“They can just throw their money at us if they wanted it so badly. If they offered us ten thousand bucks for a piece of information, wouldn’t you sell it?” Jiang You asked.

“This question is too sensitive.....” Three Stones replied.

“There are hundreds of us here. All of us hold vital intelligence about our operation. Do you think not one of them could be bribed?” Jiang You asked.

Three Stones was silent. Despite being a disgusting strategy, money was undoubtedly the most effective way for one to achieve their goals. Ten thousand bucks for some information..... Three Stones would probably have given in too.

“This is why Unrivaled Super Hottie is so suspicious....” said Jiang You.

“How about exposing him right away?” Three Stones said.

“No, we’ll continue observing him. For now, let’s pull back. We’ll decide what to do once he reveals his trickery. When worse comes to the worst, we’ll suffer another loss.” Jiang You was already preparing for the worst case scenario.

“There’s also a chance that he’s not Ye Qiu.” Three Stones was still optimistic.

“I have a plan.” Jiang You had a sudden thought after hearing Three Stone’s words. He moved Wandering Peak closer to Unrivaled Super Hottie after secretly transferring his items to Three Stones.

Jiang You walked up to Unrivaled Super Hottie and spoke with a jovial tone, “Brother, you’re good!”

“Haha, it’s nothing.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied with a laugh.

Even though Jiang You tried hard to confirm the identity of the person through his voice, he hadn’t interacted much with Ye Xiu despite their numerous conflicts. It was hard to recognise him through voice only. Since Jiang You was very suspicious, his voice sounded a lot like Ye Xiu.

“Brother, your skills far surpass the average player’s!” Jiang You said .

“Of course, look at my name.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

“Hah! I’m sure you know of our guild. If you want, I can recommend you to our pro team! With your skill level, I think you could make it into the pro league! Of course, I’m not that skillful, I can’t guarantee that I’m correct.” said Jiang You.

“Hehe, the pro league? I’m more interested in the game.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

“Haha, if that’s the case, you can join Tyrannical Ambition, brother!” Jiang You exclaimed.

“No problem.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

“Four branch guild leader, this brother now belongs to your guild!” Jiang You called out.

“What?” The fourth branch guild leader was shocked. Everyone had witnessed Unrivaled Super Hottie’s skill. He could easily replace Three Stones of the main guild. To place him in the fourth branch? What is the meaning of this?

Everyone thought Unrivaled Super Hottie wouldn’t be happy,

but he merely laughed, as if he didn’t mind Jiang You’s decision.

Chapter 591 - Laboring For The Guild

With the boss battle settled, the players from Tyrannical Ambition began to leave Sword Peak Ravine. Jiang You still had his guard up, but everything went smoothly. Unrivaled Super Hottie left the place along with the group just like that.

The players were very curious about Unrivaled Super Hottie. The fourth branch guild leader noticed that something was definitely off, and quietly walked over to Jiang You.

“How should I deal with Unrivaled Super Hottie?” the fourth branch guild leader asked. He believed that the guild leader had some special plan in store. With Unrivaled Super Hottie’s strength, he should at least have been one of the elite core members. Joining the main guild wouldn’t have been a problem at all, but instead, he was exiled to a branch guild. Something fishy was going on.

“He might be Ye Qiu.” Jiang You hadn’t openly share his suspicions before because it had only been a baseless speculation, but with Unrivaled Super Hottie’s performance displayed, and with the pro league as bait, Jiang You was now very certain. Although there would be Glory players who weren’t interested in the pro league, they were the minority. Unrivaled Super Hottie’s firm decision added onto Jiang You’s suspicion. Or rather, he no longer suspected the person. He was entirely sure of it.

“Ah!” The fourth branch guild leader gasped.

“We don’t know his goal yet,” Jiang You continued, “but since he

wants to play, we'll play along with him."

"Huh?" The fourth branch guild leader was puzzled. Even though he had never participated in the conflicts with God Ye Qiu, he had heard all about them. The Club guilds were a mess because of him! To have such a walking disaster be a part of his guild, the fourth branch guild leader felt his heartbeat increase. He began to feel nervous.

"Even though he definitely doesn't have good intentions, you've seen his strength. We could use him. When he joins your guild, send him to a random team. Use him for hard labor." Jiang You said.

The fourth branch guild leader was amazed by Jiang You. He had the courage to use a God as a hard laborer. Their guild leader was too incredible.

"But you must pay close attention to him. Put him in a group with someone you trust. It'll make it easier to keep an eye on him." Jiang You had already put in a considerable amount of thought.

"Okay, I understand." The fourth branch guild leader nodded.

"Good, we'll leave it at that for now then." Jiang You said, while giving Unrivaled Super Hottie a warm greeting. Then, he took the main guild's troops and left. Only a fight for Bosses could gather so many people in one place. Other activities, such as dungeon runs were done according to the respective guilds.

Jiang You and his group went far away until they couldn't no longer see Unrivaled Super Hottie. They were completely safe and sound. Only then could he relax.

"We'll feign ignorance, and let him work hard to gain our trust! He'll be a useful pawn, especially when it comes to competing for bosses." Jiang You told Three Stones.

"Is it alright to bring him along? He didn't make any movements this time. Maybe his target wasn't Blade Master Lang Rui?"

"It's quite possible." Jiang You nodded, "I think he intends to infiltrate the upper layers of our guild to get first hand information and then act when the time is right for a boss he needs."

"We'll need to be careful then. We'll do things like what we did today. He'll never be able to make off with the items dropped by the boss." said Three Stones.

"I'm afraid that he might wreak havoc when he doesn't find any opportunities." Jiang You said.

"That would be scary....." Three Stones recalled the unparalleled destructive capabilities of Unrivaled Super Hottie. His heart was full of envy and jealousy. Who wouldn't want to be as majestic-looking as him? Three Stones glanced at the sword in his hand and sighed. He would never be as skilled. As a veteran Knight, he could clearly see Unrivaled Super Hottie's mastery over the Maelstrom Counterattack.

With the players from the main guild were gone, only a few members of the branch guilds were left. Since this time's boss was special, elite Knights and Clerics of the branch guilds were present. Under normal circumstances, only the Knights from the main guild were required.

"Brother, what next?" The fourth branch guild leader inherited Jiang You's warmth and acted like he was concerned about Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"Nothing much." Unrivaled Super Hottie replied casually, "I've got to recover my experience points!"

"Ahh, that's a must. How about finding a team to dungeon with?" The fourth branch guild leader asked.

"Sure!" Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

With some quick arrangements, Unrivaled Super Hottie was contacted by his new team members.

"See you later." Unrivaled Super Hottie said goodbye to the other members of the fourth branch guild and left with his new teammates.

"Guild Leader." The fourth branch guild's number one Knight, Flight, called out to his guild leader.

"Hm?"

“Are there any special arrangements for Unrivaled Super Hottie?” Flight tried this best to gain some insight on the situation. To put Unrivaled Super Hottie in the fourth branch guild, there must be something wrong. Flight felt uncomfortable. He had always been looking for a chance to prove himself, but no Knight would be able to outdo Unrivaled Super Hottie’s recent performance.

“Uh, we’ll leave it at that!” The fourth branch guild leader answered vaguely. It wasn’t because he didn’t trust Flight. It was due to the fact that he knew the person well. He knew that Flight was wary of Unrivaled Super Hottie, and was reluctant to share such news to with someone filled with negative emotions.

Flight knew that his guild leader was intentionally dodging the question. He was anxious. With such a great Knight around, he felt pressured. The players that had played with Unrivaled Super Hottie would no longer think that Flight was good.

Flight’s worry was proven to be correct.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was highly praised by his new party members, and the entire fourth branch immediately knew of the presence of the top-notch Knight in their guild, even if he wasn’t officially a part of their guild yet.

When Unrivaled Super Hottie officially joined the fourth branch guild of Tyrannical Ambition a few days later, his reputation was already very high. The celebratory welcome he received almost

broke Flight's heart.

"Boss Unrivaled, which dungeon do you want to run?" Quite a few players asked impatiently. His name had already become "Boss Unrivaled". People with true strength easily earned recognition from others. Although he held no official position, he already had the qualifications in the people's heart.

"Haha, it doesn't matter, I'll go wherever I'm needed!" Unrivaled Super Hottie answered in a carefree manner. The guild members were full of joy. Happy Sheep's breakthrough with Unrivaled Super Hottie's help made every team in the guild extremely jealous. As a result, in these past few days, all of the teams were asking their guild leader for Unrivaled Super Hottie. Usually, team members were fixed and wouldn't be transferred so easily, but for an exceptional expert like Unrivaled Super Hottie, why was he in that team? Why can't he be in ours? Thus, everyone demanded their guild leader for an answer. The fourth branch guild leader didn't object. Unrivaled Super Hottie was there for labor anyways! He let them contact Unrivaled Super Hottie and indicated that Unrivaled Super Hottie didn't belong to any fixed team!

People were basically openly competing with each other for Unrivaled Super Hottie's assistance. The guy himself didn't decline any invitation, and went into dungeons with different teams. With him officially in the guild, contacting him became even easier. The team leaders were swarming him with requests.

"F*ck, you guys already dungeoned with Boss Unrivaled a few days ago, piss off!"

“Sh*t, you dare to let Boss Unrivaled go into such a trash dungeon?”

“D*mmit, first come first serve, alright? We invited him first.”

“My ass, look at the chat, I did it first!”

“F*ck, ask Boss Unrivaled which dungeon he wants to go to. That doesn’t count!”

“D*mmit, my words were indirect, but my intentions were clear!”

The guild chat erupted into chaos. Everybody was fighting for Unrivaled Super Hottie’s attention. Flight’s heart was broken once again. He was lucky that the elite squad that he belonged to didn’t beg for Unrivaled Super Hottie’s attention.

“Hahaha, everybody settle down. I’ll go with the brothers that I’ve never dungeoned with before.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“See, Boss Unrivaled has spoken. The rest of you, back off!” Someone immediately said.

The ones, like Happy Sheep’s team, backed off with some grumbling. The guild finally settled down after Unrivaled Super Hottie declared his intentions.

“What are you trying to do.....” Chen Guo couldn’t help but feel envious after witnessing the scene. He’s a God and with this, Chen Guo was relieved. However, she was curious about why Ye Xiu was dungeoning with all of these teams.

Chapter 592 - Sharing The Labor

Ye Xiu spent most of his time on Unrivaled Super Hottie. He didn't completely stop leveling Lord Grom, but if he had spent his time on Lord Grim instead, Lord Grim would have been around the level 60 threshold by now. Focusing on Unrivaled Super Hottie, going into different dungeons with different parties, working hard as a tank, Chen Guo didn't know what Ye Xiu could get out of doing these things.

Chen Guo couldn't hold herself back and asked Ye Xiu, but Ye Xiu was talking loudly into the mic. He couldn't hear anything from Chen Guo.

Ye Xiu's Unrivaled Super Hottie had originally been laying low. He rarely said anything, but with his strength already known, the person in charge of the team didn't dare to order him around. Out of necessity, Ye Xiu had to take charge. With such an expert in charge, everybody on the team was happy to carry out his orders, especially since they achieved good results with Ye Xiu leading. The name of "Brother Unrivaled" became more and more self-fulfilling.

In the past few days, according to Chen Guo's observations, Ye Xiu had gone into 22 different dungeons with 22 different parties, and all of them were 100-player dungeons. They always cleared them too. In terms of efficiency, Ye Xiu's addition was astonishing.

Tyrannical Ambition's fourth branch players was happy to reap the benefits. They had gained the upper hand in their competition against the other branch guilds. The other branch guilds weren't

happy after learning the truth. They swarmed Jiang You, protesting Unrivaled Super Hottie's presence in the fourth branch guild.

Jiang You didn't expect that the guy would cause trouble even when he was used for hard labor. He couldn't help but feel impressed. Ye Xiu really was a God. Everything he did got the attention of others.

The leaders of the branch guilds were naturally Tyrannical Ambition's absolute core members. They were more trustworthy than the elites within the main guild. With their nonstop complaints, Jiang You had a meeting with them to tell them the truth.

"He's Ye Qiu! No wonder!!" The branch guild leaders immediately understood after being exposed to the truth.

"Which is why he must have some ill intentions by joining Tyrannical Ambition. However, his motives remain hidden. For now, we're just using his strength to benefit ourselves." Jiang You explained.

The branch guild leaders approved of Jiang You's plan. The idea of using their archnemesis as a work slave was very appealing.

"Even so, there's no reason that the fourth branch guild alone should keep him to themselves. We deserve a share too, don't we?" The second branch guild leader said.

“Ha ha ha, we’re on the same side. There’s no need to make a fuss about it.” The leader of the fourth branch laughed.

“He’s in your guild, so of course you’d say that.”The leader of the fifth branch guild rolled his eyes. He knew about Wolf Head’s encounter with Unrivaled Super Hottie. Even though he got bullied, they were still on the same side, so the option of revenge through petty tricks had gone out the window, but after learning the truth, he couldn’t help but feel that the presence of Ye Qiu was like a cheat engine for the fourth branch guild. It wasn’t fair. It was like the fourth branch guild had started using a cheat engine, especially how their teams kept on making breakthroughs in the dungeons. With the members of the fourth guild acting high and mighty after their achievements, didn’t they know that their success was achieved only because such a top-tier player?

Jiang You wasn’t angry at the situation. Instead, he laughed, “Okay, there’s no need to fight. Using Ye Qiu as a slave for our guild is a good thing. It’s a rare opportunity. Everybody should get to have some of the fun, so let’s let him switch between branch guilds!”

With Jiang You making his stance clear, the leader of the fourth branch guild had nothing more to say. They were still people that considered more than obtaining benefits, “Will he notice it if we overdo it?”

“So what? Hehe, it’s nothing! If worse come to the worst, he’ll just leave. We have nothing to lose.” Jiang You replied, appearing to have given the issue a thorough amount of thought beforehand. Despite that, Jiang You had a bad feeling about his plan. Even

though they had paid close attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie, a God's movements weren't comprehensible by normal players.

The other branch guild leaders agreed. With such a highly intelligent spy, so what if they treated him roughly? We don't expect anything from you, but since you're already here, we might as well use you to the fullest!

The branch guild leaders began to argue about the distribution of their "free labor". Since it was harmless, Jiang You didn't interfere and instead joined in on the fun. In the end, they voted for the third branch guild to use the "cheat engine".

"Just one day?! You're kidding me. How much can he do in one day!!" The leader of the third branch guild was furious when he learnt that he was granted access to the "cheating engine" for only a day.

"Then how many days do you want him for? If you keep him for too long, and he left just like that, then won't we lose our source of fun?" The leaders of the other branch guilds refuted.

"I'll at least keep him for as long as the fourth branch guild did." The leader of the third branch guild argued.

In the end, no one was willing to compromise. There were a lot of branch guilds under the banner of Tyrannical Ambition. If all of them took turns, there might be a chance that there would be some that wouldn't get the chance to use the free labor. They didn't plan on treating him well. What if he just left after the first day?

In the end, they completely got rid of the initial decision. They decided to let Unrivaled Super Hottie choose whoever invited him.

“I have something say about this!” Jiang You said after they came to a conclusion, “He has to do it on his own free will. Do not entice him with any conditions!”

“Oh?” The branch guilds leaders were momentarily stunned.

“If we competed against each other for his help, who would benefit from it in the end?” Jiang You continued.

The leaders of the branch guilds suddenly came to a realization. They immediately agreed to Jiang You’s terms.

Jiang You was finally relieved. He was alarmed by the decision of the branch guild leaders. He immediately suspected Ye Qiu’s real intention: throwing himself into their guild and invoking conflict within the guild as an elite that was sought-after by everyone....

How crafty! Luckily, I noticed it! Jiang You thought.

Tyrannical Ambition had made a decision. In the meantime, Ye Xie was becoming increasingly busy. With Jiang You’s approval to use his strength, players other than the ones from the fourth branch guild were asking for his help. Even the ones from the main guild were looking for him. Jiang You didn’t stop these activities. As long as none of them gave away any benefits. Anyone could use

Ye Qiu. After all, wasn't it all good for Tyrannical Ambition?

Jiang You was extremely pleased with his arrangements with Ye Qiu as the branch guilds made excellent progress in dungeons. Tyrannical Ambition was involved with a few more conflicts for bosses during the past two weeks. Jiang You wanted to use him for free labor, but he held his impulsiveness back. He pondered over it and felt like he should use him to clear dungeons to the point where he gave up. Jiang You could never trust him when it came to killing bosses.

However, even though Jiang You was reluctant to deploy his cheat engine, the other guilds weren't the same.

Blossom Valley's Dazzling Spring was very popular at the moment. With his help, Blossom Valley was doing very well. The Three Great Guilds couldn't gain an upper hand against Blossom Valley. Even at the momentous, Samsara was being suppressed. This player's unprecedented strength had garnered a lot of attention and was shrouded in rumors.

Some said that he was Zhang Jiale, others claimed that the person was Zou Yuan. Some even said that he was a new member of Team Hundred Blossom that would take over Dazzling Hundred Blossom and was playing in game to train himself. There was even a rumor that the person was someone who had trained for years and joined Blossom Valley, ready to show his true strength.

The rumors even went out of hand, but such an expert easily attracted attention of the pro teams. Many had tried to get in touch of this character. Ye Xiu was one of them. He chatted with the

person from time to time in QQ.

“You’ve been busy these days, what are you planning on doing?” Ye Xiu asked.

“What about your work in Tyrannical Ambition?” Zhang Jiale answered with a question of his own.

“I’m on official business!” Ye Xiu replied in a serious tone, “You were quite cooperative last time, seeing that you didn’t expose my identity. What do you think? Are you interested in working together?”

“Nah, I just didn’t want to get in your way, seeing that you’re putting quite a lot of effort into it.” Zhang Jiale answered.

“It’s nothing. I’m enjoying it!” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh really…… That’s good!”

“How about you?”

“Me…. I’m in a bit of a dilemma.” Zhang Jiale replied.

“Is it really that hard of a choice to make? Join forces with me. We’ll be the champions without a doubt!” Ye Xiu replied.

“Sorry, that isn’t one of my options.” Zhang Jiale said.

“You don’t have much foresight.” Ye Xiu complained.

“Foresight requires an investment in time. Do I have the time? I’m not like you.” Zhang Jiale said.

“Hmm….. I understand.” Ye Xiu said.

Chapter 593 - Time Decides Aggro

Chen Guo paid a lot of attention to Zhang Jiale. With the presence of such a great God on their team, their strength would increase exponentially. This was why Chen Guo paid such careful attention to the interactions between Ye Xiu and Zhang Jiale. She felt that something was wrong with their conversation. Zhang Jiale didn't seem to be interested in Ye Xiu's proposal.

Ye Xiu's "I understand" made Chen Guo even more agitated. The most annoying phrases when eavesdropping on a conversation were "I understand" and "You know it".

What do you understand? What did you know?! People who used such words were too irresponsible! They didn't even care about the feelings of the eavesdroppers!

"What do you understand? Huh?" Chen Guo was straightforward. She immediately asked Ye Xiu after noticing that Ye Xiu didn't attempt to persuade Zhang Jiale.

"What he meant was that even if he returns to the pro league, he doesn't have much time in his career left. Since he wants to be the champion, of course he needs to cherish the time he has left. Joining a new team like us would be wasteful and luxurious."Ye Xiu said.

"He said that he's different from you. What difference is there?" Chen Guo asked.

“I’ve already won a championship. He has not.” Ye Xiu replied.

Chen Guo immediately understood. For a new team like Team Happy to become the champion? Even Chen Guo felt that it was absurd despite having a God like Ye Xiu. One didn’t simply get to become the champion with just a God. The God chatting on the other side was the perfect example.

The poor God was nearing the end of his career. If his goal was to be the champion, he would never join Team Happy. To Zhang Jiale, it was all or nothing, but for Ye Xiu, he didn’t share the same worry to a certain degree.

“What a shame.” Chen Guo sighed.

“Yeah, he gave up on the chance to be a champion.” Ye Xiu sighed.

“Uhh....” Chen Guo responded absentmindedly. Unlike Ye Xiu, her confidence was an illusion. Even though a God was strong, it was the pro leagues they were talking about. Unlike the game, there were a lot of other Gods. When she said “What a shame”, she just felt that it was pity they wouldn’t be able to have another God join them, not what Ye Xiu meant.

“Good luck!” Ye Xiu said to Zhang Jiale.

“Out of courtesy, I should wish you good luck as well, but your luck will mean my misfortune. I’m in a bit of a dilemma.” Zhang

Jiale said.

“Haha, I won’t be back so soon. Cherish the one year you have left!” Ye Xiu replied.

“If that’s the case, then good luck to you as well!”

“Good luck.”

“Good luck!”

Ye Xiu close the chat window after the two exchanged blessings with each other and sighed. Even Ye Xiu felt regretful being unable to get the help of another God.

Back in the game, Unrivaled Super Hottie was already being invited by hordes of players. Ye Xiu appeared to be picking random parties, but Chen Guo had been observing him for quite some times and found something peculiar.

“Hey, you’ve partied with this group before!” Chen Guo said. Ye Xiu had always been with different parties. It was the first time that he had gone dungeon running with the same party twice. Chen Guo thought that Ye Xiu was confused after going into dungeons with so many different parties.

“Yes, I know.” Ye Xiu unexpectedly answered.

“Oh? You’re going with them again?” Chen Guo started to study the party slowly. It was a small group from the Tyrannical Ambition’s seventh branch. Chen Guo could not see anything special from their characters. They were just like any other group that Ye Xiu had played with before. They were mediocre at best.

“Why are you going with them a second time?” Just as Chen Guo was about to throw Ye Xiu her question, Unrivaled Super Hottie received a message. It was from Tyrannical Ambition’s guild leader, Wandering Peak.

Before sending the message, Jiang You was also in an awkward position!

They had found a new boss. It was the lvl 70 North Bridge Mage Mordak, which was badly needed by Tyrannical Ambition. However, for the past three weeks the boss had spawned, Tyrannical Ambition was unable to secure the boss.

The first failure was from a fair and square competition against the other guilds, but for their second and third attempt, it was all because of the newly emerged expert called Dazzling Spring from Blossom Valley.

Jiang You was highly criticized by the Club’s higher up due to his failures. Even though they knew that there were a lot of uncertainties when it came to competitions for wild bosses, for a team that desperately needed a certain boss, the game department would still be under a lot of pressure. The manager even made it a point that the next boss must be secured at all costs.

At all costs? Why don't you guys send a professional player or two to help out?

Jiang You, of course, kept that complaint to himself. It might not be a good thing if the Club sent a pro to aid Jiang You. His task would become easier, but it also meant that he had neglected his duty. As someone in charge of everything in the game, if he needed the aid of pro players to solve his problems, it meant that his capabilities were limited.

Jiang You wished to overcome the problem on his own, unless the situation was very dire. With Dazzling Spring, who was suspected to be Zhang Jiale, on the enemy's side, it was indeed a dire situation. However, Jiang You also had a trump card. After giving it a lot of thought, he finally decided to deploy his trump card.

If he needed pro players to solve his problem, his capabilities would be doubted, but if he could solve problems that would require help from pro players, it meant that he was very good at doing his job. The two factors were closely related to each other. Jiang You was never purely a player. To him, this was his career.

He was happy to find that Unrivaled Super Hottie was online after receiving news regarding the North Bridge Mage Mordak and immediately contacted him.

Even though this person's aim was still unknown, judging from his willingness to act as hard labor in Tyrannical Ambition's

branches, Jiang You knew that his summon would bear fruit.

As expected, Unrivaled Super Hottie happily accepted and immediately made his way over. Jiang You took this opportunity to review his troops.

The competition for North Bridge Mage Mordak was tight. It was not because of the fact that the mage was tough. It was due to the fact that the area which he spawned in was quite small.

Upstream of a certain river, there was a bridge known as the “North Bridge”. It was said to be one of the forgotten sites of the great road of Glory. Decaying with time, the North Bridge lost its original purpose. One could no longer cross the bridge without some incredible platforming skills. The bridge was already damaged beyond recognition. The only reason it still stood was because of the system’s logic-defying settings.

North Bridge Mage Mordak always spawned on the North Bridge. He didn’t belong to any leveling areas. He was just a scenery boss.

And how big could a bridge be? No matter where the North Bridge Mage Mordak spawned, he’d immediately be spotted by players.

Competition for this boss was never limited to just three or four guilds. Any ambitious guild would arrive at the scene.

As Jiang You was reviewing with his men, he believed that the

other guilds were doing the same.

Not long after, players from each guilds had already gathered on both ends of the bridge. After a brief calculation by Jiang You, about ten Club guilds had gathered.

Herb Garden, Blue Brook Guild, Excellent Era, Samsara, Royal Style, Blossom Valley, Misty Castle, Void Walk, Howling Heights, and with the addition of Tyrannical Ambition, 10 guilds were present.

The players at the bridge weren't too shocked. They had seen the same scene every week. If a boss was too hard to find, it would be very troublesome for players, but if a boss was spotted easily, the situation would not be any better for them either.

For a rather easy Boss, the high difficulty faced to secure it was because of his small spawn location.

North Bridge Mage Modak levitated above the North Bridge. He was an old man with a white beard, but his body was still well-built. There was a backstory about the old man that happened on the bridge. It was a sad and touching story, but the players that were at the place for the Boss didn't care about the backstory. The only thing concerning them was how to get to the boss when surrounded by players from nine other guilds on extremely unfavourable terrain.

Nobody was willing to make a move. They were already used to the norm of "watching silently". It was a disgusting practice that

occurred once a week.

A gunshot broke through the silence. Blossom Valley was the first to make their move. Or rather, Dazzling Spring from Blossom Valley.

It was also a scene that people had become used to in the past two weeks. Dazzling Spring's unprecedented skill allowed him to approach the Boss directly, unlike the other players.

Dazzling Spring leapt onto the bridge. Gunshots rang out, accompanied by zipping bullets and flying hand grenades.

The North Bridge Mage was already on the move. He was another Boss that was very exquisite about the aggro's direction.

There was also an extra condition to establishing his aggro: the person standing on the North Bridge.

As long as somebody stood on the bridge, he would be a target for the North Bridge Mage's wrath. The longer a player stayed on the bridge, the higher the aggro value would be. It would be impossible to snatch the attention of the boss away from beyond the bridge. The deciding factor of pulling the North Bridge Mage's aggro was the amount of time one spent on the bridge.

It was a very important factor, but it was also something that received the least attention of the guilds. To fight for an extended period of time on the North Bridge was not an easy feat. Simply

passing the bridge required a very high amount of skill, not to mention fighting on it. With so many contenders, fighting on the North Bridge would only result in countless players falling into the water below.

The situation completely changed with the presence of Dazzling Spring. Zhang Jiale was a God. He could ensure his own safety on the bridge without plummeting into the water. For the past two weeks, he was the first target of the North Bridge Mage's aggro.

Because on the North Bridge, time decides aggro.

Chapter 594 - The Lost Initiative

Dazzling Spring was the first to move. A scene like this was nothing new. This incident wasn't exclusive to the North Bridge Mage. Blossom Valley had actively competed for bosses for quite some time and Dazzling Spring was the one who had always taken the initiative to start the boss fights. With such an expert in their midst, they were not afraid of anybody going after them. They seized the initiative easily.

With two weeks of experience, the big guilds were already used to it. The moment they saw Dazzling Spring move, countless players reacted with anger. Their target was not the boss, but rather Dazzling Spring who was the first to jump onto the bridge.

To be able to secure the boss in the countless boss battles, it was the perfect group aggro attraction. The many large guilds gathered around shared the same hatred towards Dazzling Spring. As long as that person was there, the boss would be secured by Blossom Valley again.

Tyrannical Ambition was the only guild that held back. Jiang You was actually more agitated than the rest, but without Unrivaled Super Hottie, he didn't dare to make a move.

Dazzling Spring stood at the top of North Bridge without worry, dodging attacks from all directions without much effort.

The river was wide, one could see the former glory of the North Bridge that connected both banks of the river, just by observing its

battered frame. Dazzling Spring stood at the highest point of the bridge, avoiding attacks from the melee classes. The remaining mid-ranged classes couldn't even reach Dazzling Spring once he reached the center of the bridge.

If they stepped forward further, they would be on the North Bridge.

Once they were on the North Bridge, they would trigger the aggro of the North Bridge Mage.

Even though the North Bridge Mage's aggro was currently focused on Dazzling Spring, a boss with such special aggro mechanics would usually have volatile aggro. Even when his attacks were focused on Dazzling Spring, he would still launch surprise attacks towards other players based on the amount of time they had spent on the North Bridge.

Players were already able to grasp the strategy after a long time of studying the boss's behavior. Under normal circumstances, the players would usually move in and out of the North Bridge to reset the time aggro, but an expert like Dazzling Spring totally ignored the aggro. He hopped left and right, continuously dealing damage to the North Bridge Mage while taking the time to harass players from the other guilds. With the height that he was at, he had the advantage. The bullets shot by him and the grenades thrown by him would eventually drop to the ground wouldn't they?

Before the players could attack Dazzling Spring, they already suffered from his counter attack. With a surge in his APM, various types of grenades showered down like rain. A Spitfire's grenades

would do more than just create explosions. They had a lot more uses. With his Hundred Blossom style, the North Bridge was lit up with explosions that consumed several players at once.

When the visual effects faded away, there were visibly less players left standing.

Could he take out so many players with just a single combo? It was obviously impossible. But you had to also take note of the players left standing! They were all from Blossom Valley! They had acted according to Dazzling Spring's attacks, rampaging within the visual distraction created. They were immune to Dazzling Spring's attacks anyways. There were no allies among the 10 guilds. The players from Blossom Valley hid in the visual distractions created by Dazzling Spring, while creating the same visual distraction wherever they went. They performed the Hundred Blossoms style as a team. The visual effects expanded nonstop, swallowing everything in its path.

Within moments, the players from Blossom Valley had taken control of the North Bridge. The North Bridge Mage was busy attacking Dazzling Spring with his spells.

The boss's couldn't be distinguished using conventional means. Despite using the combat style of a Witch, the boss didn't fly around on a broom like a Witch usually would. He instead flew around with only his magical staff.

There was, however, still a limit to his flying duration. The North Bridge Mage landed on a vantage point and threw Fireballs at Dazzling Spring.

Dazzling Spring leapt into the air, dodging each and every one of the boss's attack. With his superior geographical advantage, he looked down on the battlefield with a bird's eye view. The players of Blossom Valley had already rushed towards the boss and began to attack.

The players from the big guilds coughed up blood! Wasn't this a reenactment of last week's battle?

They knew clearly what would happen if they dared to charge onto the scene. Dazzling Spring would immediately shower them with attacks.

They didn't doubt Dazzling Spring's capability in suppressing the area. His Hundred Blossoms style was designed to mess up his opponent's vision. The ability to see was the most important aspect in a place such as the North Bridge. If one lost one's vision, combat would be impossible. The person might even fall into the river by mistake.

The only difference with last week was that the players from the big guilds were actually on the offensive. However, they were cleared away by Dazzling Spring's counterattacks with the cooperation of Blossom Valley's players.

"We shouldn't have even let him get on the bridge!" A player shouted, tears streaming down his cheeks as he looked 45 degrees upwards at Dazzling Spring.

“Everyone, be careful, we must get there no matter what!” Another player shouted, but none of them moved.

The players from the big guilds stood outside the bridge, looking left and right. At this time, they were hoping that somebody else would step forward and act as cannon fodder. Of course, who would be so dumb as to voluntarily serve as cannon fodder?! Obviously no one would. Which was why they could do nothing but stand aside and watch.

The players from the large guilds were bleeding in their hearts. Jiang You was especially worried, and he immediately sent a message to Unrivaled Super Hottie and urged him to move faster.

“Aren’t I already here?” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

Jiang You looked around and spotted a group of players walking towards him along the riverbank. When they were close, Jiang You noticed that Unrivaled Super Hottie was really there, but he wasn’t alone. He brought along the team that he was in with him.

A normal team in one of their branch guilds couldn’t even clear a dungeon properly! Against a wild boss, not to mention competing with players from other guilds, even if there were no other outside factors, they might not even be able to handle the boss! Why did he lead all those people here?

Jiang You was confused, and he could hear Unrivaled Super Hottie’s voice among the approaching players, “Look, the one throwing Fireballs from the top of the bridge? That’s the boss,

North Bridge Mage Morlor.”

“Ohhhh!!!” The players in his team shouted in amazement. Even though there were not noobs in the Heavenly Domain, wild bosses were something that not everybody had the chance to encounter. It was an entirely new experience for them.

“That person that is dodging the Fireballs nonstop seems to be the boss’ aggro target. Oh, he seems to be a Spitfire. He has a very big advantage in controlling the entire field from that position. He can use the special geographical condition of the bridge to stop hostile players from getting onto the bridge.” Unrivaled Super Hottie continued.

“But he has to deal with the boss! It must be hard!” A player pointed out.

“Of course, look, there are other players trying to get onto the North Bridge!” Unrivaled Super Hottie pointed out.

Before they could spot the players, Unrivaled Super Hottie sighed, “Ah, he’s a sly one, jumping to that spot. He’s trying to get rid of them by using the boss!”

The Fireballs launched by the North Bridge Mage missed Dazzling Spring and dropped onto the players who were attempting to get on the bridge. They were immediately scattered by the boss’ attack.

The boss' attacks weren't like Dazzling Spring's visual distraction, but the boss' attacks had high damage, so they had no choice but to dodge. However, they couldn't dodge the attacks like they usually did on a flat surface, they had to jump.

In their moment of panic, quite a number of them tumbled into the river below.

In the gushing stream, the players floated for a few moments and disappeared under the water's surface. The average players were never good in controlling their characters in the water, falling into such a fast flowing stream added to the difficulty. To make it back to the riverbank alive depended entirely on their luck .

While some dropped into the water, others were showered by the boss' attack. Suffering a direct hit would take away a large percentage of a player's HP, if not instant death. A few grenades from Dazzling Spring cleared away the rest of the players from the bridge.

"Tsk tsk tsk tsk." Unrivaled Super Hottie sighed, while Jiang You moved his Wandering Peak closer to him.

"Is that Dazzling Spring?" Unrivaled Super Hottie asked.

"Yes." said Jiang You, "But the boss is called Mordak, not Morlor."

"Ohh, it's been quite awhile, I've forgotten the name."

“Dazzling Spring has taken the initiative. It’s tough.” Jiang You said.

“It is, why did you not call me earlier?” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“I notified you as soon as possible.” Jiang You was helpless. Brother, you’re the one who was late……

“Since the initiative belongs to him, it’s quite hard to turn the situation around.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“What now?”

“I need cover and some support.”

“It’s all on you!” Jiang You didn’t hesitate. Calling him here was to use his strength to the fullest. There was only one rule: he must never be allowed to be the leader of the team.

Jiang You immediately sent Unrivaled Super Hottie an invite, but the system notified him that he was already in a team.

“Add me.” Jiang You said.

And he immediately received an invite from Unrivaled Super Hottie. Tears streamed down his cheeks.

“What I meant was to join my team.” Jiang You explained. He must secure the spot of team leader. The fact that Unrivaled Super Hottie could send him an invite meant that he must at least be a sub-leader within the team. Jiang You had a bad feeling about it.

“Oh okay.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied. He left his team and requested to join Jiang You’s.

Jiang You accepted the request. After confirming that Unrivaled Super Hottie was only a normal member of the team, he then added his guild’s elites to the team.

“What do we do?” Jiang You asked.

“I’ll take out Dazzling Spring and drag the boss to the edge of the bridge. We’ll take care of him there.” Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

“More details please.” Jiang You was puzzled.

Chapter 595 - Rush Upwards Just Like This

Even though Jiang You knew that this person was God Ye Qiu, Zhang Jiale was also a God. He didn't think that think that Ye Qiu had a 100% chance of winning. In their last confrontation, Unrivaled Super Hottie helped to secure the boss for Tyrannical Ambition, but it wasn't good to underestimate their opponent. Against an opponent like Zhang Jiale, Jiang You hoped that his trump card would be serious.

But in the moment it took him to blink, Unrivaled Super Hottie had already led his ragtag bunch towards the North Bridge while saying, "Let's move over here. We'll have a better view."

The big guilds that were helpless against Dazzling Spring turned to look, and what they saw was a poverty stricken group from Tyrannical Ambition. They all secretly thought they were some sort of secret weapon. Even Tyrannical Ambition's own players were baffled by this sight.

Jiang You's patience had almost reached its limit, but he could only walk up to to Unrivaled Super Hottie.

"How do you plan on taking care of Dazzling Spring?" Jiang You asked.

"I'll just rush upwards and take care of him." Unrivaled Super Hottie replied.

"How?" Jiang You continued to bear it.

But Unrivaled Super Hottie hesitated, “How do I explain it to you....”

Jiang You’s patience finally ran out and he asked, “Fine, how do you want us to cover you?”

“After I rush upwards, all you need to do is to keep the Blossom Valley players in check.” Unrivaled Super Hottie said.

“Fine!” Jiang You was done. What he wanted to know was how Unrivaled Super Hottie would turn the tides for them, but Invincible Super Hottie’s answer was always “just rush upwards.”

Just rush upwards?

What nonsense! Everybody knew how to rush upwards, but the problem was, they couldn’t. Jiang You wanted to know how, but Unrivaled Super Hottie appeared as if he couldn’t give a proper explanation.

Jiang You anxiously followed Unrivaled Super Hottie to the edge of the bridge. The other players noticed Unrivaled Super Hottie’s presence and the fact that their guild leader created a new party. They rubbed their fists in anticipation of the upcoming action, but Unrivaled Super Hottie sent a “nodding” emoticon and said, “I’m rushing in.”

And then, he just rushed in.

Simple, rough, no tricks, no deception, and no numerical superiority. Unrivaled Super Hottie stepped onto the bridge alone.

Dazzling Spring and the Blossom Valley players had stayed longer than Unrivaled Super Hottie on the bridge. Despite that, the boss threw a glance at him the moment he touched the bridge, though he didn't launch an attack.

It was one of the specialties of the BOSS. The old man cared a lot whenever somebody stepped onto the bridge. The poor NPC. He'd never understand that to prevent anybody from ever setting foot on the North Bridge, all he needed to do was leave the North Bridge. Players wouldn't usually try and cross a broken bridge like this one. It was too risky to cross the river using it.

The boss didn't divert his attacks towards Unrivaled Super Hottie, but the Blossom Valley players couldn't hold themselves back. The moment they saw the Knight "Unrivaled Super Hottie", the aggro of the Blossom Valley's elites immediately shifted towards him.

This is what it meant to "provoke with only one's looks".

"Nobody make a move!" Blossom Valley's guild leader Blooming Blossom said to stabilize the emotions of his guild members. Blossom Valley's current combat style was built around Dazzling Spring. The player was actually very quiet even among Blossom Valley's inner circle. He would, however, agree to participate whenever invited to a competition for a wild BOSS. He didn't talk

much, just like the average party member, and would only speak a sentence or two when needed.

Everybody could guess the identity of Dazzling Spring. Even when he stayed silent, his position as a core member of the guild was already set.

Blossom Valley's attacks were basically adjusted according to Dazzling Spring's attacks. Seeing that Dazzling Spring didn't take any immediate action, Blooming Blossom stopped his men from attacking as well.

In the few seconds of hesitation, Unrivaled Super Hottie had completed three jumps.

Continuous and quick, Unrivaled Super Hottie began jumping. Although he wasn't as stylish as Dazzling Spring, it was still a sight to see a heavily armored character moving with such agility.

There were no intervals between his jumps, as if he could do it even with eyes closed.

Within moments, Unrivaled Super Hottie was already halfway across .

Dazzling Spring chose that exact moment to launch a sudden attack.

Bullets and grenades flew towards Unrivaled Super Hottie.

The players, who tried to charge onto the North Bridge, were faced with similar attacks. In their own confusion, some fell off the bridge due to their own mistakes, while others were thrown off due to the shockwaves and explosions, while quite a number of them died from just the damage alone.

Unrivaled Super Hottie was different. He showed no hesitation and carried on jumping upwards, darting between the visual disruptions created by Dazzling Spring.

“He…. really is rushing in?” Jiang You was speechless.

Unrivaled Super Hottie braved through Dazzling Spring’s attacks and continued his jump upwards.

“Can he make it? Even if he didn’t die, how much health would he have left by the time he reaches the top?” Jiang You was worried.

“Clerics! Go see if you guys can heal him up!” Jiang You immediately gave the order.

The clerics from Tyrannical Ambition immediately went into action. They moved forward and healed Unrivaled Super Hottie, but with Dazzling Spring’s continuous attacks, they couldn’t even spot their target and couldn’t land their skills on their target. They tried very hard to grasp any chance they could to locate Unrivaled Super Hottie. After all, Dazzling Spring needed to handle the boss as well, so he couldn’t pay full attention to Unrivaled Super Hottie.

The advantage in numbers had finally been made obvious at that moment.

Even though most Clerics failed to grasp an opportunity to heal him, but with their sheer numbers, some of them eventually got lucky. Unrivaled Super Hottie's health was maintained just like that.

But as Unrivaled Super Hottie reached a new height, he had moved out of range of the Cleric's healing skills.

Some of the Clerics moved forward in a desperate attempt to catch up with Unrivaled Super Hottie and set foot on the North Bridge.

The boss viewed every living soul who dared to set foot on the North Bridge as the same. He glared coldly at them one by one. Dazzling Spring, on the other hand, didn't share the BOSS's sentiment. When Unrivaled Super Hottie set foot on the bridge, he ignored him, but the moment the other players were on the bridge, Dazzling Spring stopped his harassment towards Unrivaled Super Hottie and began bombarding the players with his attacks.

Two clerics fell into the river instantly. Their fates unknown.

Dazzling Spring didn't hold back against other players.

But did he hold back against Unrivaled Super Hottie? The crowd

soon realised that he did not. They realised that it was a trap.

If getting closer to Dazzling Spring was Unrivaled Super Hottie's objective, he had already closed two thirds of the distance, but right after he hit the two thirds mark, he lost his support from the Clerics. The remaining one third of the journey would be one where Dazzling Spring could take care of Unrivaled Super Hottie with his advantage in range. He could even cooperate with the Blossom Valley players to deal with Unrivaled Super Hottie.

He didn't attack Unrivaled Super Hottie because he knew that the guy was good, hence he set up a trap for him. With Unrivaled Super Hottie's current awkward position, maybe Dazzling Spring would make a move?

The problem was that Dazzling Spring didn't allow Unrivaled Super Hottie to freely move around. He kept on harassing him!

But Dazzling Spring's next wave of attack showed the players that they were wrong.

To deal with an opponent who was on an entirely different level, one must also use some unconventional methods.

The Hundred Blossoms style, that was enough to suppress the average player, was just showing an opening when used on Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Totally ignoring him would be too obvious. His intention of

seemingly eliminating Unrivaled Super Hottie earlier on was the real trap. The moment Unrivaled Super Hottie placed himself in this awkward position where he couldn't move forward and could no longer retreat, that was exactly the best time to go all out.

Dazzling Spring had been waiting for that exact moment for a long time. He had even secretly made preparations. Unrivaled Super Hottie's position was exposed to him that was at the top of the bridge and the Blossom Valley players below. Those who could hit Unrivaled Super Hottie had already launched their attacks.

Unrivaled Super Hottie immediately began to show caution.

The landing spots around him were all covered by Blossom Valley players. Even the bystanders were beginning to feel despair for Unrivaled Super Hottie, but he was still jumping. Jumping forward and upwards.

He was still "rushing upwards".

Jiang You had a strange feeling in his heart after observing the scene.

The pro God, who he supposedly hated the most, was currently the one who he respected the most.

Always moving forward, never giving up.

Jiang You believed that the captain of Tyrannical Ambition, Han

Wenqing, would have done the same.

But such a method would bring more harm than good in certain times. This was exactly what was happening to Unrivaled Super Hottie. If he wanted to move forward, he would need to bear the brunt of the attack.

Firm Defence.

Spell Reflection.

Shield Wall.

……

Knight defensive skills were used one after the other in perfect rhythm as Unrivaled Super Hottie continued his rush upwards. The Knight players on scene were already worshipping him. It still wasn't enough though. The opponent's attacks weren't that easy to deal with. Even though Unrivaled Super Hottie was persistent, if he couldn't escape his opponent's attacks, his health would eventually hit zero.

"Who asked you to show off!!" Jiang You was depressed. He classified Unrivaled Super Hottie's actions as "showing off". He couldn't accept the fact that the person he hated the most was so similar to their captain Han Wenqing.

At that unexpected moment, a white light showered Unrivaled

Super Hottie. It was a Cleric’s Heal.

Chapter 596 - The Sneaky Cleric

Heals were instant cast, and the more it healed, the longer the cooldown and the higher the aggro gained.

Even in PvP, high aggro generation couldn't be overlooked. Even though players weren't bound to aggro like NPCs were, this type of aggro generating skills were still hated by players.

The skill that had been cast on Unrivaled Super Hottie was an ultimate heal, "Holy Heal". The amount of HP healed was enormous. The timing of the skill could be known by the Tyrannical Ambition elites that were in the same party as Unrivaled Super Hottie. They clearly saw that Unrivaled Super Hottie's HP had just been about to reach zero, but then Holy Heal was cast.

One could only imagine the amount of aggro generated by the skill. The Blossom Valley players had given it their all to attack Unrivaled Super Hottie. At that point, they were just counting down until Unrivaled Super Hottie would die, but suddenly a Holy Heal came out!

Clerics didn't have to be ferocious, nor did they have many ways to deal damage, but performing well at these crucial moments could cause their opponents to cough blood. The psychological damage was immeasurable.

Who was it?

It was the question in everybody's head. They began looking around, trying to find the caster of the heal.

They found out very soon.

On the North Bridge, a Cleric was standing on top of a broken railing a few units above the ground. He had his arms extended with a cross in his hands, as if waiting for the cooldown to be over so that he could cast another spell. He appeared to be paying attention to where his feet were as if afraid to fall down. This wiped out any semblance of style and made him look dirty.

And then everybody could see the two rows of words above his head.

Tyrannical Ambition Seventh Branch Guild.

Little Cold Hands.

Who's that?

Even players from Tyrannical Ambition had this question on their minds. They had never heard of this name before. And watching the guy standing at that spot carefully, everybody present could already picture it in their minds: A Cleric called Little Cold Hands snuck up to that spot when nobody was paying attention and had cast a heal.

Was it only a coincidence?

That was the conclusion reached by most of the players as Little Cold Hand's movements didn't seem like that of an expert.

Some people were still doubtful about the situation. What happened next left them speechless.

The Blossom Valley players attacking Unrivaled Super Hottie discovered Little Cold Hands at the same time. They hated the Holy Heal very much. They weren't even in the mood to analyze Little Cold Hand's actions. They were mad that somebody had snuck behind them and used a Holy Heal when they weren't paying attention.

It would never have happened under normal circumstances. Unrivaled Super Hottie was just too good. Everybody's attention was focus on knocking him off the bridge and ignored everything else.

They were lucky that it was only one player. What would have happened if all of these guilds had seized the opportunity to rush onto the bridge?

The Blossom Valley players couldn't help but feel afraid after considering the scenario.

The players from the other guilds also noticed the lost opportunity and were filled with regret.

“That was a chance that Unrivaled Super Hottie fought so hard for, and we’re just standing around watching?” There was even a Tyrannical Ambition player who said it out loud.

“He should have given us a signal!” Someone said.

“Do you think he had time to do that in that situation?” Somebody replied.

While they still basking in regret, the Blossom Valley players had already taken action. Attack after attack was launched towards Little Cold Hands.

Facing all of these attacks, Little Cold Hand’s only reaction was a loud “Oh no!” and he fell into the water.

He was not an expert.

It had just been a coincidence.

Everybody, that had their hopes up for Little Cold Hands, became speechless. Any one of them could’ve lasted longer even if they weren’t as good as Unrivaled Super Hottie.

While everybody else was shaking their heads and sighing, their attention shifted once again to Little Cold Hands. They had unexpectedly forgotten about the impact of the “Holy Heal’ on the outcome of the battle.

“Great job!!”

It was a praise from Unrivaled Super Hottie himself.

But he could not be heard by the ones below because of the sound effects of all the attacks being thrown at him.

The only person who realized the value of that Holy Heal other than Ye Xiu would be Zhang Jiale.

Their judgement and game sense were obviously way higher than normal players.

“Not good!”

Zhang Jiale thought the moment the Holy Heal landed on Unrivaled Super Hottie.

If he had seen the Cleric sneaking up, he would have prevented it. The problem was that he hadn’t.

He was at the highest point of the bridge unlike the other Blossom Valley players and the players from the other guilds. They were looking upwards, so it was natural for them to have missed Little Cold Hands, but for Zhang Jiale, he had a bird’s eye view, so he should have spotted the person.

But he hadn’t.

It was all due to the large amount of AoE attacks he and the Blossom Valley players had dished out against Unrivaled Super Hottie. These attacks were mainly long-ranged with bright visual effects like cannon fire or spells. This was the Hundred Blossoms style. However, it didn’t mean Zhang Jiale could see through the visual distractions either. In that instant, he realised the root of the problem.

This Cleric had used the visual effects of their attacks to hide himself from their view.

The Holy Heal that he had cast had been on point.

Blossom Valley’s attacks were more for support rather than damage. That was the reason why Unrivaled Super Hottie was able to survive all those attacks for so long. Zhang Jiale made such an arrangement because he knew the real identity of his opponent. He believed that his opponent would seize any opportunity given to him.

It would not be wise to challenge the judgement of an experienced opponent. Zhang Jiale understood the philosophy deeply as one of the experienced Gods.

That was why his attacks against Unrivaled Super Hottie had been weak but unavoidable attacks. This was also why Zhang Jiale had baited Unrivaled Super Hottie to such a height. If Unrivaled Super Hottie wanted to escape, he would only have one choice:

jump into the river.

But suddenly a Cleric and a Holy Heal turned the tides.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's health was higher than Zhang Jiale had expected, and with his persistence in rushing towards him, which was originally meaningless to Zhang Jiale, was now a huge threat.

White light glowed around Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Knight's Spirit!

Unrivaled Super Hottie activated Knight's Spirit. Zhang Jiale knew that this was a very crucial moment.

The pressure was huge.

To suffer an attack from a God like Ye Qiu while under attack from the North Bridge Mage as well wouldn't be easy for anyone to deal with.

Charge!

Unrivaled Super Hottie activated the skill, rushing upwards. Zhang Jiale knew that with the Holy Heal, Unrivaled Super Hottie would close in on him unless he managed to widen the distance.

Zhang Jiale chose to evade. Dazzling Spring prepared to escape, attempting to kite Unrivaled Super Hottie.

At that moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie waved at him.

“F*ck!!!”

He was killed because of this very skill in their previous confrontation.

Provoke! Unrivaled Super Hottie had cast Provoke on him.

His character moved towards Unrivaled Super Hottie.

Under the influence of Provoke, the character still retained intelligence. The character would still retain its autopathing instead of falling right down below.

But this alone was lethal. Zhang Jiale’s aim was for Dazzling Spring to stay as far away as possible from Unrivaled Super Hottie, not get closer.

It was too late.

He only had Blossom Valley players around him. Although they were experts in the game, they would never compare to pro players. Nobody could help him in time.

Dazzling Spring leapt high into the air. A light lit up Dazzling Spring in midair, it was a Focus from a Cleric, removing the Provoke effect.

The Cleric might have thought that the skill was timely and stylish, but Zhang Jiale wanted to cry.

Because of the North Bridge's terrain, his movements toward Unrivaled Super Hottie weren't just simple sprinting. He needed to jump. His Dazzling Spring had a very high jump capability. That particular jump was high and far, and with the system's auto pathing, he landed in a very safe spot.

But this was not what Zhang Jiale wanted!

You couldn't just turn in midair like you could on the ground.

But Zhang Jiale was a God and Dazzling Spring was a Gunner.

Zhang Jiale immediately surveyed the terrain and immediately fired out several shots.

With his gun's recoil, he managed to stop his character's forward movement.

Dazzling Spring stopped in mid air, but there was no landing spot.

When Dazzling Spring dropped down, there would be a low landing spot. Zhang Jiale had shot his bullets perfectly.

But at that moment, Unrivaled Super Hottie leapt into the air, and his sword slashed down at Dazzling Spring.

Heroic Leap.

“The same trick again! Won’t you ever get tired of it?!!!” Zhang Jiale coughed out blood.

Chapter 597 - I'll Be Leaving First Because I've Got Stuff To Do

Unrivaled Super Hottie crashed down with Heroic Leap. Compared to the free falling Dazzling Spring, who knew how much faster he dropped, it would be too late even if Zhang Jiale wanted to dodge. He could only curse a few times. Truthfully, he might have anticipated that this would happen, but the instant he jumped after being Provoked, he already knew that the situation was very bad.

It was true that as as God, he had the capability to dispel the taunt and switch directions in midair, but unfortunately, his opponent was also a God. His opponent wouldn't be surprised that he could do it. In other words, when his opponent used Provoke, his opponent had already prepared to counter his next actions.

The Knight's sword smashed into Dazzling Spring's body. The displacement induced by the attack made it so that he missed his original landing spot, causing Dazzling Spring to continue to fall.

Zhang Jiale hastily looked for a possible landing spot, but Unrivaled Super Hottie unexpectedly continued to pressure him, following him downwards.

This guy!

Zhang Jiale was already aware that Ye Qiu wasn't thinking about landing anywhere after hitting him down from his high point. Right now, Ye Qiu was planning on dragging him into the water.

As a result, everyone just watched as Unrivaled Super Hottie struck Dazzling Spring with a Heroic Leap and then dropped rapidly.

Unrivaled Super Hottie still had Knight's Spirit activated. A streak of white light followed behind him like a shooting star. Dazzling Spring tried to escape from his predicament by attacking a few times, which just added to the splendor of the shooting star. However, his efforts were in vain. The two fell straight into the water, leaving behind a trace of their trajectory as well as a splash that hit the Blossom Valley players on the bridge.

Everyone was dumbfounded.

Most of the players were still thinking about the stealthy heal by Little Cold Hands, who had quickly been hit into the water by the enemy. Who would have thought that those two experts would suddenly fall into the water together?

The river was vast and extremely deep at the center. When the two experts hit the water, they were immediately swept away by the current like all the other players. The players still hadn't registered what had just happened and stared dumbly at the fast flowing currents beneath the bridge until a huge fireball suddenly exploded on the bridge. Several Blossom valley players cried out as they tumbled into the water below. Only then did everyone wake up.

Even though the two experts had left, the North Bridge Mage was

still there! Their true purpose was to fight for the boss, not watch two experts have a go at it.

But without Dazzling Spring, Blossom Valley had lost their foothold. Even though a portion of their players had grasped the high ground, how could they have the same level of control over the situation as Zhang Jiale? Let alone suppressing the onslaught of enemy players rushing onto the North Bridge, with Dazzling Spring gone, the North Bridge Mage's was completely focused on them.

Because they had stayed on the bridge longer, the North Bridge Mage placed priority on them over the players who had just stepped onto the bridge. All sorts of spells flew towards the players from Blossom Valley. With their skill level, one mistake meant falling into the water. The terrain and the boss made it too difficult for them to save the situation. What's more, the enemy guilds had suffered under Blossom Valley's hands for the past two weeks. They had a tacit agreement to not fight against each other and first allied together to vent the frustration built up over the last two weeks on Blossom Valley's players.

In an instant, the players from Blossom Valley turned into dumplings and were struck into the water. If a player was thrown into the water, it didn't matter if the player died or not. The players from Blossom Valley were wiped clean. The North Bridge Mage no longer had too many targets left and fired spells randomly.

Everyone was feeling very excited.

What a familiar scene! This was what the fight for the North Bridge Mage should look like! The boss' battle power wasn't actually too frightening, but the hard part was the location.

One, it was too easy to find him. Two, the terrain was difficult, so the battle always turned into a huge mess.

Once the North Bridge Mage started casting spells randomly, players constantly fell into the water. No one was a stranger to this scene though. Everyone calmly faced the boss. Without the expert from Blossom Valley, everyone felt a hundred times more confident.

Only Jiang You was uneasy.

The North Bridge Mage was something Tyrannical Ambition needed. The formidable Dazzling Spring had been taken care of by Ye Qiu, but in this type of chaotic battle, no guild had an absolute grasp on victory. Tyrannical Ambition was no exception. At this moment, they needed a peak expert watching over in order to have a better chance.

Jiang You cautiously commanded his troops, while hastily asking Unrivaled Super Hottie for his situation. He hoped that Unrivaled Super Hottie hadn't died and hopefully landed nearby, so that he could hurry up and return. This wasn't impossible. In Glory, every character automatically knew how to swim, so they usually wouldn't drown. However, once a player fell into the water, the current was too rapid, making it difficult for them to figure out their position in the water. If they couldn't find the surface to replenish their air supply, wouldn't they suffocate? In addition,

there were all sorts of rocks in the water, which would deal damage if collided into. The faster the current the more damage the rocks dealt. Characters who fell into the water didn't have much health to begin with. Before they could drink any potions, the rocks would kill them.

Ye Qiu was a God though, so Jiang You felt like he wouldn't die because of these reasons. Normal players would panic and be unable to figure out their position, but a God shouldn't have that problem, right?

As a result, Jiang You expected Unrivaled Super Hottie to have reached shore already. But then again, Dazzling Spring wasn't a simple character either. He probably wouldn't die in the river so easily either. If he came back to the battle, that would be troublesome too! Perhaps the two got out of the water at the same time and were fighting right now?

Who knew how many situations Jiang You had thought of already. Unrivaled Super Hottie soon returned a message. Jiang You hastily looked at it and coughed a mouthful of blood.

"I have stuff to do, so I'll be leaving first. Good luck."

What was this! What the f*ck was this? What do you mean you have stuff to do, so you'll be leaving first? What's more important than this wild boss? Jiang You was so angry, his hands were shaking. He replied: "The boss is such an important matter. You can't just leave like that!"

“Brother, I’m still busy forming a new team. I don’t have the time to keep playing with you.” Unrivaled Super Hottie answered back, making Jiang You feel like his soul had parted with his body.

This guy wasn’t even trying to hide his identity anymore. If a spy revealed himself, it meant he had already completed his mission, so he didn’t care anymore, but the problem was that they knew his identity as a spy before, so why did he feel hurt after seeing his “I’m actually a spy” personality? In this type of situation, he should be saying “I already knew you were a spy.” It should have been a beautiful moment, so even though he knew, why couldn’t he say it?

“If I return, I won’t be there to help you fight for the boss, but rather to take the boss for myself. Are you sure you want me to come back?” Unrivaled Super Hottie followed up.

“See you later!” Jiang You decided.

“See you later?”

“I don’t want to see you ever again!” Jiang You changed his words.

“Ha ha ha :D” Unrivaled Super Hottie laughed and added a laughing emoji. Tears streaked down Jiang You’s face. Okay, there’s no point in placing any hope on him any longer. I should hurry up and lead my troops seriously. I have to win this boss with my own effort. Now that there were extraordinary experts causing chaos, it was up to each guild’s strength. They still had a chance.

So at this moment, Jiang You heard a firm voice coming from the other end of the North Bridge.

“Hold your positions! You have to hold your position! Protect the Cleric and send the Cleric forward!

“A Gunner go up with an Aerial Fire! You’re still not going up and you dare call yourself an expert??”

“There doesn’t need to be anyone over there! Thieves, just place a few traps!”

“Don’t just rush in there! Go around! Be a bit more dirtier and despicable, okay? Dude, you’re an Assassin. Why are you charging forward like you’re a Knight!!”

“Over there! Over there is over there! The f*cking enemies understand, but you don’t understand? Give coordinates? If I give coordinates, the enemies will also hear and it looks to me like the enemies respond faster than you dimwitted fools. You idiot. If you fall into the water, you’re dead. Tsk tsk tsk!”

Who was this guy!

His firm voice carried an unbelievable amount of confidence. All of the players gathered here were the elite experts of each guild and the top players of the Heavenly Domain. Even Jiang You wouldn’t have such confidence when talking to his troops. Just

who was this guy?

Jiang You looked towards that direction, but he couldn't identify the speaker. However, the other end of the North Bridge was gradually became more and more stable. The guild that had grasped the upper hand was Samsara.

Was it because of that person's leading? Another unknown expert? Jiang You's heart palpitated. He had a bad premonition. It felt like this fight for the boss would be another wasted effort……

Not far from the North Bridge, on the surface of the river, a huge tree trunk was floating on top.

A wave rose up. There seemed to be someone inside. The instant the wave rose, a character suddenly jumped out and turned 180 degrees, landing on the tree trunk. When he landed, he held a gun in one hand and a grenade in the other hand. His gaze stared at the incoming wave. It was Dazzling Spring.

One second, two seconds, three seconds…….

Zhang Jiale didn't loosen his guard. He knew that a certain someone wouldn't die in the water like that. As he was swept along with the current, he hadn't been able to find a suitable place to stand until now. There was no way that guy would be unable to get out of the current.

Right when he was thinking this, an abnormal movement came

from the wave. Zhang Jiale immediately noticed it. He focused and a Knight burst out of the water. He held a sword in his hand and landed majestically on the tree trunk.

“The same thing again!!” Zhang Jiale saw Heroic Leap and shouted angrily. He fired his gun and threw his grenade at him.

“What are you talking about? If I didn’t use it, how else was I supposed to get up here?” The Knight said as he landed.

Chapter 598 - The Heart Of A Champion

Zhang Jiale was slightly startled, but he quickly understood what had happened.

Knights were a heavy armor class, so they were affected by weight, which meant that their ability to jump couldn't compare with leather armor classes like Spitfires. Moreover, Zhang Jiale intentionally picked equipment that would increase Dazzling Spring's jump ability. It was easy for Dazzling Spring to jump from the water current onto the tree trunk. However, if one were a Knight, like Unrivalled Super Hottie, it would have been impossible to achieve this act with a simple jump. As a result, a Heroic Leap had to be used in order to jump out of the water and land on the tree trunk.

Even though Zhang Jiale already understood all of this, the attack had still come out. However, it was impossible for the knockback from a Spitfire's attack to knock back a Knight, who was descending from a Heroic Leap. Unrivalled Super Hottie used his shield to defend himself when the attack hit, guaranteeing his position on the tree trunk. Zhang Jiale didn't want Dazzling Spring to be shaken into the water, so he jumped away the moment the Heroic Leap descended. He pulled his gun out and fired another bullet, using Aerial Fire to cross the river and back onto land.

"Not bad, not bad." Ye Xiu praised him as if he were a rookie. At the same time, Unrivalled Super Hottie walked along the tree trunk and back onto the river bank.

Zhang Jiale was still taking precautions. The muzzle of Dazzling

Spring's gun never left Unrivalled Super Hottie's body from beginning to end.

"Enough, enough. Put the gun away. We're done." Ye Xiu spoke.

"What are you trying to do?!" Zhang Jiale was a little melancholy.

"Testing your skill." Ye Xiu said.

"....."

"You would have died," Zhang Jiale was speechless for a while before continuing. "If not for that cleric."

"Hehe, that Holy Heal was quite brilliant, wasn't it?" Ye Xiu spoke.

"If it was just a coincidence, then let it be; but if that was intentional, then it was indeed very brilliant. Who is that person?" Zhang Jiale asked.

"A player from Tyrannical Ambition." Ye Xiu said.

"Player? Only a player? Just a normal player?" Zhang Jiale didn't really believe it. To take advantage of the visual effect's distraction to conceal his movements and to use Holy Heal at the pivotal moment, all of the observational skills and judgement required

was reflected in those series of actions were practically at a pro player's level. This person turned out to actually be a normal player.

"Exactly!" Ye Xiu said.

"What a talent!" Zhang Jiale spoke.

"Agreed." Ye Xiu said.

"Wait……" All at once, Zhang Jiale suddenly thought of something. "You got this crappy Knight account and infiltrated Tyrannical Ambition just to find such a Cleric?"

"I don't have any other choice left. The standards for you Gods are too high. Plus, you all lack foresight. I was left with no option but to unearth talented people from among the crowd. If I wanted to look for Clerics, wouldn't it be best to start looking from Tyrannical Ambition?" Ye Xiu spoke.

Zhang Jiale expressed his agreement. This was like how there were more Battle Mages in Excellent Dynasty and more Spitfires in Blossom Valley. This effect was entirely because of the Gods. Fans worshipped a God because of that God's class. Fans supported teams because they worshipped these Gods. Then in the game, they would strive to join their favorite team's guild.

As for Tyrannical Ambition, their team Tyranny possessed two Gods, Han Wenqing and Zhang Xinjie, so among their guild

members, the ratio for the classes of Striker and Cleric were relatively high, so their Strikers and Clerics were generally better than those of other guilds. To find a skilled Cleric, it would be quite logical to start from Tyrannical Ambition.

“So you got this Knight because the Knight is a tank class and, in a dungeon group, there’s no other class that knows a Cleric better than a tank. And you finally found a Cleric using this method?” Zhang Jiale said.

“Mhmm, that’s right.” Ye Xiu said.

“How long did you spend?” Zhang Jiale asked.

“A little over two weeks!” Ye Xiu spoke.

“Not bad. Your luck is quite good.” Zhang Jiale said.

“Hahaha, you want to talk with me about luck?” Ye Xiu spoke.

Zhang Jiale turned gloomy. With the nickname of “unluckiest God in the league”, luck was indeed his ultimate weakness.

“Where is that guy?” Zhang Jiale changed topics. He was quite curious as to the whereabouts of the expert Cleric.

Unrivalled Super Hottie’s view switched towards the rapid river. After a long while, Ye Xiu said. “He probably drowned.”

“Cough, what?” Zhang Jiale didn’t fall into the river, but he still choked. “Drowned?” He didn’t dare to believe that the Cleric, with such exceptional judgement and observation, would drown. Zhang Jiale felt that it was more likely for Ye Xiu and him to drown on this tree trunk.

“Hey, if he really was exceptional in every aspect with absolutely no weaknesses, then how would I be able to uncover him? He would have been discovered long ago and taken to who knows where by someone else much earlier on.” Ye Xiu said.

“Then what exactly is the weakness of this expert that covered up his excellent talent?” Zhang Jiale said.

“According to my initial observations, he has good judgement and a good grasp of time. However, his mechanics are fairly ordinary. He also reacts slowly in complicated situations.” Ye Xiu spoke.

Zhang Jiale thought for a while before he expressed his agreement towards the circumstances that he understood so far: “Such a weakness wouldn’t have affected his earlier play. However, if he’s in a dungeon team, it really does cover up his strengths, but are you really sure that his performance wasn’t just a coincidence?”

“I’m sure, especially after that last performance.” Ye Xiu said.

“Did you just use me as your lab rat?” Zhang Jiale said.

“Look at how you’re phrasing it.” Ye Xiu said. “I was just using you to test how qualified he was.”

“……”

“As for you, why are you helping Blossom Valley so much with these bosses? What are you doing? Are you repenting?” Ye Xiu joked.

“Yup.” Zhang Jiale unexpectedly expressed his agreement.

“You……”

“I owe them.” Zhang Jiale sounded a bit pitiful.

When Ye Xiu heard him speak in such way, he was startled: “You’re not planning on returning to Team Hundred Blossoms?”

Zhang Jiale didn’t reply, but had basically answered without replying. If he planned on returning, then there was nothing to be embarrassed about by answering. It was precisely because he wasn’t planning on returning that he couldn’t say the answer aloud.

He used to be Team Hundred Blossom’s captain and ace player. His lack of responsibility in his retirement process already drew a lot of criticism. If he returned and didn’t choose his previous team

under the hopeful eyes of Team Hundred Blossom's fans, Ye Xiu could easily imagine what sort of condemnation Zhang Jiale would have to face from the public.

But if he would rather bear such pressure, which team would he end up choosing?

Ye Xiu predicted that the answer wasn't so simple. From the current look of Zhang Jiale's expression of regret, he wouldn't return to Team Hundred Blossoms, not because he was feeling embarrassed from his sudden retirement, but because after already letting down Team Hundred Blossoms once, he was going to abandon the team again.

What was it for?

Of course it was the championship victory that he had seeked but failed to get for all these years. This time, for the sake of the championship, Zhang Jiale would spare no expense and would gamble everything he had. One could imagine how much hope and expectation he was filled with this time. For that championship victory, even if he received it, it would be filled with controversy. Perhaps even the radiance of winning the championship wouldn't cover his actions of abandoning Team Hundred Blossoms twice.

Did his recent interaction with Zhang Jiale make the decision even more painful?

Ye Xiu didn't think so. This was because in Ye Xiu's eyes, the emotions that he had triggered were mostly memories of the past,

which would make him feel unsubmissive and unwilling to leave. As someone who needed to start over again, Ye Xiu couldn't give Zhang Jiale much hope. He didn't have anything that would make him gamble everything. When he asked Zhang Jiale to join him, Ye Xiu could only say it in a half-joking manner. After all, Zhang Jiale was different from Wei Chen. If he wanted to come back from retirement, even Ye Xiu felt that he wouldn't need to explain anything if he wanted to return to Team Hundred Blossoms.

But now, Zhang Jiale was obviously making a bold decision. Ye Xiu couldn't imagine Zhang Jiale cooperating with him. His reason was explained above. His team didn't have the weight to give Zhang Jiale a reason to make such a sacrifice. Ye Xiu believed that there would only be one thing that could make Zhang Jiale make such a vital decision and that would be the championships.

Of course, there was no such team that would win the championships immediately after he joined, but the team would have to be one where Zhang Jiale could see boundless potential. This team would definitely not be like Ye Xiu's where he had to run around in the guilds of the online game to choose if there were any people with talents left unnoticed. This team would definitely let a person see the cover and immediately think: the championship was theirs.

Which one would it be?

Tiny Herb? Blue Rain? Tyranny?

Or would it be Samsara? Misty Rain? Void?

Or even the current Excellent Era?

With a God like Zhang Jiale suddenly joining any of these teams would make anyone feel that the team was abnormally strong, so Ye Xiu, at this time, really couldn't guess which team it would be. Zhang Jiale obviously wouldn't tell him either. A figure like him joining would normally involve a team-swapping storm. To even allow Ye Xiu to know that he would come out of retirement but wouldn't return to Hundred Blossoms was already a very hot piece of gossip for the news. Just by leaking this piece of news would be enough to have the media pursue and argue until the competition season ended.

"Good luck……" Ye Xiu wholeheartedly blessed him. For the sake of the championships, Zhang Jiale could even make such a decision. Although he was currently a little ashamed to face it, Ye Xiu believed that he would overcome this mentality. This was because the heart of a champion should never be viewed lightly. This wasn't to show-off, but for glory. The glory that hung high in every pro gamer's hearts and eyes. The glory that had been commented as addictive by Ye Xiu.

"I must have good luck!" Zhang Jiale didn't return the blessing to Ye Xiu, but instead carried on Ye Xiu's words and gave himself an additional blessing halo again.

"Okay, I will continue fighting for the boss!" Zhang Jiale's spirit was raised.

“The people from Blossom Valley have probably been wiped out.” Ye Xiu spoke. He now understood why Zhang Jiale was currently madly helping Blossom Valley to fight. Perhaps it was to take away some of the guilt left in his heart, or maybe because it was to use whatever method he had left to do something for Hundred Blossoms. Ye Xiu didn’t need to ask which the actual reason was.

“It doesn’t matter. After a player dies, they can immediately return. This is one part of the game that I like over the competitive scene.” Zhang Jiale said.

“Then I hope you succeed!” Ye Xiu said.

“How about you? You won’t come back?”

“Me? I’ve already reached my goal. I will let the boss be for now!” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh…… then I will also need to bless for your wish to be fulfilled. I hope that fellow will completely meet your requirements and also not despise you as a God from Excellent Era, hahaha.” Zhang Jiale said such, while his Dazzling Spring had already turned around and sprinted back toward the North Bridge.

Chapter 599 - Proceed With Care

He did all this just to find a Cleric!

Chen Guo had only just learned Ye Xiu's goal in infiltrating Tyrannical Ambition. After she moved over to hear the conversation between the two Gods, she realized how everything came together.

However, the issue Zhang Jiale brought up before he left was indeed a problem. How could they get a person they had just met to enter their own team?

While Chen Guo was still thinking about this issue, she suddenly found Ye Xiu looking at her.

"What are you looking at?" Chen Guo asked.

"You should deal with this matter." Ye Xiu said.

"What matter?" Chen Guo asked.

"The matter of getting that Cleric to join our guild." Ye Xiu said.

"What?! Why me?! I don't even know that person!" Chen Guo said.

"Does it matter whether you know that person or not? Just say

that you admire his abilities and you just so happen to be recruiting for a team, so you would like to ask if he's interested." Ye Xiu said.

"Is it that simple?" Chen Guo was uncertain.

"Otherwise?" Ye Xiu asked in reply.

Chen Guo thought about it: true, if anyone wanted to invite a person to join them, wouldn't they just directly ask them? Chen Guo gave a guess and felt like the possibility of success was quite high. This was because a normal player yearned to be a pro. As long as you didn't pop out and say something weird like: "Hey bro, your bones are marvellous. Did you know that there's some sort of spiritual aura spurting out from your ID?" Otherwise, most players would be interested in something like joining a team.

"Okay then. I'll try to get in touch with him." Chen Guo agreed. She was always active in helping with things that were related to the formation of the team. There was no reason for her to be making excuses when there was something for her to do. Boss Chen wasn't that reserved.

"What's that person's ID?" Chen Guo asked, as she logged onto her Heavenly Domain account.

"Little Cold Hands。" Ye Xiu spoke.

Chen Guo had been watching from the side, so didn't actually

notice Little Cold Hands. She only knew that he was able to use Holy Heal at such a crucial time to turn the tables. Then after that, Ye Xiu followed up by controlling Unrivaled Super Hottie to knock Zhang Jiale's Dazzling Spring into the water. In fact, it wasn't just Chen Guo, even Zhang Jiale didn't know this Cleric's name.

After logging onto Chasing Haze, Chen Guo searched for the character's name. The information came out very quickly and she was immediately surprised: "Wait, she's a girl?" When Chen Guo first heard the ID, she thought the name Little Cold Hands was pretty feminine. Now that the character appeared, it was actually a female avatar.

"Ahem……" Ye Xiu coughed with a strange expression.

"This Cleric doesn't happen to be a male playing as a female, right?" Chen Guo noticed the oddity.

"You've got incredible foresight." Ye Xiu said.

"What sort of person is he?" Chen Guo was astonished. This was because there were seldom players in Glory who played with avatars of the opposite gender for their character. After all, Glory's voice communication was a part of the game, so it was the universal method of communication. It wouldn't be pleasing to one's eyes nor ears when a character had a beautiful and charming name, while they constantly spoke out in a rugged, masculine voice.

"Nothing really. Apparently, the account was given to him and

he was just too lazy to care about the gender, so he just played with it.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh.” Chen Guo replied.

Seldom does not represent none at all. In the end, there were many male players who played female characters and the same went for Glory. The reasons were strange and unimaginable, but a reason like playing on a given account was pretty rational and reasonable.

“Never mind, I don’t discriminate against those types of players.” Chen Guo said while she was already preparing to add him as a friend.

“Hang on, hang on. What are you planning on doing?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Add him as a friend and invite him join our group!” Chen Guo said.

“Add him as a friend and just say: “Yo bro, I’ve been admiring your strength for a long time, would you like to form a team with me?” Ye Xiu asked.

Chen Guo stared blankly. True, if she added him as a friend, how would she start the conversation? Little Cold Hands wasn’t a pro player. If she just added him as a friend from out of the blue and directly asked him to join, it would feel like stopping someone on

the street and say: “Hey bro, your bones are marvellous” or whatever; She would most likely be treated as a scammer.

“For now, you need to actually get in touch with him and show that you’ve seen his talents. Then, you can naturally recruit him, right?” Ye Xiu said on the side.

Chen Guo looked at Ye Xiu. She suddenly felt that, if she directly added that person as a friend and tried to recruit him immediately, he probably wouldn’t buy into their trickery. Only if she did what Ye Xiu told her could that person be convinced.

True, for no particular reason at all, Chen Guo suddenly had a feeling of “tricking”.

“Say, why don’t you do it?” Chen Guo felt that Ye Xiu had other reasons for making her go alone.

“Ahem, aren’t I doing this to avoid arousing suspicion? See, Zhang Jiale even said it before he left, to be aware that he might despise my identity. If I just went and directly said, ‘I’m Ye Qiu. Come with me.’ What if I only end up being spit in the face? Therefore, it’s better if you do it!” Ye Xiu said.

“Wouldn’t he still have to interact with you afterwards anyways?” Chen Guo said.

“Yes, but just say that I also happened to be roped in on the side of the road!” Ye Xiu said.

“What nonsense.” Chen Guo threw her mouse. She felt that Ye Xiu just threw aside something nonsensical for her to do.

“Well he is a fan of Tyranny. With my identity and background, we can’t be careless in handling this matter.” Ye Xiu said.

“Tyrannical Ambition. He doesn’t have to be a Tyranny fan, right?” Chen Guo said.

“I said so because I have a certain level of understanding towards him.” Ye Xiu said.

“To what degree do you know him?” Chen Guo asked.

“Well, he’s a Tyranny fan. He’s an hardcore fan of Zhang Xinjie.” Ye Xiu said. “Apparently.”

“Apparently?”

“Yup, maybe he was bragging?” Ye Xiu said.

“Does he have a need to brag about that?” Chen Guo really wanted to pull Ye Xiu’s ear over to give a good growl.

“To sum it up, I think it’s more reliable if you’re the person to get in touch with him.” Ye Xiu said.

“Aren’t you a little irresponsible to fool somebody like this!” Chen Guo said.

“Look, you’re essentially the team’s manager. Recruiting team members is also a part of your responsibilities. Your formed team has me and also him. It’s something decided by you as the boss. Do we, the members, have any right to be picky? You should have this kind of working attitude. Don’t just be a fan and think like a fan.” Ye Xiu lectured her.

Chen Guo was stupefied after being lectured. She only started to regain her senses after a long while: “Are you lecturing your boss?”

“I wouldn’t dare. I wouldn’t dare.” Ye Xiu hastily noted.

“What do I do if he doesn’t agree?” Chen Guo asked.

“Then……. We can only take a step and make plans for the next. There’s nothing we can do if he truly doesn’t want to join our team.” Ye Xiu sighed.

“Uh, I think the problem isn’t too big. If a normal Glory player is offered something like being in a pro team, the player shouldn’t have any over conflicting sentiments.” Chen Guo could see the expression of regret on Ye Xiu’s face and thought about the hardships of forming a team, so she started to comfort him.

“I hope so.” Ye Xiu said.

After the two finished discussing, Chen Guo prepared to take action. She grabbed her mouse, but held it in the air.

“If I don’t add him as a friend, how do I get in touch with him?” Chen Guo asked.

“Oh.” Ye Xiu nodded, on his side, he sent a message to Little Cold Hands: “Where are you?”

“I just drowned, so I’m currently heading back to the North Bridge! What’s happening over there?” Little Cold Hands.

“Look.” Ye Xiu showed his screen to Chen Guo.

Chen Guo was speechless. Sometimes, things really were that simple.

Unrivaled Super Hottie withdrew from the North Bridge mage boss fight, while Chen Guo’s Chasing Haze disguised as a passerby.

Upon arriving at the North Bridge, the battle proceeded with many highlights.

After wiping out Blossom Valley, each guild took a position on the battlefield on either ends of the Northern Bridge. All the major guilds were fighting in a huge mess.

On the eastern head of the bridge, Samsara had grasped a slight upper hand. The players had gradually gotten ahold of the advantageous terrain on their side. The long-ranged classes took the high ground, while the support and control classes were in the middle and the melee classes at the bottom. Samsara's tactics were clear and incomparable. They sufficiently took advantage of the condition of the North Bridge's terrain. Their positions were not only divided between the front and the back. They also had the upper, middle, and bottom paths as well. All of these arrangements had been organized by a rough commander with a loud voice and high spirit.

As for the western end of the bridge, it was still a mess. It was hard for any of the guilds to seize the upper hand. However, the resulting position of Samsara at the eastern end gave some train of thought to the guilds on the western end. All of the big guilds started to imitate without understanding the true substance, but the problem was that this train of thought was given to everyone, so it resulted in a position where everyone was in a deadlock.

Jiang You was worried! Very worried.

He was worried by both the state of this competition over the boss and over Unrivaled Super Hottie's unhurried exit from the battle.

He wanted to calm down. He reminded himself to calm down, but his heart wouldn't calm down. He was unable to seriously observe the current situation and carry out a wise, strategic decision. He couldn't help but have the silhouette of Unrivaled Super Hottie float up from the bottom of his heart. This fellow had

infiltrated their guild for two weeks and during the two weeks of hard labor, Jiang You couldn't figure out his aim at all, but then he just suddenly announced his leave and meant it. He didn't seem to be snatching the boss, and had just left it hanging there. The last thing he ever did was to jump romantically into the water with Dazzling Spring……

What sort of evildoing did that fellow do?

Jiang You didn't believe that Ye Qiu only came to their guild to stride around idly. This guy was a God afterall. Why would he use up his time for such leisure? Also, between the lines of his later messages, Jiang You had a sort of feeling that: it wasn't because Ye Qiu was leaving that he didn't care about his identity being revealed. It felt as if he wasn't afraid of being suspected right from the beginning.

To be completely unafraid to have himself revealed, were all Gods this arrogant when they became spies? But why would his aim be hidden so deeply, so much that they couldn't see a hint at all? What changes did Tyrannical Ambition go through during the few weeks when Unrivaled Super Hottie mingled with them?

Jiang You felt that the problem must have been hidden within. However, apart from gratifying changes, such as having many of their groups surpassing their progress in dungeons for the past few weeks, it seemed as if there was no bad effects to worry about at all.

Was the evildoing hidden among the good things?

Jiang You couldn’t help himself but to keep thinking about these questions, how could he make clear commands? Originally, Tyrannical Ambition was determined to get this boss, so the troop arrangement set out for today was arrogant, but under Jiang You’s absent-minded commands, they had fallen into a pitiful deadlock. When they were pushed to the point where they had no alternatives left, a shadow suddenly joined the fight and started a massacre. That person came in an unstoppable manner as if he didn’t care about the guilds at all.

The shadow opened up a path through the crowd. Some died, while some remained alive, but he was already gone. After a few rises and falls, he instantly snatched the high ground!

Dazzling Spring!!

He’s back!

Chapter 600 - First Contact

No one thought that Dazzling Spring would return so quickly and massacre in such a tyrannical manner.

He killed his way through the crowd. Once he seized the high ground, he began blasting away once more. At this moment, there were no other players from Blossom Valley on the North Bridge apart from himself. Dazzling Spring didn't have any helpers this time.

Even though it was like this, his killing made Jiang You's group want to jump into the river one after another.

Dazzling Spring didn't wait for them to respond as he climbed higher and higher. On the other hand, they had been fighting hard for so long, yet they still hadn't been able to seize any high points. Dazzling Spring strolled along alone and seized, under their gaze, the most beautiful spot on the bridge.

Jiang You and the other guild leaders all had one thought in mind: why did this b*stard choose our end of the bridge and not the other end?

Zhang Jiale wasn't only limited to this end of the bridge though. After taking the high ground, he glanced in the other direction. He was shocked when he looked.

Judging by the position of the Samsara tags on everyone, Samsara's troops were arranged in a beautiful formation.

It seemed that it would be a bit difficult to deal with?

Zhang Jiale had this thought, but he didn't hesitate. He bravely rushed towards Samsara's troops……

By the time Chen Guo's Chasing Haze reached the North Bridge, the battle had become indescribably chaotic.

Compared to Dazzling Spring's attacks against Samsara, the messy entanglement between Tyrannical Ambition and the other guilds at the bridge's western end was like a childish bore. Even they felt a little bit embarrassed for themselves.

The level of skill involved in the battles on the two ends of the bridges weren't on the same level.

It was like how Unrivaled Super Hottie had challenged Blossom Valley on his own before, making everyone realize that it was a fight between two experts.

Only this time, the solo challenger was Dazzling Spring.

As for Samsara, a loud voice continued to command their troops.

The guilds present all knew each other's background. They interacted with each other numerous times a week. No one in Samsara had this kind of voice. The voice didn't belong to their

guild leader Three Realms Six Paths or any of the senior figures in the guild.

Just who was this person?

Because of the chaos, no one was able to identify their commander. Otherwise, the guilds on the bridge's eastern end would have attempted to get rid of this person as quickly as possible, no matter what the sacrifice. This person's importance to Samsara was unrivaled.

As for his arrangements, even an expert like Dazzling Spring was having trouble against them.

However, Zhang Jiale was still a God.

After a few probing attacks, Zhang Jiale exploded into his Hundred Blossoms style. He leapt onto the bridge and headed across in a certain direction.

Everyone had turned towards Dazzling Spring long ago. They quickly caught the direction Dazzling Spring was charging towards. A Warlock was jumping up and down, trying to dodge Dazzling Spring's attacks.

However, Dazzling Spring refused to comply. This time, it was as if he was determined to sacrifice everything to kill this Warlock.

Could that Warlock be the commander?

They had to help! This would be a crucial moment!

All the guilds that had been beaten down by Samsara's formations were filled with vigor all of a sudden.

They hadn't retreated yet, which naturally meant that they hadn't completely given up yet. Seeing Dazzling Spring's offense, they felt like it was the perfect opportunity to turn the tides. As a result, the guilds ignored everything else and began assisting Dazzling Spring to kill off the Warlock.

"F*ck!!!"

Everyone heard the loud voice curse.

A crazy assault, without regard for anything else, was very hard to defend against. Even more so with an expert killer like Dazzling Spring joining in.

Just when everyone thought that this Warlock would die, he actually leapt into the water before the attacks arrived.

Yes, he ran away!

Jumping into the water before being struck by any of the attacks was an act of escape.

In the world of gaming, where lives were as inexpensive as paper, in an intense battle like fighting for a boss, a character, who seemed to be the commander, actually chose to run away. At that instant, everyone paled. This behavior lacked any sense of shame and was utterly wretched. It was something even a noob wouldn't do! The Warlock's actions made everyone deeply shocked.

The players present couldn't help but remember a phrase that loud voice often said: "Could you be a bit dirtier??"

Yes, you could! You really could! You're too much!

At such a time, several players even had a disdainful emoji popping above their character's heads. There were even Samsara players who did it and similarly despised such shameful actions.

At this moment, a God's temperament needed to be talked about.

This direct move didn't distract Zhang Jiale at all. Being dirty was a type of strategy. As a God, he need to be able to adapt to any situation. When he saw the Warlock jumping down into the water, Zhang Jiale immediately had Dazzling Spring switch targets. Almost at the exact same time that the Warlock jumped into the water, Dazzling Spring sent several nearby Samsara players into the water to keep him company.

Samsara's formation was instantly broken. The players from the other guilds regained their composure and hastily hit Samsara while they were down. On the other hand, Dazzling Spring left. After seizing the high ground a third time, he began attacking

randomly again. He wanted to control both ends of the bridge. Everyone else was itching to drag him down and kill him, but they didn't have ability to do so.

The North Bridge's unique terrain was like an aquatic battle. Normal players couldn't deal with it, so even though Zhang Jiale was by himself, he could easily make the guilds want to flip a table.

When Chen Guo's Chasing Haze arrived, she missed the utterly wretched escape into the water. She didn't care much about the fight for the boss. Her only mission was to search for the ID "Little Cold Hands".

Even though she knew his name, it wasn't easy finding a single player in such chaos. Chen Guo didn't dare to approach the battle too carelessly either. Fighting for a wild boss was a sensitive subject. If a bystander didn't keep their distance, it was possible they would be suspected of trickery and be killed.

Chen Guo had Chasing Haze go around in a wide arc, but she couldn't find Little Cold Hands. When she turned her head around, she noticed that Ye Xiu was looking at her screen and she hurriedly asked him if he saw Little Cold Hands.

"Nope." Ye Xiu also shook his head. His eyesight was keener than Chen Guo's, but he wasn't able to find any traces of Little Cold Hands either.

"He wouldn't be on the other side, would he?" Chen Guo said as she looked towards the other end of the bridge. It was the position

where Samsara and the other guilds had set up their front. Because of the distance, it was impossible to read the names clearly.

“It shouldn’t be possible!” Ye Xiu said.

Tyrannical Ambition’s position was on this side. If he ran off to the other side just for fun, then his judgement would be very disappointing.

“Maybe he hasn’t arrived yet?” Chen Guo controlled Chasing Haze to go around in another circle, but she still wasn’t able to locate him.

“Wait wait. Turn your view to the right, turn, turn again.” Ye Xiu spoke.

Chen Guo’s mouse moved bit by bit.

“Stop, there’s a person over there.” Ye Xiu pointed to Chen Guo’s screen at a tree not too far away from where they stood.

“Really?” Chen Guo hadn’t noticed. She had mainly been searching the people in the crowd. She didn’t even notice the tree.

“Is it him?” Chen Guo asked.

“I don’t know.” Ye Xiu said.

“I’ll go take a look.” Chen Guo didn’t have anything else to do, so she went to look behind the tree.

After adjusting her view, she saw a person behind the tree. Chen Guo immediately had Chasing Haze walk closer and quickly saw her target.

A female Cleric with the ID: Little Cold Hands.

“It’s him.” Chen Guo was happy. She was about to walk up, but she suddenly stopped after a few steps.

Who knew when this Little Cold Hands had come to this spot, but he wasn’t moving. He was just hiding behind the tree, looking at who knows what. How would she be able to persuade him? She couldn’t just say: Bro, your peeping skills are peerless. I’m planning on creating a team. Come with me and I’ll unlock your full peeping potential!

It sounded so sketchy!

Chen Guo was thinking and she unconsciously had Chasing Haze come to a stop.

Maybe she could say that she saw his excellent healing skills on Unrivaled Super Hottie, so she was interested in having a chat with him, but to show such admiration only based on a single move might make her come off as a scammer?

Chen Guo couldn't think of how to introduce herself, so she didn't have Chasing Haze go up yet. She turned her head to look at Ye Xiu: "What is he doing?"

Ye Xiu also shook his head. He wasn't familiar with Little Cold Hands to the point where he could predict his thoughts.

At this time, Little Cold Hands turned his view and saw a stupefied Chasing Haze.

Seeing how she had been spotted, Chen Guo thought for a moment before deciding to let Chasing Haze go forward. Little Cold Hands didn't run away, but rather she just stood under the tree, staring at Chasing Haze.

"Hello." When their distance seemed about right, Chen Guo gave a greeting.

"Hi." He replied. Originally, it would have been unsettling to hear a masculine voice coming from a female Cleric. However, even though this person's voice was also masculine, his one-syllable reply felt as if it had some softness in it. The person's voice and the character's looks weren't as conflicting as Chen Guo had imagined it would be.

So strange…… Chen Guo thought quietly in her mind.

"I saw you before." This was the introduction Chen Guo had thought of.

“Oh?”

“Before on the bridge, that Holy Heal of yours was brilliant.” Chen Guo continued.

“Ha ha, it was alright!” His modest tone gave Chen Guo a good impression of him.

“If you don’t mind me asking, that wasn’t a coincidence, was it?” Chen Guo said.

“Ha ha, there was a bit of luck involved.” Little Cold Hands said.

“Then from what you’re saying, you’re a pretty skilled player!” Chen Guo said.

“I’m just so-so!”

“So it’s like this. I’m planning on forming a pro team and I’m looking for a Cleric. Are you interested in joining?” Chen Guo said.

“Oh? Ye Qiu’s team?” Little Cold Hands asked.

Chapter 601 - Many Questions

Little Cold Hands was direct. He didn't try to beat around the bush and asked for the truth. This truth was what Ye Xiu had wanted to hide and was why Ye Xiu had Chen Guo deal with this matter instead of doing it himself. However, they were exposed from the beginning. Chen Guo instantly felt embarrassed. She couldn't bring herself to answer him at the moment, so she turned her head and looked at Ye Xiu.

"What happened?" Ye Xiu asked.

"We've been seen through." Chen Guo said.

"Oh?" Ye Xiu didn't seem to be too surprised. "So what did he say?"

"It's my turn to talk now." Chen Guo said.

"Then say what you need to say!" Ye Xiu said.

Then Chen Guo also showed the brisk side of her and happily admitted: "Yes."

"Oh, then this team has some weight to it." Little Cold Hands said.

Chen Guo was confused for a moment. When she first mentioned

that “Holy Heal”, this fellow appeared to be quite humble, but this sentence sort of implied that he thought of himself very highly. How could someone say something like Ye Qiu’s team only had “some weight to it”.

“Was that Unrivaled Super Hottie, Ye Qiu?” The more Little Cold Hands asked, the deeper he got.

Chen Guo turned around to look at Ye Xiu: “He’s asking about Unrivaled Super Hottie!”

Ye Xiu nodded his head, so Chen Guo answered with another: “Yes.”

“What was his aim for sneaking into Tyrannical Ambition?” Little Cold Hands continued to ask.

He was currently speaking in an arrogant tone. As for Chen Guo, she was the type who could be persuaded by reason, but not coerced. When Little Cold Hands was being humble and polite, she had a good impression on him, but now that he suddenly acted all haughty, she immediately felt unhappy. If she continued to say that Ye Xiu did that just to find a Cleric and picked him, wouldn’t it please him to death? As a result, Chen Guo decided to just blab: “No particular reason. He just wanted to play on a side account to sharpen his skills.”

“To sharpen his skills? With Ye Qiu’s level, what skills could he need to sharpen by joining an average team in a guild?” Little Cold Hands was able to see through the lie with ease. Chen Guo felt

gloomy and found Ye Xiu continuously shaking his head beside her, expressing his disdain towards her lie.

“In short, we think your skills are quite good. What do you think? Are you interested in joining us?” Chen Guo didn’t care, because truthfully, she favored the frank and blunt method. If he was interested in joining, then he could join. If not, he didn’t have to. It would be over and done with. If a clear and straightforward answer was given, why would there be a need to chit-chat anymore? In any case, everything had been exposed.

“If he really is Ye Qiu, then I do have some interest.” Little Cold Hands spoke, “But you’re not just borrowing his name to bluff me, are you?”

Chen Guo could see that he was starting to doubt her and wanted to faint. However, in the end, this was still official business, so she didn’t directly show her fearlessness and patiently continued: “It’s true. Didn’t you guess correctly from the start?”

“Then where is he? Why didn’t he come to find me himself?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“It’s because he was afraid that you’re a Tyranny fan, so you might not like him because of his background as the God from Excellent Era.” Chen Guo spoke the truth.

“Oh, that’s true, but it wasn’t very wise to send you because a lot of people know about your relationship with Ye Qiu!” Little Cold Hands said.

“Yes yes yes. We were too careless, but now that you already know about it, how about you give us a definite answer about whether or not you’re interested in joining!” Chen Guo said.

“How could my decision be so easy?” Little Cold Hands was very shocked. “If I joined Ye Qiu, then I wouldn’t just be playing around for fun anymore, no? The goal would be the Pro Alliance, wouldn’t it? With the championships as the goal, it means I’d have to become a pro player, right? This is an important decision that could affect the rest of my life. Do you think I’d just be able to casually throw out an answer in a few seconds?”

The long chain of rhetorical questions made Chen Guo speechless. After a long while, she powerlessly said: “Then you can think about it. You can give me an answer anytime you’d like.”

“You’re just going to leave me like this?” Little Cold Hands continued to be surprised.

“Then what do you want?” Chen Guo asked.

“You should at least introduce your future plans and your current situation, right? For example, the other team members apart from Ye Qiu. For example, how much financial backing does your team have? What’s the direction and aim of the team’s development? What would be my compensation and salary be? How many years would I have to sign for in the contract? Are there three insurances and one fund or five insurances and one fund? Does your team provide food and housing accommodations?”

Little Cold Hands continued with another chain of questions.

This time, Chen Guo didn't feel upset. She also realized that what she was discussing with Little Cold Hands was indeed a very serious and important issue. On the other hand, she was recruiting him like how she would for a dungeon party in the game.

"Okay!" Chen Guo hurriedly hastily corrected her attitude, "As for our team, Ye Qiu will be the captain. We're currently in the preparatory phase. We will be signing up for the Challenger League next season and fighting for qualifications into the Pro League. As for our members, we're still in the middle of recruiting them. As for the investment, I'm currently the investor. As for salary, if you intend to join the team, then we can sit down and discuss it, are you satisfied?"

"Oh? You're the investor? Namely……the boss?" Little Cold Hands asked.

"Pretty much!" Chen Guo answered with a bit of guilt because she realized more and more that it wouldn't be an easy thing to support a team in the current Glory league. She wasn't confident that she could really support the team all by herself.

"Pretty much? What does that even mean?" Little Cold Hands grasped this point.

"Currently, I'm the only investor." Chen Guo said.

“You mean that in the future, someone else could become a shareholder, or do you mean that you aren’t completely sure about the issue, so you gave a vague answer?” Little Cold Hands said.

“Okay! I’m not sure. We’re currently in the preparatory stage of creating the team, so there are a lot of questions that we’re still figuring out.” Chen Guo said.

“Also, you mentioned that your team would be getting the qualifications into the Pro League through the Challenger League? From the looks of it, your resources are very limited and you don’t have confidence in any of the other paths to the Pro League, but for the Challenger League, even if we have a God like Ye Qiu, we can’t be sure that we would definitely reach the end. After all, in the Challenger League, there will be two eliminated pro teams joining too, right? Under these circumstances, what would the contract for our wages say? Would our contract have a clause saying it’s half-professional? That if we happen to win our way into the Pro League through the Challenger League, the contract would automatically change into a full professional contract? If the team fails, the contract would automatically be terminated and everyone can just return home and do whatever?

Little Cold Hands threw out a mountain of questions once again. These were all things that Chen Guo had never thought about before. She was unable to ward off the blows at the moment. After hesitating for a long while, she gave another vague answer: “We’re still thinking about these issues. We can discuss the specifics once everyone has gathered together.”

“Oh look, another uncertainty! You really are unsure toward all

the issues. Don't tell me that you're planning to say if I have any intentions on joining, then I should give you around three to five hundred yen as a deposit? If that's the case, then I don't have any other doubts toward your identity." Little Cold Hands said.

"Of course not……" Chen Guo was gloomy, but she couldn't bring herself to blame him because their team still lacked a decent and proper plan. Chen Guo was unsure about what Ye Xiu was planning, so she really couldn't say anything. She was afraid that Little Cold Hands would ask more questions right now, so she firmly raised the white flag: "Actually, Ye Qiu is the one mainly responsible with creating the team. How about I have him find you to talk about all of this!"

"Don't tell me, you don't have any thoughts of your own? You're that careless of an investor? Are you throwing everything to Ye Qiu to do? Could it be that he's your relative?" Little Cold Hands still continued to ask.

"Ask him, ask him……" Chen Guo could only say these words. She ruthlessly pulled Ye Xiu over from beside her. "You talk to him!"

"Talk about what?" Ye Xiu asked.

"The team's plans, the members of the team, our financial backing, if he needs to sign a contract, sign what sort of contract, if he gets three insurances and one fund, does it cover food and housing, and also, if I'm your relative." Chen Guo summarized everything emotionlessly. She was about to go crazy.

“Ha ha ha, this fellow has done a lot of thinking!” Ye Xiu laughed, while taking Chen Guo’s headphones.

“Just hang it over there! I want to listen too.” Chen Guo said.

“Why don’t you just put it on speaker? It wouldn’t be as exhausting for you.” Ye Xiu said.

“And I was afraid of it being too noisy!” Chen Guo said.

Ye Xiu held the mic near his mouth and said: “Hello, hello?”

“Ye Qiu?” The other side asked.

“It’s me, it’s me. I’ve heard that you have a lot of questions!” Ye Xiu said.

“Yup, my first question is to confirm that you’re the one who picked me and not that foolish lady who spoke earlier?” Little Cold Hands said.

Ye Xiu gazed innocently at Chen Guo, who sat beside him. To his surprise, Chen Guo didn’t seem to have the energy to be angry because Chen Guo felt pretty stupid about her responses to Little Cold Hands.

“Yes, I was the one who found you. Moreover, that ‘foolish lady

is not my relative. She'll be our boss." Ye Xiu said.

"Oh? She's so stupid. Her money must be easy to swindle, right? Is that why you chose her as your investor?" Little Cold Hands said.

"I forgot to tell you. She can hear our conversation right now." Ye Xiu had to say.

"....." Little Cold Hands, who had kept on asking questions, finally became silent. He then started said: "Hello boss, I hope that after you heard the reminders I gave you, you should be more aware of the risks that the Challenger League holds and to be cautious in investing."

"Thank you." Chen Guo's face was covered in tears.

"Then let's get to business, please tell me about the current state of this team!" Little Cold Hands said.

"The situation is just as boss said. It's currently filled with uncertainties. If we can't assemble enough members before the Challenger League starts, then everything will just be for nothing." Ye Xiu said.

"Is this your main concern right now?" Little Cold Hands said.

"Indeed."

“Even if we managed to form a team, how can you be so certain about the Challenger League?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“As long as it’s a competition, then no one would dare say that they are one hundred percent certain. However, a team like ours, which is made from scratch, needs to be tested through something like the Challenger League. If we can’t even perform well enough in the Challenger League, then even if our team enters the Pro League, then we would just be returning to the game very soon. To enter the Pro League through the Challenger League is so that our investors don’t have to take such dangerous risks. This is our responsibility to the investors.” Ye Xiu said.

“What you mean is that Challenger League’s aim is actually to examine this team’s quality and worth?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“Correct, the one who would actually be taking on the risk of elimination would be me. As long as you guys perform well, then the Challenger League will help you achieve enough to ensure your future.” Ye Xiu said.

Chapter 602 - There's Always Something That'll Work

Ye Xiu's lingering words sounded solemn and stirring. Even Tang Rou, who was diagonal from him, heard his words and felt moved. Chen Guo didn't need to be mentioned. Her fragile heart had already shattered to pieces. She didn't know what to say. Chen Guo hated how she couldn't take out her heart and sell it to achieve her dream.

In the game, Little Cold Hands was clearly touched as well, except he was also clearly an extremely calm and rational person. He didn't completely give in like Chen Guo. After a moment of silence, he continued: "This sort of future can also be won by performing well in the official Pro League as well, right?"

Little Cold Hands completely ignored the huge risk Ye Xiu would be taking in the Challenger League. He continued to be ice-cold, making Chen Guo want to interrupt and curse him, but Ye Xiu calmly answered: "Correct. However, there's another issue. I can see that you're someone who is very clear-headed. You should have a good understanding of your own skill level. Do you think your skill is actually good enough to perform well in the pro scene?"

"Probably not." Little Cold Hands said, "But at least I have potential. If not, why would you come looking for me?"

"Right, but your potential can be found anywhere in the training camps of the pro teams. We looked for you because our resources are limited. On the other hand, your situation happens to work out for our team. You're still far from the pro level and need training.

Directly throwing you into the Pro League would be the same as throwing an elementary school student into university. Do you think you would be able to grow in that environment? In comparison, the Challenger League would also be quite good. It continuously eliminates weaker team, allowing for a slow and steady increase in difficulty, which can be used to accumulate experience and raise your skill level progressively. It fits you too perfectly." Ye Xiu replied.

"Okay, from what you're saying, this is a really rare opportunity for me." Little Cold Hands said.

"Seeing as to how you have such a detailed understanding of the pro scene, it looks like you're quite interested in becoming a pro player." Ye XIu said.

"Of course. I would think most players in Glory share this dream." Little Cold Hands said.

"Now you have the opportunity to make that dream a reality." Ye Xiu said.

"However, after having my potential recognized by a God, I'm quite eager to try and register for Tyranny's training camp." Little Cold Hands countered.

"Ha ha, if you really plan on doing that, I wouldn't suggest Tyranny. Tyranny's Zhang Xinjie is too important to the team. His position on the team far surpasses that of just a Cleric. Until he retires, even if your Cleric skills are even more outstanding than

Zhang Xinjie's, you still wouldn't be able to replace him as the team's Cleric. In addition, for a God-level Cleric character like Immovable Rock, Tyranny has definitely made sufficient preparations for its next successor once Zhang Xinjie retires. If you really go to Tyranny, your competition will far surpass your imagination because your competitors won't just be you. Also, because of the importance of Zhang Xinjie in Tyranny, the team won't have much space for a Cleric to grow. Rookie Clerics in Tyranny have difficulty gaining experience in matches. Currently, Tyranny doesn't have any rookie Clerics in training. My guess is that Tyranny will look for a transfer from another team as Immovable Rock's successor once Zhang Xinjie retires. Your competitors will be seasoned pro players, possibly other Gods. Student, are you ready for such an undertaking?" Ye Xiu explained.

Little Cold Hands was silent for a moment before answering: "Then from your perspective, which team would fit me?"

"Without a doubt, it would be my team. Didn't I just say that?" Ye Xiu said.

"What will your team be called?" Little Cold Hands asked.

"Happy……" Ye Xiu replied and then turned his head to ask Chen Guo: "Right? Or are you planning on changing it?"

"Probably not?" Chen Guo also asked.

"You don't even know the name of your own team?" Little Cold

Hands was somewhat speechless, “Would it hurt to sound a little bit more reliable?”

“We emphasize practicality. Something like a name is like a fleeting cloud. It doesn’t matter what it is. The name could even be Fleeting Clouds.”

“Don’t joke around!” Chen Guo angered. She cared a lot about the name. Even though Happy didn’t sound as powerful as Tyranny, it gave a lot of other emotions to her. She could accept a name change, but something like “Fleeting Clouds” wasn’t something she couldn’t accept.

“Boss, Team Fleeting Clouds actually sounds a lot better than Team Happy. Happy..... it sounds like some small grocery store or Internet Cafe on the side of the street.”

“Ha ha ha ha, you’re right!” Ye Xiu was about to die from laughter.

“Really?” Little Cold Hands thought Ye XIu was talking about Team Fleeting Clouds sounding better than Team Happy, but Ye Xiu’s nonstop laughter was making him somewhat confused.

“Do what you want!”

Little Cold Hands heard the boss humph.

“We can talk about the name later! Do you have any other

doubts? If you don't have any, you can start considering it." Ye Xiu said.

"If I don't have to pay any fees or make any cash deposits, I think I can accept the offer. How about we talk about the contract now?" Little Cold Hands asked.

"What requirements would you have for the contract?" Ye Xiu asked.

"Seeing your dire circumstances and my current skill level, I don't really have any qualifications to talk about any conditions, do I?" Little Cold Hands asked.

"Correct. You think of yourself as too much of a treasure. If you have too many conditions, I'll just have to continue picking up grass." Ye Xiu said.

"But if you keep on going back and forth looking for recruits like this, wouldn't it waste too much of your time?" Little Cold Hands said.

"Without a reliable team to count on, there isn't really much else to do." Ye Xiu said.

"How many players have you found for your team so far?" Little Cold Hands asked.

"Including you, we should have around four." Ye Xiu said.

“The other two?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“One of them is a Warlock. For now, you won’t be able to get in touch with him. The other one is a Battle Mage, who’s currently in the tenth server.” Ye Xiu said.

“What about Mu Mu? Doesn’t she count?” Chen Guo heard Ye Xiu talk about Wei Chen and Tang Rou and hastily asked.

“She can’t for the Challenger League!” Ye Xiu said.

“Mu Mu? Su Mucheng?” Little Cold Hands listened.

“If we can smoothly enter the Pro League, she’ll be be a part of our team.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh oh, I finally hear a reliable piece of information from you.” Little Cold Hands sighed.

“What about that Steamed Bun?” Chen Guo asked again.

“I haven’t talked about it with Steamed Bun yet. Who knows what he’s thinking.” Ye Xiu said.

“Steamed Bun can think?” Chen Guo had managed the guild in the tenth server before, so she had interacted with Steamed Bun Invasion several times already.

“He’s not a real steamed bun! He’s an actual person too!” Ye Xiu defended him.

“Isn’t it about time you mentioned it to him?” Chen Guo said.

“Have I talked about it with him before? I forget……” Ye Xiu said.

(“Isn’t it more like the author forgot?” Chen Guo said.

“Most likely. That useless trash. I hate him!” Ye Xiu nodded his head.)

‘Then should I go talk to him about it?” Chen Guo said. (Author note: this “him” is referring to Steamed Bun Invasion. Please skip over the part in parentheses……)

“Did you forget that we’re in the middle of a conversation with a certain someone?” Ye Xiu reminded Chen Guo. Steamed Bun Invasion was an entirely different matter.

“Ahem!” Little Cold Hands coughed.

Chen Guo felt so ashamed that she wanted to die.

“Okay, Little Hands, I’ll be direct. You tell me what your requirements are for the contract and then give us some time to think about it!” Ye Xiu said.

“The Challenger League will test the quality of the team and the quality of the individual team members too. You wouldn’t dare to be certain that the players you’ve gathered are enough to form a pro team, right? After smoothly passing through the Challenger League, what if some of the team members don’t perform well enough. Would you kick them out after entering the Pro League?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“Your attitude decides everything. If your attitude doesn’t prove to be a problem, you’ll be good enough and you’ll perform well.” Ye Xiu said.

“So you’re saying you won’t deny such a possibility!” Little Cold Hands said.

“Of course. Nothing is set in stone yet.” Ye Xiu said.

“Then what happens if another team is interested in me, would the team allow me to leave?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“So you were concerned about this. Ha ha, if you really do rise to become an amazing talent, even if we wanted to, we wouldn’t be able to stop you! If you’ve been paying attention to the pro scene, then you should know that teams don’t usually force players to stay if they aren’t willing to stay. That wouldn’t be a win-win situation. If something like that happened, both sides would need to negotiate until both sides are satisfied with the results. Is that satisfactory answer?” Ye Xiu said.

“Then what will the specifics of the contract look like?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“Since we’re unreliable, we obviously haven’t even started writing up contracts yet, but if you go online and do a search, you should be able to find similar contracts prepared by other teams. You can use those as references.” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re saying that I have to prepare the contract myself?” Little Cold Hands asked.

“That isn’t impossible.” Ye Xiu said.

“If I wanted to back out right now, can I?” Little Cold Hands said.

“You’re joking :)” Ye Xiu sent a smiley face.

“Fine, but I still need to confirm that you’re Ye Qiu.” Little Cold Hands said.

“Would it be good enough if I went on Lord Grim and sent you a message?” Ye Xiu asked.

“There isn’t any proof that Lord Grim is Ye Qiu.” Little Cold Hands said.

“Go ask your guild leader.” Ye Xiu said.

“……”

“Or I can give you old Han’s or Zhang’s phone number and you can ask them yourself?”

“……”

“Oh my! I don’t think I have their phone numbers. I can give your their QQ’s?”

“……”

“Or you can video chat with Su Mucheng.”

“……”

“Or I could go look for Huang Shaotian and have you experience how talkative he really is?”

“……”

“There has to be a method you can accept, right? You can choose any of them.” Ye Xiu said.

“It’s fine. I believe you……” Little Cold Hands said.

Chapter 603 - Team Group Chat

“It’s done.” Ye Xiu finally let out a sigh of relief. Little Cold Hands agreed to join the team. For clear-headed people, persuading them wasn’t an easy task, but it wasn’t difficult either. Beating around the bush or saying vague statements wouldn’t work on them, but if you clearly stated the pros and cons, they would naturally come to the choice you wanted. Of course, there was one requirement. The choice you wanted has to benefit them. If it doesn’t, then no matter how well you spoke, it would be hard to persuade rational people.

“In the future, you should be the one to do this!” Chen Guo felt a bit ashamed.

“I didn’t know that he would be that type of person!” Ye Xiu expressed his helplessness. He had only teamed up with Little Cold Hands for one dungeon and noticed that one of the Clerics on the team had a beautiful grasp of the tempo. However, in a team with multiple Clerics supporting a single tank, this type of beautiful playing could easily be covered up.

Only a God like Ye Xiu would barely be able to notice this special Cleric. After finding out this special Cleric was Little Cold Hands, he continued to observe him and also paid attention to his messages in chat.

In that team, Little Cold Hands was a very ordinary player. Even though his playing was beautiful, his weaknesses were also very obvious. Because of his slow reaction speed and slow hands, he was lacking in many areas. When he stood still and healed, he

performed perfectly, but as soon as anything unexpected happened, such as the tank messing up the aggro, he was unable to react appropriately in those situations.

If an expert wanted to distinguish himself, the easiest way was to shine during crucial moments. However, Little Cold Hand's weaknesses stopped him from performing well at these crucial moments. His strengths, such as healing at the correct time, only appeared when the situation was stable and everyone was standing still. However, the rest of the Clerics on the team covered him up, which was why no one had noticed anything abnormal about LIttle Cold Hands before.

In dungeon runs, Little Cold Hands just looked like another Cleric, so even though Ye Xiu paid attention to the chat, he couldn't get much from his messages. Right now, Ye Xiu was quite happy that Little Cold Hands was a clear-headed and rational person. It was because Little Cold Hands was such a person that he didn't have any enmity towards Ye Qiu's identity, despite being a Tyranny fan. He only cared about the important issues with being a part of the team.

If Little Cold Hands had been someone like Chen Guo, who angrily left her guild for her idol, there probably wouldn't have even been a discussion. Ye Xiu thought he might encounter such a person, so he called Chen Guo over to test him out. If the other side was someone like Chen Guo with strong opinions, tricking him wouldn't work, because the truth would come out eventually.

However, someone clear-headed and rational wouldn't be easy to

deal with either. Like Little Cold Hands mentioned before, it was the issue of choosing other teams. He could ignore the conflict between Ye Qiu and Tyranny to join Ye Qiu's team, meaning his emotions wouldn't restrain his decisions, but this also meant that his loyalty to the team needed to be established through other means. Fame or other benefits could easily sway him into leaving their team for another.

In any case, being able to get someone like him to join the team was something worth celebrating.

Ye Xiu didn't say anything more because he had said everything he needed to say. Afterwards, he asked Little Cold Hands about a few more minor details.

Little Cold Hands wasn't old. He was a university student. Ye Xiu had gotten this information when they had been running dungeons together. If he didn't meet this age prerequisite, Ye Xiu wouldn't have considered him. After all, normal players required time to grow, unlike someone with a deep foundation like Wei Chen. If he was too old, he would be too difficult to train and he wouldn't be able to become a highly-skilled player. Only after learning about Little Cold Hand's age did he begin doing a more detailed investigation.

Now that he was asking him personally, he verified his age.

Little Cold Hands was 20 years old. After the summer, he would be a third year university student. His real name was An Wenyi. Both his family and his school were in City B. Because of special circumstances, the two exchanged their phone and QQ numbers.

As for how he was going to deal with his relationships in the game, school, and family, Ye Xiu didn't ask. An Wenyi's rational mind saved Ye Xiu a lot of worry about these aspects.

Chen Guo opened up her QQ and added An Wenyi as a friend. After that, she created a group called "Team Happy". Ye Xiu was naturally the first to join. Then, she invited An Wenyi, Tang Rou, and Wei Chen to the group.

Their next conversation topic was no longer about the contract. Ye Xiu told An Wenyi about his observations and analyzed the issues that he had noticed when they played together. As for how to help him improve, Ye Xiu needed a better understanding first. He logged out of Unrivaled Super Hottie and logged onto Lord Grim. He partied up with Little Cold Hands and looked for a small five man dungeon to go into.

With just the two of them alone, along with situations that Ye Xiu created to test An Wenyi, Ye Xiu was able to quickly get a deeper understanding of An Wenyi's skill level. As he cleared away monsters, he had already begun coaching him. As for the North Bridge, he had completely forgotten about it. At the North Bridge, with Dazzling Spring back and no one with the ability to stop him, Blossom Valley gathered together again and regained the upper hand. This time, there was no Unrivaled Super Hottie to disturb him. In the end, after many twists and turns, the North Bridge Mage still ended up in the hands of Blossom Valley.

Unrivaled Super Hottie's mighty attack, the Cleric heal at the crucial moment, and the dirty commander of Samsara all became meaningless.

The guilds dispersed gloomily. Jiang You already looked like his soul had left his body.

He failed to win the wild boss that the team urgently needed. He still didn't know the purpose of Ye Qiu spying on his guild for two weeks. These two problems constantly bothered him. Jiang You was doomed to have a sleepless night today.

"That's basically your current situation right now. Later, I'll help you sort out everything and devise a training routine for you!"

At a dungeon exit, there stood one person, who was the source of all of Jiang You's troubles, and the other, who had Tyrannical Ambition's tag next to his name. Right now, none of them showed an ounce of empathy towards Jiang You's misery. After running the five man dungeon twice, Ye Xiu ended his session with An Wenyi and prepared to begin helping the others.

"Should I call Steamed Bun over?" Seeing that Ye Xiu was busy, Chen Guo gave a suggestion.

"Okay, invite him into the group!" Ye Xiu said. He and Steamed Bun Invasion had been in touch with each other since a long time ago, so he had a good understanding of his situation.

"What's the situation? Where's this?" Steamed Bun Invasion's QQ name was also Steamed Bun Invasion. His profile picture was a photo of a grinning steamed bun. After accepting the invite, he joined the group and began blabbering away.

“Hm? Team Happy. What a coincidence! It has the same name as our guild!” Steamed Bun Invasion chattered.

“Steamed Bun, it’s me. Lord Grim.” Ye Xiu said.

“Senior!” Steamed Bun Invasion immediately greeted him.

“Did you see? Our guild is planning on forming a team. Would you like to join?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Of course.” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“We’re going to sign up and participate in the Challenger League next season. Do you know what that is?” Ye Xiu asked.

“No idea.”

“There’s some information here.” Ye Xiu sent him a link.

“So many words……” Steamed Bun Invasion clicked on the link and an info page about the Challenger League on the Pro League’s website opened up. After five seconds, he let out a grumble.

“We’re going to join this competition. After winning, we’ll be able to enter the pro scene!” Ye Xiu said.

“The pro scene!” Steamed Bun Invasion sent out a shocked emoji.

“Do you know what that is?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Of course!” Steamed Bun Invasion hadn’t played Glory for all this time for nothing. He had a lot more knowledge about the game than before.

“We’ll go to the pro scene and win the championships! Doesn’t that sound fun?” Ye Xiu said.

“Awesome!” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“Then it’s decided.” Ye Xiu said.

“When’s the competition?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

“It’s still too early. We’ll have to wait until the summer, when the next season begins.” Ye Xiu said.

“But I can’t wait any longer. I’m already burning up!” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“That’s the spirit a young person should have!” Ye Xiu praised.

“You’re too right! I really should have my little bro listen to senior’s words.” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“Your brother?”

“Concealed Light! Senior, have you forgotten about him already? But then again, you’re right. He’s just a small character.” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“Oh, Concealed Light! Of course I remember him. How good is he now?’ Ye Xiu said.

“One word: he’s still a noob!” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

Ye Xiu didn’t point out that he had said four words because Steamed Bun Invasion quickly followed up: “But speaking of him, he’s quite hardworking. Senior, how about we give him a chance to feel the burning spirit of our team?”

“Oh, of course!” Ye Xiu said. He also had Concealed Light’s QQ. From the guides that Concealed Light had written up, he also had some talent. It was just that the difference between his theoretical knowledge and his actual ability to play was too incredible. Even though Ye Xiu had given him a few training methods, because of his extremely low starting point, Ye Xiu didn’t have high expectations for Concealed Light. If he had the perseverance to continue training, in the future, he had the potential to become an outstanding player, but right now, with his current strength, he was still way too weak to be one of his team’s members.

Chapter 604 - The Starting Six

Concealed Light was soon dragged into the QQ group. Ye Xiu and Chen Guo didn't even get the chance to say anything , when Steamed Bun Invasion started lecturing him harshly: "Boy, you listen here. You being able to join such a high-end group is all thanks to my request to senior. You'd better cherish this opportunity and grasp your future. Don't disgrace me, okay?"

"F*ck off f*ck off f*ck off f*ck off!!!" Concealed Light quickly replied to Steamed Bun Invasion, showing major improvement in his hand speed. He hated how this was a messaging chat, allowing Steamed Bun Invasion to send his messages all at once. If this had been a voice chat, Concealed Light would have interrupted Steamed Bun Invasion several times over already.

"Do you see where we are right now?! How can you have such bad manners!" Steamed Bun Invasion suddenly became angry.

"Let's not argue now." Ye Xiu could only step out and mediate.

"Did you hear what he said?! He said to stop arguing!" Steamed Bun Invasion quickly added.

Ye Xiu and Concealed Light clearly had a good understanding of Steamed Bun Invasion. Telling Steamed Bun Invasion not to argue was completely pointless, so they didn't bother with this topic any longer. Concealed Light saw the name of the group and asked excitedly: "You're going to create a team?"

“Yeah. Are you interested?” Ye Xiu asked.

“I can join too?” Concealed Light felt very uneasy.

“Of course not, but you can attempt if you want.”

Concealed Light was about to sincerely reply with “I’ll definitely try my hardest.” But when he realized that the person who had sent the message was Steamed Bun Invasion, his reply immediately changed to “F*ck off.”

“Uh, how have things been progressing?” Ye Xiu asked.

“He’s had a slight bit of improvement.” Steamed Bun Invasion spoke for Concealed Light.

Concealed Light: “……”

“What’s your current level?”

“Same as me.” Steamed Bun Invasion was still talking.

Concealed Light: “……”

“Our team will be registering for next season’s Challenger League and will try to earn the chance to advance into the pro scene.” Ye Xiu spoke seriously. He needed to make this point clear for all

potential recruits.

“That’s a must.” Steamed Bun Invasion.

Concealed Light: “……”

“How about it? Have you ever thought about becoming a pro player?” Ye Xiu continued.

“In my dreams.” Steamed Bun Invasion quickly replied.

Concealed Light was starting to become uncertain after being annoyed to such a point: “You’re talking to me, right?”

“Yeah……” Ye Xiu had to call out names: “Steamed Bun, don’t interrupt for now!”

“Sure!” Steamed Bun Invasion replied, “Concealed Light, if Senior asks something, you should answer for yourself. What’s there to be afraid of?”

Concealed Light typed a giant block of emojis, which were all smashing their heads against a wall.

“Good, let’s go back to what I previously said. Are you interested in becoming a pro player?” Ye Xiu asked.

“I can become one too?” Concealed Light was somewhat excited, but was also somewhat uneasy. Even though he a lot of game knowledge and theory, his practical ability was very low. Concealed Low wouldn’t even dare to call himself an expert.

“If you’re determined, nothing is impossible. ‘Ye Xiu said.

“Then allow me to try!” Concealed Light expressed.

“Then you’re going to have to work even harder!” Ye Xiu said. He had gotten to know Concealed Light’s skill level long ago and because he had a few special characteristics, he had observed Concealed Light further. In terms of mechanical skill, Concealed Light didn’t have any foundation like Steamed Bun Invasion or Tang Rou did. He pretty much needed to learn from scratch. However, from his guides, he could tell that Concealed Light was someone who worked hard and studied meticulously. This type of studious spirit was Ye Xiu’s reason for having confidence in him. He believed that even though Concealed Light would need more time to develop, as long as there was a direction and he persevered, he definitely had the potential to become a pro. As for how much he would be able to accomplish, that would depend on himself and luck.

“Yes yes, I’ll definitely try hard!” Concealed Light agreed excitedly once he confirmed that Ye Xiu was speaking to him.

‘Good luck!” Ye Xiu sent a “fighting” emoji.

“Nooo! There’s no competition taking place right now! It’s

making me impatient. I need to go back to the game and show my strength. I'll be going!" Steamed Bun Invasion sent a roaring emoji and quickly returned to the game.

"F*ck, so noisy……" Concealed Light finally obtained a peaceful and quiet environment.

"Ha ha….." Apart from a laugh, Ye Xiu really didn't know what to say.

"Is there anything else? If not, I'll be going back to the game too." Concealed Light said.

"Uh, how about leaving your contact info? It will be more convenient for us to contact you if we need something." Chen Guo said.

Chen Guo's QQ name was also Chasing Haze, so Concealed Light immediately recognized who she was. After Lord Grim had gone to the Heavenly Domain, a character called Chasing Haze often showed up to deal with matters in the tenth server's Guild Happy. Even though she wasn't the guild leader in name, she was essentially Happy's guild leader. She had practically the same authority as one, so Concealed Light obviously knew who she was.

'Sure." Concealed Light said, while giving her his phone number. He also asked: "Do you need my credentials or anything like that? For when we register?"

The official organizer for the Pro Alliance would definitely need proof of identity. It seemed like Concealed Light was the type of person to forget stuff, so he wanted to get it done with as quickly as possible.

“It’s still too early for us to register. It will have to be after the season ends, but you can give it to me now if you’d like. ‘Ye Xiu said.

Concealed LIght immediately sent his information over, such as his ID.

Concealed Light, real name Luo Ji, 18 years old. He was a second year mathematics major at Famous University in City T.

“Famous University! Wow! 18 years old and already a second year?” Chen Guo was amazed.

“You flatter me.” Concealed Light replied modestly.

“Math major…… are you a good student?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Hello? He’s a student at Famous University! Do you even know what that means?” Chen Guo said. She had dropped out of high school in order to manage the Internet Cafe. As for the person next to her, from her knowledge of his career, he had probably left his home to play videogames after graduating from middle school. Chen Guo felt like with their educational backgrounds, they should deeply respect a student from a place like Famous University.

“Study well. It’s very useful.” Ye Xiu said.

“What do you know?” Chen Guo said with disdain.

“From a gaming perspective, math is a very very very important subject. If you study it well, it will certainly be helpful.” Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo was speechless. This guy was telling him to study well from a gaming perspective? If his major hadn’t been a very very very important subject from a gaming perspective, he wouldn’t tell him to straight up switch majors would he…….

“Yeah, I know.” Concealed Light said. As a math major, he knew how useful mathematics was.

“I have some data here. You can try to study it.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh?”

Ye Xiu private messaged Concealed Light and sent him some of the data.

“These are from the normal server. Once you get to the Heavenly Domain, there’ll be a lot more.” Ye Xiu said. He gave Concealed Light the results of Wei Chen’s research on skill books. Now that he knew about Concealed Light’s identity, he felt like giving these

to Concealed Light might produce new findings and advances. Wei Chen was from a rough background. After retiring for so many years, he probably wasn't someone who could become successful just by studying by himself. His research was from experience, intuition, and experiments in order to reach a conclusion. Only someone as knowledgeable as Concealed Light would be able to deconstruct the difference factors involved in finding skill book drops.

Even though he was only a second year university student, Ye Xiu firmly believed that his friend Wei Chen's education had probably stopped at third year in middle school. Life experiences might be able to increase his knowledge, but an advanced skill like math wasn't something that could be obtained in such a way.

"Ah, this……" Concealed Light had played for a long time. How could he not know about the value of skill books? After flipping through a few pages of data, he felt greatly shocked.

"It's classified information!" Ye Xiu said.

"Of course!" Concealed Light replied.

"If you've got time, make sure you take a look!" Ye Xiu said.

"Sure sure……." Concealed Light replied. He seemed like he couldn't wait any longer.

Chen Guo was a bit hesitant though. After all, Concealed Light

was someone they had met online. He said he would join the team, but it was just an oral agreement. There wasn't an actual contract or anything between them, and Ye Xiu had given him something so important.....

Chen Guo thought this was a bit too rash, but seeing that Ye Xiu trusted Concealed Light, she felt a bit embarrassed to cut in. After all, the data had already been handed over. Even if she said it now, it was too late. It would be better to place more trust in this talent from Famous University.

"Do you know about Steamed Bun's situation?" Chen Guo had neatly organized the information on Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light, but she didn't have time to gather any about Steamed Bun Invasion.

"Apart from his name, I have a general understanding of his situation!" Ye Xiu said. He had known Steamed Bun Invasion for awhile now and had gleaned some information from his conversations with him. He was very similar to Concealed Light. Ye Xiu already knew that he was young.

He had gotten Steamed Bun Invasion's phone number a long time ago. As for what he did..... from their conversations together, he had revealed that he was a guard at an Internet Cafe. In that case, he had a similar background as Wei Chen. Both of them were ruffians! What would it be like if the two met each other....

"Steamed Bun has never said his real name before?" Chen Guo organized everyone's information. Steamed Bun Invasion's name was the only space left blank for now though.

“He’s never talked about it. I’ll ask him in a sec.” Ye Xiu said.

“Okay. Then currently we have you, Little Tang, Old Wei, Little Cold Hands, Steamed Bun, and Concealed Light. We have six already!” Chen Guo was excited.

Six players was the minimum number of players required for a team. It was the number required for a team competition. However, the rules in the Alliance weren’t fixed. If the team didn’t meet the minimum requirements, it wouldn’t mean that their qualifications would be nulled. The team could still participate, but the team would just be at a disadvantage.

For example, if a team had five players. The team would have to give up on one round of the individual competition, or play the group competition as a 2v3.

In addition to that, for the team competition, the team would only have five players and no substitutes.

This ruling was because of the difficult start in the early years of the pro scene. At that time, there were too many teams and not enough players. Teams only had the minimum six players. If any one of them had some sort of accident, it would become awkward. If they automatically lost, too many matches would be cancelled, which was why this rule had been created.

However, even though they could still register and participate in the competition without six players, they wouldn’t be able to win.

Now that Team Happy had six players gathered, none of which were randomly chosen, they were progressing quite well.

Chapter 605 - Times Have Changed

Seeing how excited Chen Guo was, Ye Xiu didn't want to pour any cold water on her mood. In reality, only he and Wei Chen were ready to go out on stage at any time. And even though Tang Rou and Steamed Bun Invasion were talented and improved quickly, Tang Rou wasn't just new to Glory, but new to gaming as well. It would be hard to avoid playing inconsistently. As for Steamed Bun Invasion, even though he was new to Glory, he clearly had prior experience in gaming. However, this guy had plenty of other stupid issues apart from Glory. His playing was even more inconsistent than Tang Rou's.

As for Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light, both of them had clear weaknesses and strengths. Their weaknesses limited their strengths too. If they couldn't overcome these weaknesses, neither of them had the qualifications to even step onstage. The Challenger League obviously wouldn't be as difficult as the Professional League, but they would still meet a few strong opponents. With their current skill, they definitely wouldn't be able to handle it.

Fortunately, there was still plenty of time before the Challenger League began. Moreover, the Challenger League had both fish and dragons mixed together. There would be strong opponents, but most of the participating players could be dealt with by Ye Xiu alone. After the teams, that were there just for the fun of it, were completely eliminated, there would be some time in between. During this time, Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light could continue to develop. Ye Xiu could only hope that these two could truly perform well when he needed them to. He didn't expect them to immediately start shining as soon as they entered the Challenge League.

In short, their team lacked relatively experienced players. Ye Xiu could only feel regret towards Zhang Jiale. He wasn't just someone who could be described as "relatively experienced". If Zhang Jiale actually joined their team, Ye Xiu reckoned that with just him, Zhang Jiale, Wei Chen, Tang Rou, and Steamed Bun Invasion, they were more than enough to steamroll their way through the Challenger League. It was just too bad. Saying that they could steamroll through the Challenger League wouldn't be able to persuade Zhang Jiale though. Who cares if they could sweep the Challenger League? At best, they would be able to easily earn a spot in the Professional League, but what did Zhang JIale want? To be the champion! What Ye Xiu could promise and what Zhang Jiale wanted were way too far off.

Ye Xiu thought about this to himself. He didn't splash any cold water on Chen Guo's happy mood, but this time, Chen Guo showed clear-headedness. After organizing the information on the members of their team, she reviewed the team: "With six players, we have enough people, but our chances of winning doesn't seem too high, no?"

Seeing that Chen Guo had thought of it herself, Ye Xiu nodded his head: "Yeah! That Concealed Light isn't even better than you right now!"

"What then? Do you know any other retired experts like Old Wei?" Chen Guo said.

"I do know a few. However, besides the question of whether or not they've even touched Glory recently, they have to be interested

in joining our team. Relying on a team of these players gathered together would be enough to deal with a vast majority of opponents we will face in Challenger League, but that's not our goal. We want to return to the Professional League and win the championships. If our team is made up of old fellows, there won't be much room to improve....." Ye Xiu sighed.

"What do we do then? Continue switching accounts and find potential recruits?" Chen Guo said.

Ye Xiu shook his head: "The players who are found through this method will be just like Little Cold Hands or Concealed Light. They have talent, but they also have major flaws that weaken their strength. Anyone outstanding would have been discovered already. We're not planning on becoming a training camp. Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light are enough. We need players who can go up on stage at anytime, or players like Little Tang and Steamed Bun Invasion, who already have a solid foundation and improve quickly. These types of players can't be found in the Heavenly Domain. They have already been discovered. It would be better to pay more attention to the tenth server. There are definitely still players like Little Tang or Steamed Bun Invasion amongst the new players. In addition, they probably haven't been noticed by the big guilds yet."

"But even though they haven't noticed any yet, doesn't mean that they're not paying attention, right?" Chen Guo said.

"Right." Ye Xiu sighed, "And we don't have any advantage over them. This is something that can only be encountered by chance. To be able to pick up a Steamed Bun was already very lucky."

“Uh oh, shouldn’t we hurry and talk with Steamed Bun about the contract? It would be terrible if another guild took him away!” Chen Guo suddenly remembered.

“This…… I don’t think it’ll happen.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why not?”

“Because of Steamed Bun’s personality and because…… from a certain perspective, Steamed Bun also has a big weakness that protects him……” Ye Xiu said.

“It’s better to be careful!” Chen Guo erred on the side of caution.

“That’s fine too.” Ye Xiu thought about it and felt like since they had already gone this far, they might as well start being more careful. Similar to how Wang Jiexi tried to recruit Tang Rou before, if Tang Rou didn’t have special circumstances, an incredible seedling would have been taken away just like that.

The current champion team! Compared with a newly created team that wasn’t even sure if they could make it through the Challenger League yet, it was too huge of a chasm.

Chen Guo acted swiftly. With the plan set, she immediately logged into the tenth server Chasing Haze and called out to Steamed Bun Invasion.

“What?” Steamed Bun Invasion replied.

“Steamed Bun, you left too quickly! We weren’t finished discussing yet!” Chen Guo said.

‘Oh oh, what else did senior have to say?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

“We’re creating a team to participate in an official competition, so we will need your information. We’re also going to need you to sign a contract for it later.” Chen Guo said.

“Ooh okay, then should I come over in person?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

“That would be good!” Chen Guo smiled.

“Where do I find you guys?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

“We’re in City H. Tell me when you’re available and I can come pick you up.” Chen Guo arranged.

“Sure. I’ll go buy a ticket.” Steamed Bun Invasion said and then disappeared.

Chen Guo was left there hanging. After two minutes of staring blankly, she turned around and said to Ye Xiu: “I admire Steamed Bun very much.”

“Why?” Ye Xiu wasn’t like Chen Guo who spent most of her time watching someone else play.

“Steamed Bun went to buy a ticket. He’ll be coming over directly.” Chen Guo said.

Steamed Bun Invasion’s spirit was something even Tang Rou couldn’t help but be awed by: “That Steamed Bun…… really is……”

“That’s too decisive. How are you going to accommodate for him when he arrives? Don’t tell me he’ll be sleeping on the sofa?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Mm, that’ll be an issue. Not just Steamed Bun. Later, when the team officially forms. Everyone will need to be together. We’ll definitely have to figure out how to accommodate for them. Hand this matter over to me!” Chen Guo nodded her head. Pro teams usually had 10-12 players. They couldn’t just be squeezed into such a small room in the Internet Cafe. Chen Guo seemed to have been influenced by Steamed Bun Invasion. She moved swiftly and decisively. She immediately went online and started looking up housing locations near Happy Internet Cafe.

Chen Guo hadn’t moved from this stretch of land in the past thirty years. Even the neighboring Club Excellent Era was something that Chen Guo had watched as it developed and was built. Chen Guo was very familiar with this part of town. Which surrounding areas were convenient, close to the Internet Cafe, in a nice area, etc. She could close her eyes and talk about them all. She

naturally found apartments for rent very quickly and started calling.

As she called them, she took notes. Soon, she had an entire page of information. Chen Guo looked at the page and felt like she had enough information for now. She turned her head towards Ye Xiu and Tang Rou: “Who wants to go house hunting?”

“Obviously, you should be the one to go!” Ye Xiu said.

“Nonsense. I’m saying apart from me, who else wants to go?” Chen Guo called.

“I’ll go with you.” Tang Rou smiled as she stood up.

“Little Tang, you don’t need to move out. We can continue to stay here and live.” Chen Guo said.

“Mm, I’ll just go out for a walk with you then.” Tang Rou said.

“What about you? Would you like to go and take a walk?” Chen Guo said. Ye Xiu was still living in that little storage room. Speaking of which, Chen Guo felt quite embarrassed. Now that they were looking for apartments, Chen Guo wanted to make up for it.“It doesn’t matter for me. You can do what you want!” Ye Xiu waved his hands. He clearly wasn’t planning on spending much time choosing a comfortable living environment.

Chen Guo was helpless. She and Tang Rou left. Before leaving,

she talked about the issue of everyone needing to live together and her plans on renovating the second floor of the Internet Cafe.

They quickly chose an apartment. Chen Guo had naturally already seen the appearances of the rooms before contacting the owner. As for the prices, Chen Guo was very familiar with this part of town. The prices were around a thousand or so yuan and she happily negotiated. Soon, they found a terraced house with six rooms in a small area called Forest Park. It had a balcony at the top, a garden at the bottom, two stories, and six rooms. Chen Guo was planning on having two people to a room. On the first floor, there were two living rooms connected together. Chen Guo felt like she could set up a circle of computers here, so they wouldn't need to use the Internet Cafe. The team could directly eat, sleep, and practice together here.

Good! Chen Guo was so satisfied that she and Tang Rou even talked about moving over from the Internet Cafe to live here.

After paying the initial deposit, she was like a general returning home after a victory. Ye Xiu was naturally still at his computer playing Glory. Chen Guo told him the good news. Ye Xiu also looked at her with wide eyes.

"So luxurious!!!" Ye Xiu was deeply moved. He couldn't help but think about the year he had left home. Having food and a bed was quite nice already. What type of housing condition hadn't he been in? Ye Xiu already felt lucky to be able to live in the storage room. It was small, but it was still his own personal living space. And now? He was about to move into a villa to play games. How the times have changed.

Chapter 606 - Gathering

Chen Guo had lived in the area around Happy Internet Cafe for close to thirty years and was incredibly familiar with it. However, Ye Xiu had only been here for about seven years too, so he wasn't too unfamiliar with it. Even though he seldom went out during those seven years, Ye Xiu still knew about the Forest Park neighborhood.

Forest Park was considered an upper-middle class neighborhood. Quite a few people from Club Excellent Era lived here. The boss Tao Xuan had property in this neighborhood and had once invited the entire team over during a vacation period for a party. In the blink of an eye, the things stayed the same, but the people have changed. Ye Xiu couldn't help but let out a sigh.

"The contract starts in April. Why don't you take a look, pick a room, and give some ideas on how to arrange everything?" Chen Guo pulled the sighing Ye Xiu back to reality.

"Oh, me? It doesn't matter. We can talk about it when the time comes!" Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo was helpless. Clothing, food, housing, and transport were basic human needs. In most people's eyes, shouldn't this have been an urgent issue? But for Ye Xiu, all of these were unimportant. Chen Guo reckoned that he would probably be more nervous over discovering that he had no cigarettes left.

"When will Steamed Bun be coming over?" Chen Guo asked.

“Didn’t he buy a ticket to come?” Ye Xiu said.

“You haven’t gotten any messages from him?” Chen Guo and Tang Rou had spent the entire day looking for housing.

“None!” Ye Xiu said.

“Maybe he already bought the ticket and is already on his way here?” Chen Guo wondered.

“Mm, if it’s Steamed Bun. It’s definitely possible.” Ye Xiu said.

“These guys……” Chen Guo looked up at the ceiling. She suddenly realized that she was carrying a lot of weight on her shoulder.

“Should we also call over Old Wei over?” Ye Xiu asked his boss.

“Sure sure. Call over anyone you’d like. We’ve already have the housing settled. Let’s not put it to waste.” Chen Guo remembered the reminder Tang Rou had given her that afternoon: the house rent was expensive and it was very likely much of the money would go to waste because they didn’t have enough people to fill the house yet. Steamed Bun Invasion could throw down whatever he was doing and buy a ticket to come over, but Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light were university students. They probably didn’t have the luxury to do that. They most likely needed to stay on school grounds.

Unfortunately, Chen Guo was too happy with the suite. She had barely stepped into the suite and she made a deal immediately out of impulse. The deal went so quickly that the real estate agent almost laughed. From Tang Rou's logical point of view, it was extremely likely much of the money for rent would go to waste, when Chen Guo thought about her contribution to the team, she still felt satisfied with the decision. As for money, Chen Guo didn't place too much value on it. If everything was prepared well, recruits would be more willing to join. If she had to hurry and make emergency arrangements, wouldn't that be too abnormal? Thinking about it this way, Chen Guo felt like the money spent was well worth it.

Meanwhile, as soon as Ye Xiu got the nod, he contacted Wei Chen.

"Oh? So it's like that? It's not too inconvenient for me, but I have a bunch of brothers that I usually hang out with too." Wei Chen was a bit hesitant, but he was just a bit regretful. He clearly knew that if they were going to create a team, everyone would need to be together in one place. No matter how much he loved his friends, he couldn't demand that his friends come to the pro scene with him.

"Okay. I'll make some arrangements and I'll be over there soon." Wei Chen was a decisive person and quickly gave his answer.

'Okay, I'll be waiting." Ye Xiu didn't say anymore.

Over the next few days, Ye Xiu didn't use his Unrivaled Super

Hottie account. Instead, he used Lord Grim and continued to level. With Unrivaled Super Hottie gone, Jiang You, as well as the other core members of Tyrannical Ambition, knew why, but the other normal players didn't know the reason. The players of all the branch guilds were still waiting for the incredible tank to help them pass through any difficulties in their way, but suddenly, he vanished. Many of their players were very upset.

However, this was a game. If someone suddenly disappeared, it wasn't too weird. Unrivaled Super Hottie was only deeply missed because of the abnormal amount of attention they had placed onto him. After being gone for a few days, everyone slowly forgot about his existence.

Ye Xiu's leveling with Lord Grim was going smoothly. Apart from the loads of experience from dungeons, he didn't need to worry about the big guilds bothering him anymore. Even though it had been a good while since Lord Grim had entered the Heavenly Domain, Ye Xiu had no idea what policies the big guilds had towards him. In short, he would do what he could to defend himself. Dungeons were naturally safe places for him to be. As long as he went into one, he wouldn't need to be afraid of anyone bothering him.

The number of Heavenly Domain dungeons were as numerous as there were hairs on cows. If the dungeons were as numerous as cow hairs, dungeon entrances were even more numerous. Guarding the dungeon entrances and waiting for him to come like they could in the normal servers was impossible here. Ye Xiu cleared dungeons all day and Lord Grim's experience shot up.

His leveling speed was even faster than it had been in the normal servers. The rewards in the Heavenly Domain were far greater than they were in the normal server. This was the same for experience and money.

However, his Level 50-55 leveling had been too bumpy of a journey. Ye Xiu's fast leveling these past few days wasn't even close to catching up to the highest leveled players in the tenth server, who were already Level 67 and pushing for Level 70. Players like Tang Rou's Soft Mist used to be among the highest leveled players in the server, but after some time, they had been slowly tossed behind. After all, they couldn't level their characters 24/7 like guilds characters could. This time advantage couldn't be made up for by Tang Rou's advantage in player skill.

None of this mattered though. After Ye Xiu's Lord Grim entered the Heavenly Domain, their battle had shifted. In the normal servers, even though there were valuable resources to be competed for, in the Heavenly Domain, normal server items became cheaper. It wasn't worth spending most of his effort on the tenth server. What's more, their strength hadn't really come together yet. With limited resources, it would be better to place more importance on the Heavenly Domain. Even if they had to trade the items that they earned for items from normal servers, it would still be worth it.

As for what to compete for? Currently, Ye Xiu needed to complete his Thousand Chance Umbrella and Wei Chen's Death Hand. With a goal, the two knew what needed to be done.

If they could get anything else along the way, they would take it. After all, relying on two Silver weapons to strike the heavens down

wasn't realistic. Their other equipment would need to be complete too. The other members of the team would need suitable equipment too. There was no such thing as having too many materials. If they weren't useful, they could be traded for money.

Ye Xiu was just leveling these past few days, so he didn't have much else to do. As for Wei Chen, after making arrangements to come over, he continued to swim around in Samsara.

His journey to the top of the guild was essentially the same as Ye Xiu's Unrivaled Super Hottie. However, he wasn't as dramatic as Unrivaled Super Hottie, who rose all the way up in just a few days. During the two weeks that Unrivaled Super Hottie shone his way up in Tyrannical Ambition, he slowly worked his way up in Samsara from a newly joined member to an elite.

After all, his skill level was there. The big guilds wouldn't ignore such a talent. However, even though he was an elite, he was still far away from being a core member.

It was similar to Unrivaled Super Hottie's situation in Tyrannical Ambition. Even if Jiang You hadn't seen through Ye Xiu's identity, someone who had only just joined could only do hard work at first. To become a core member of the guild, skill wasn't important. Trust was.

This was the hardest part about being a spy. If all you need was skill to become a core member, then the guilds would just send one of their experts to immediately become a spy. Speaking of which, it wasn't the first time guilds had exploited experts like Unrivaled Super Hottie. Many spies that had been compromised were

intentionally ignored by the guild and used as hard labor instead. The spies didn't know that they had been caught and were doing their best to win the favor of the guild. Their skill was good, so they were very confident. When the crucial moment came and the spy was misinformed, nothing could be more tragic for that spy then.

Wei Chen had played Glory for so many years. There was nothing that he didn't know about. During his time in Samsara, he showed his skill, but he didn't dare to be too outstanding. If anyone showed ridiculous skill like Unrivaled Super Hottie did, with the current situation in the Heavenly Domain, there was only one label that could be put on him: Ye Qiu.

As a result, Wei Chen had counted the many times that Ye Xiu had failed to be a spy. His commotion made everyone's work that much harder.

However, with Wei Chen's ability, he just needed to casually play and he had more than enough skill to stand out among other players. With too much skill, he would be suspicious, but he would also gain a lot of attention. It was a double-edged sword. If he didn't rely on displaying his skill, then it would take too long to climb up the guild's ladder. Other spies had the time, but he and Ye Xiu didn't. Thus, Wei Chen went around brandishing his double-edged sword.

At the fight for the North Bridge Mage, Wei Chen was amongst the Samsara's elite troops. He wasn't a core member of Samsara, but his current status was already enough for Ye Xiu's purposes. Maybe Samsara was still suspicious of Wei Chen's identity and was

using him as a helper for now, but it didn't matter to him.

Because in terms of power, their guild couldn't compare to the club guilds. The various club guilds need to receive information multiple times to confirm it, but for Ye Xiu and the others, this was too much work. If they could directly participate in these battles, it was equivalent to knowing the situation.

If not, with just Ye Xiu and the others alone, how could they find wild bosses that randomly spawned every week?

"I'll come over tomorrow. Send me the address." At 8:00 PM on April 1, Wei Chen suddenly messaged Ye Xiu over QQ.

Fifteen minutes later, Steamed Bun Invasion's steamed bun icon suddenly up: "Senior! I bought my ticket. I'm on the train. I'll be there soon!"

"Steamed Bun, you've used the same ticket for the past few days?" Ye Xiu asked.

Chapter 607 - A Special Day

The successive messages from Wei Chen and Steamed Bun Invasion, along with the fact that it was April 1st, made Ye Xiu very suspicious, but then again, Wei Chen had asked for the address, so he himself could come over. It didn't seem like an April Fool's joke. Could he be thinking that they were going to host a huge welcome celebration for him and it would be funny if he didn't show up? Even though Wei Chen was very shameless, he wasn't stupid.

Ye Xiu was more doubtful about Steamed Bun Invasion though. This guy immediately decided to go buy a ticket over here. Then, he suddenly told him that he was on the train today. The several day gap didn't conform with common sense. However, this was Steamed Bun Invasion! He wasn't a normal person. Using common sense to figure him out would be a mistake. As a result, Ye Xiu asked Steamed Bun Invasion what he had been doing these past few days.

"Sigh. Nothing I could do." Steamed Bun Invasion replied quickly. QQ indicated that Steamed Bun Invasion was using the app on his cellphone. Typing on the phone limited his typing speed.

"I bought the ticket that very day, but when my friends heard I was going to become a pro player, they wanted to give me a goodbye party. Today, we'll party. Tomorrow, we'll party. The next day, we'll party. We partied for several days. I had to keep on changing my tickets until today." Steamed Bun Invasion explained.

“Wow, I’m sorry for troubling you……” Ye Xiu said.

“It’s okay. I’ll be there soon! Senior, where am I headed?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

Ye Xiu saw that Steamed Bun was asking him for directions. It didn’t seem like an April Fool’s joke, so he gave him his address, just like he did for Wei Chen.

“Can you find it?” Ye Xiu sent the address over to Steamed Bun Invasion and asked.

“Relax!” Steamed Bun Invasion was very confident.

“If you can’t find it, just give me a call.” Ye Xiu gave Chen Guo’s cellphone number to Steamed Bun Invasion.

“I think the probability of me using this phone number will definitely be zero.” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“I hope so!” Ye Xiu said.

After giving the two people the address, Ye Xiu went to find Chen Guo and told her the news, but Chen Guo looked at him warily. After starting at Ye Xiu for several seconds, she finally asked: “Are you serious?”

Ye Xiu was helpless. It was a special day after all. You always had

to be cautious. Ye Xiu put on his serious face and said: “I’m serious. Think of it this way, today is April Fool’s Day, but wouldn’t using this sort of joke be too lame?”

Chen Guo listened, but didn’t let her guard down. She actually became even more wary and nervously asked: “Then what do you plan on doing?”

“How old am I? Do you think I have something planned?” Ye Xiu looked at her in disdain and left.

Speaking of which, Chen Guo wasn’t usually afraid of April Fool’s Day. In the morning, Tang Rou and several other employees had pulled a small prank on her. Most people wouldn’t be too excessive with it. However, the God in her Internet Cafe could summon storms in game. Chen Guo was actually quite afraid of what type of shameless prank he might play on her. Seeing Ye Xiu look at her with disdain and walk away, Chen Guo wasn’t angry. She actually felt quite relieved.

The rest of the day went on like normal. It was just April Fool’s Day. It wasn’t a holiday or anything. Glory didn’t prepare anything special for today either. However, in the competitive scene, today was a competition day and April was an important period for the pros.

The Professional Alliance usually held competitive matches every week. If there were any big holidays or other special occasions on those days, the schedule would be adjusted accordingly. The season usually started in the middle of August and ended on the first third of May the next year. The middle third of May would be

the playoffs, where the top eight teams would enter an elimination style tournament until the champion was crowned.

April meant that the season was coming to an end. Teams with outstanding records or extremely terrible records might already know their general placings.

For example, in this eighth season, April 1st was a Saturday, a match day. April had five Saturdays and May had two Saturdays for a total of seven match days until the season ended. This was a few days more than other seasons. Usually, when April came, there would only be five or six match days left.

At this point, the placements of a few teams were already determined. For example, Blue Rain, Samsara, Tiny Herb, Tyranny were way ahead of the rest. They had already been guaranteed a spot in the playoffs. The remaining seven matches would determine their seedings. Currently, after the All Star Weekend, Samsara had shot past Tiny Herb and grasped the number two spot. These seven matches would be a competition between Samsara and Blue Rain to see who would take first in the regular season. Unfortunately, none of the remaining matches matched Samsara and Blue Rain in a direct confrontation.

This situation put less pressure on the teams, but the Alliance didn't like it too much. In Glory, they often called these situations "Killer Matches".

In these remaining seven matches, these four teams wouldn't care as much because they had already locked in their playoff spots, so there would usually be less highlights in these matches. In

addition to that, these four teams were without a doubt some of the most popular teams in the Alliance. If their matches were less suspenseful, the number of viewers would drastically decrease.

At this stage, the media stopped placing importance on these popular teams and spent more time reporting the other teams fighting for the remaining four playoff spots.

Misty Rain, Void, Wind Howl, 301, Thunderclap, Hundred Blossoms, and Royal Style.

These seven teams were currently the focal point of the media and the only teams with the possibility of grabbing a playoff spot.

Misty Rain and Void had steady positions and led the pack. Wind Howl and 301 were under a lot of pressure. If the three teams behind them wanted to move up, the three teams would need to step over their corpses. Team Thunderclap was currently in ninth place, just outside the top eight. However, their seven remaining matches were against easy teams, so their chances of making it into the playoffs were highly likely.

Before Zhang Jiale's retirement, let alone the playoffs, Team Hundred Blossoms were frequently in the finals. However, this season, their team had been thrown into disorder and their record wasn't very stable. They kept on bouncing back and forth between the door to the playoffs. It was very likely that they wouldn't be able to make it into the playoffs, making the fans very nervous.

Team Royal Style was in the worst spot of these seven teams. Not

only was it in last compared to the rest of the seven teams, the next few matches for them wouldn't be easy. However, since the top four teams had guaranteed their spot in the playoffs, it might not be so bad. The next matches would be difficult because Team Royal Style needed to face all of the top four teams, but since the top four had guaranteed their spot, they would be much more relaxed in their matches and Royal Style might be able to pull off a win against them.

The probability of which of the seven teams would earn a playoff spot had been analyzed by all sorts of professionals and fans, but because today was a special day, the headlines weren't about these seven teams.

The headline: Excellent Era is out! Is this an April Fool's Day joke??

Correct, Excellent Era continued to perform poorly. After the All Star Weekend, they had returned back to the brink of relegations. They were only one point higher than the second to last place team.

One point!

It was very likely that after today's match, Team Excellent Era would drop into the relegation zone. And with their current morale, if they dropped, whether they would actually be able to come back was a very big issue.

The media and fans had criticized Team Excellent Era for over a

month now. Team Excellent Era kept on expressing their stance on their record, but nothing worked. Their placing kept on dropping. They would occasionally show moments of brilliance in the individual and group arena competitions, but over the past three months, Excellent Era had yet to win a single team competition.

The fans couldn't help but think of the team's glorious moments in the past and they kept on bringing up the retired team captain Ye Qiu. If Ye Qiu were still there, the team would still be such and such. This type of question would often come up in these sorts of moments. Many people happily forgot that Ye Qiu had led the team and they weren't performing well either. These were the same people that had criticized him then.

Team Excellent Era's match had become a focal point in the competition too. As a result, like before, Chen Guo didn't avoid playing Excellent Era's matches when they were a highlight of the day. Tonight, Happy Internet Cafe had arranged to broadcast Excellent Era's match.

After a period of time, Happy Internet Cafe had gotten used to not playing Excellent Era's matches every time. Gradually, the weekend broadcasts became popular again.

City H had many Excellent Era fans, but that didn't mean everybody was one. Even the area near Club Excellent Era wouldn't only have Excellent Era fans.

Happy Internet Cafe's broadcasts suited the appetites of fans, who supported other teams or only wanted to watch the big branded teams play, so these fans happily came over on the

weekends to watch. However, without everyone supporting the same team, the atmosphere wasn't as passionate as before.

Even so, for those who had never seen this type of Internet Cafe before, it was still quite impressive.

"What's going on? Are people protesting?"

A person stood at the entrance of Happy Internet Cafe. Half his face was covered by his long hair. The other half of his face showed his youthfulness. At this moment, he was holding onto his cellphone. He looked at Happy Internet Cafe very seriously before walking in. The huge crowd of people inside made him very surprised.

However, he didn't show any fear towards the crowd. He calmly walked towards the front desk and flipped his long hair aside. He was just about to say something, when he suddenly stopped. He took out his cellphone, while calling out to the sister in charge of the cash register: "Hold on. I forgot the word."

Chapter 608 - An Unimaginable Matter

While the girl working the cashier looked at him in confusion, the long-haired youth glanced at his phone and repeatedly said “oh oh oh”. Then, he lifted his head and asked with a grin: “Chen Guo?”

“Steamed Bun!” Someone called out from near the register. Ye Xiu and Chen Guo were standing there! When the Internet Cafe broadcasted a popular match, the two wouldn’t go to the front and steal a good seat from a customer. They usually sat far away and watched from the cash register.

“Yes?” This youth responded and turned his head around. He saw a male and a female nearby, smiling at him.

“Lord Grim, Chasing Haze.” Ye Xiu took out his account ID and introduced himself and Chen Guo.

“Oh oh, I’m Steamed Bun Invasion. I’m here!” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

“I can see that.” Ye Xiu laughed.

“What’s going on? Is someone making a ruckus? I’ll help you out!!” Steamed Bun Invasion wasn’t shy with strangers and quickly blended in as a Happy Internet Cafe employee. He had already begun rolling up his sleeves.

“No no, a match is being broadcast!” Chen Guo hastily stopped him. She was afraid Steamed Bun Invasion would start pulling a mob.

“Match? There usually aren’t any matches at this time! La Liga or Serie A?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked in wonder.

“It’s a Glory Alliance match…” Chen Guo said.

“Glory Alliance match….. Oh oh!” Steamed Bun Invasion suddenly understood what was going on and then said seriously: “You’re right. We’re going to be entering the Professional Alliance, so we have to watch more competitive matches in order to understand our opponents. Who will we be watching today?”

Right when he said this, the broadcast host began speaking. The most important match today, between Team Excellent Era and Team Void, was about to begin.

“Oh, Excellent Era, Void. These two teams. We have to watch them carefully.” Steamed Bun Invasion said seriously.

“Then let’s watch……” Ye Xiu said.

“Of course!” Steamed Bun Invasion turned his head, maintaining his pose as a cash register. His eyes began focusing on the match.

“I’m 100% certain that this person is Steamed Bun Invasion.” Chen Guo whispered to Ye Xiu.

“In any case, he’s definitely not Old Wei.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why?” Chen Guo asked.

Ye Xiu turned his head: “I’d recognize Old Wei.”

“Oh……” Chen Guo had to admit that she had asked a very stupid question.

The match soon began. Because it was an Excellent Era match, there were many Excellent Era fans squeezed into the Internet Cafe today. As soon as it started, there were lots of cheering and sounds of worry. Right now, the fans were very concerned with the team’s current situation.

“Huh! It seems like there’s a lot of support for Excellent Era? Team Void shouldn’t have any less fans than them!” Steamed Bun Invasion watched the match, but commentated on the Internet Cafe’s audience. He didn’t hear any Void fans competing against Excellent Era fans like he had expected. The noise from the Excellent Era fans covered up everything.

“Void has no energy! It looks to me like they’ll be losing tonight!” Steamed Bun Invasion came to this conclusion.

“Let’s watch the match, Steamed Bun……” Ye Xiu said.

“Roger that!” Steamed Bun Invasion respected Ye Xiu’s wishes and continued to pay attention to the match.

As the match progressed, more and more angry shouts were coming from the Excellent Era fans. The three Excellent Era players who came out to compete for the individual competition lost all three rounds, making the Excellent Era fans in Happy Internet Cafe very upset. Even Steamed Bun Invasion saw the result and whispered with wide eyes: “No way! How could it be like this?” It seemed like he had been very confident in his previous prediction.

Amidst the cursing, the group arena competition began. There were many twists and turns, causing everyone to be on edge, but in the end, Excellent Era managed to win the group arena and earned two points. The Excellent Era fans relaxed a bit and began nervously paying attention to the most important team competition.

“What’s your predictions?” Chen Guo liked to listen to Ye Xiu’s predictions of every match. Even though he didn’t predict every single match’s outcome correctly, his analysis was very knowledgeable. Chen Guo felt that her skill in Glory wouldn’t improve much from his analysis in terms of mechanical skill, but her theoretical knowledge improved greatly. Now, she was gradually learning and sometimes even looked down on the comments made by the commentator and analyst.

“It’s obvious.” Ye Xiu shook his head. He expression didn’t look too good.

“Excellent Era will lose?” Chen Guo saw the look on Ye Xiu’s face and stopped herself from stealing a laugh. Right now, she hoped Excellent Era would fail. However, seeing Ye Xiu’s mood, it wouldn’t be good to be too excessive. She could empathize with Ye Xiu’s feelings towards the team. As a result, at this moment, in order to hold back her laugh, she thought about Su Mucheng and how she would also fail alongside the team. By doing this, she wouldn’t say anything out loud about Excellent Era’s misfortune.

“Excellent Era is a disaster right now.” Ye Xiu said.

“The outside world is analyzing the reasons, but I think it’s mainly because of that one time.” Chen Guo said. When she said “that one time”, she was referring to when Excellent Era sent out their starting lineup into the game only to end up being smashed by Ye Xiu and a group of players. From then on, Team Excellent Era’s playing only got worse and worse.

“It’s not only because of that time. The current Excellent Era has too many holes. No one in the team cares enough to try and fix them.” Ye Xiu said.

“How terrible! It’s such a waste for Mumu to continue being on that team. Is there any way to get her to leave early?” Chen Guo suggested. If Su Mucheng was no longer a part of the team, she could be at ease cursing Excellent Era to death.

But Ye Xiu didn’t reply to her question: “If this continues, Excellent Era might even get relegated this season.”

“Really? Wouldn’t that be tragic for Mumu?”

“Another thing. If Excellent Era is relegated, then they will be our opponents in the Challenger League. With Excellent Era participating in the Challenger League, things will be very difficult!” Ye Xiu said.

“Ah…….” Chen Guo didn’t think about this point. Now that Ye Xiu mentioned it, she suddenly understood. Don’t look at how terribly Excellent Era was doing this season. They still had the Battle God One Autumn Leaf and Sun Xiang. Their recognition wasn’t without a reason. If they didn’t have this sort of strong foundation, Excellent Era’s relegation would never have been reported as an April Fool’s joke. Clearly, such a strong team like Excellent Era being relegated was something unimaginable by fans and the media alike.

However, nothing in this world is absolute. This unimaginable occurrence was happening right now.

The team competition soon began. Even Chen Guo shook her head upon seeing the confrontation between the two sides. Excellent Era tried to coordinate, but their coordination was too mechanical. They didn’t seem to make any adjustments according to their opponent’s moves. It was as if they were following a script, executing it one line at a time.

Every single player executed their lines perfectly, but the problem was that their opponents weren’t blocks of wood. As soon as Void made adjustments, Excellent Era’s moves clearly stopped being effective. Soon afterwards, Void’s Ghostblade duo, Li Xuan

and Wu Yuce, showed their might and completely gained control of the battle. Excellent Era quickly fell into a losing battle. Even the analyst and commentator could point out all of Excellent Era's issues.

The team members of Excellent Era were losing so badly, they no longer had any confidence left. They knew that they needed to make adjustments according to the situation, but none of them dared to make them. All of them were afraid of being the ones to blame if they lost the match. As a result, they simply followed the tactical guidelines word for word.

It could be said that Excellent Era's team was following the guidelines too well. This was a PvP competitive match. Following each step precisely was what players did in PvE situations. If they took that to a pro match, how could they not lose?

When the match between Team Excellent Era and Team Void finished, several other matches had finished as well. Among these was Team Bright Green, which had only been one point lower than Excellent Era. All of the fans checked the points tally. Fortunately, Team Bright Green gave them a thread of consolation because Team Bright Green also performed extremely poorly. Just like Team Excellent Era, they had only received 2 points. Team Excellent Era still had a one point advantage.

The teams already in the relegation zone wasn't having it easy either. They were in just as tragic a position as Team Excellent Era. Speaking of which, even though Excellent Era had recently been declining, from the recent points earned, they couldn't compare to Bright Green. Even so, the majority of people still favored

Excellent Era.

After all, Excellent Era still had their resources. Their team's strength was still there. As for Bright Green? Their team's strength and record were their real strength. Bright Green couldn't be used as an April Fool's joke like Excellent Era could.

When the match ended, the Excellent Era fans were already numb to Team Excellent Era's disastrous results. They didn't curse or shout angrily. All of them felt dispirited as if their spirits had floated away.

"To think Excellent Era would actually lose so badly. It was totally contrary to my expectations. Tsk tsk tsk." Steamed Bun Invasion sighed. He still believed the louder voice would have win. As for actual analysis of the match, he couldn't compare to Chen Guo.

"Okay, stop reflecting on it." Ye Xiu patted him on the back and turned his head towards Chen Guo: "Let's get a late-night snack as a welcome gift for Steamed Bun."

"Sure." Chen Guo nodded his head and called over Tang Rou.

"Hi, Steamed Bun!" Tang Rou hadn't squeezed into the crowd to watch the match. Only now did she come down. After hearing that Steamed Bun Invasion had arrived, she also ran over to call out to him.

“Soft Mist.” Ye Xiu introduced her by her game ID.

“Ah! It’s you! Amazing! You’re fierce in game and you look fierce too.” Steamed Bun Invasion was deeply moved.

“You look fierce..... Is that a compliment?” Tang Rou smiled.

“Of course of course.” Steamed Bun Invasion nodded his head.

“Okay, let’s go!” Chen Guo raised her boss voice and left the Internet Cafe together with them. After that, she took them to a place. Ye Xiu looked and sighed. He was also familiar with this place! When he was still in Excellent Era, he had been here many times to grab a late-night snack. However, at that time, the people he usually ate with.....

Hm?

Ye Xiu walked in, while looking back on his memories. Suddenly, he saw the person whom he had just been thinking about. He was sitting in his usual spot too.

Excellent Era’s boss, Tao Xuan.

Chapter 609 - Unexpectedly Here

Tao Xuan wasn't the only person sitting here. Next to him was Club Excellent Era's director, Cui Li.

These two people were, without a doubt, the two top executives of Club Excellent Era. For them to show up together here was already very surprising to Ye Xiu because today was Team Excellent Era's away match. Moreover, this match would decide whether or not Team Excellent Era would drop into relegations. However, these two executives apparently didn't go to support their team. Not long after the match ended, they came over here for a late night snack. It was very unusual.

Cui Li was sitting, facing the entrance. After seeing Ye Xiu, he signalled in front of him. Tao Xuan turned around and the two looked at Ye Xiu.

"What a coincidence! To think that we would bump into each other here." Ye Xiu greeted.

Chen Guo was still choosing a seat and hadn't been paying attention to her surroundings. When she heard Ye Xiu say something, she turned her gaze over and saw the two sitting there. She quickly recognized them. Cui Li frequently showed up in the news and Tao Xuan had personally come to visit the Internet Cafe.

"Ah!" Chen Guo suddenly felt the atmosphere become awkward, but after examining them for awhile, she realized none of them felt awkward at all. The three guys were acting very comfortable, as if

this wasn't an uncomfortable situation. Seeing their friendly smiles, the scene looked more like friends unexpectedly bumping into each other. It definitely didn't look like there were any existing conflict between the three.

Chen Guo deeply felt like she had said enough. The other side also had people who could talk. Cui Li replied to Ye Xiu: "Yeah, what a coincidence!"

"I won't keep bothering you guys then." Ye Xiu clearly didn't plan on conversing with the other side too much.

However, Cui Li was very interested in their group. He laughed: "You're not bothering us at all. Are these fellows with you your future team members? How about introducing them to us? In the future, we'll certainly be interacting with each other anyways."

Chen Guo was the boss of an Internet Cafe and she often made deals with people. She immediately heard the deeper intent in Cui Li's words. Right when she was about to reply, Steamed Bun Invasion actually responded faster than her. He jumped out and said: "Ah! So you're also someone in this profession? How lucky! This little bro is Steamed Bun Invasion. My friends call me Steamed Bun. What's your name?"

"Ha ha." Cui Li smiled: "Cui Li, Club Excellent Era's director. Some might call me a leader. This is our boss."

"Oh oh oh oh!" Steamed Bun Invasion repeated "Oh" four times and then asked: "What's that?"

“HA HA HA HA!!” Chen Guo laughed so hard that one of the waiters was startled. Tang Rou could control herself, but she was clearly having a hard time holding herself back. Only when Ye Xiu explained to Steamed Bun Invasion in a serious tone did he understand: “The director is someone who manages the Club in most situations. The boss is the owner of everything in the Club. He manages the Club behind the scenes.”

“Oh oh, very senior?” Steamed Bun Invasion asked.

“Of course. They’re much more senior than us.” Ye Xiu said.

“Age?” Steamed Bun Invasion looked at the two of them and asked.

“You were asking about their age?” Ye Xiu had a hard time following Steamed Bun Invasion’s thought process.

“Pretty much!” Steamed Bun Invasion said.

As for what this “Pretty much!” meant, even Ye Xiu had trouble understanding. However, one of Ye Xiu’s strengths was that he didn’t care much for what you meant. I’ll say what I want according to what I understand, so he continued: “If you’re talking about age, they’re both older than us.”

“Amazing!” Steamed Bun Invasion praised. His comment was another mystery within a mystery. From what it looked like, he

was praising how old they were? But why was being old something so amazing?

Cui Li's expression continued to appear calm, but he was feeling very embarrassed. He definitely didn't believe that the person in front of him was showing his true character. He felt like Ye Xiu must have set this up beforehand in order to ridicule them. It couldn't be said that Cui Li was a petty person. Steamed Bun Invasion's brain wasn't something most people could understand regardless. Cui Li thinking in this way meant he was still a normal person.

But Steamed Bun Invasion wasn't thinking about this at all. He sincerely patted the shoulders of the director: "We're all on the same side. Let's take care of each other!"

His words said one thing, but from his actions, it sounded like he would be looking after them and not the other way around. This time, Chen Guo didn't laugh. She pulled at Steamed Bun Invasion: "Who's following who? How are we on the same side?"

"Aren't we all from the same circle?" Steamed Bun Invasion said, "Right. What team did they say they were from?"

"Excellent Era!" Cui Li was clearly angry as he repeated it again. His face clearly said: "Keep pretending! You just keep on pretending!"

But Steamed Bun Invasion immediately understood: "Excellent Era! Isn't that that team, the one that lost really badly on TV just

now?”

“.....” Cui Li.

“Yes.” Chen Guo nodded her head.

“Ah!” Steamed Bun Invasion looked at Cui Li with pity. He said in grief: “They shouldn’t have lost!”

“.....” This time, Cui Li didn’t answer him. He was afraid this was another trap. If he followed up, the other side would mock him. In his eyes, this guy named Steamed Bun was very terrifying.

“Steamed Bun, come sit over here!” At this moment, Ye Xiu had found seats and was already sitting together with Tang Rou. He called Steamed Bun Invasion over to sit with them.

Steamed Bun Invasion turned to look and felt that there was a lot of space near his seat, so he asked Cui Li and Tao Xuan: “Would you like to sit with us?”

“Ha ha, no need.....” Cui Li’s smile looked very unnatural.

“If you lost, you lost. There’s no need to feel so bad.” Steamed Bun Invasion consoled them, “As long as you try hard, you’ll definitely have a future.”

What the f*ck are you talking about!! Cui Li was about to slam

the table, but he saw Tao Xuan give him an eye, so he didn't make any rash moves. He didn't want to talk to Steamed Bun Invasion any longer, so he didn't answer back.

Steamed Bun Invasion saw that they were ignoring him, so he ran off to sit together with Ye Xiu and the rest of the group.

"Amazing!" Tang Rou gave Steamed Bun Invasion a big thumbs up.

"Of course." Steamed Bun Invasion said with excitement, but did he actually know what Tang Rou was praising him for?

"Bao Rongxing. Is that your real name?" Chen Guo asked.

"Yeah yeah! How did you know?" Steamed Bun Invasion asked excitedly.

"I was listening when you introduced yourself earlier." Chen Guo tried hard to get used to talking with Steamed Bun Invasion.

"Yup yup, that's my name! We're all so familiar with each other, so you can just call me Steamed Bun." Steamed Bun Invasion said.

"Okay, let's order some food!" Chen Guo nodded her head. On the other side, Tao Xuan and Cui Li had already gotten up. They looked like they were about to leave.

“Enjoy yourself. We’ll be leaving.” Right when they were about to leave, Tao Xuan came over and said bye to the four of them. His tone of voice didn’t sound polite at all. In fact, it sounded very cold.

“Have a safe trip home! When you go back, work hard! You can do it!” Steamed Bun Invasion didn’t seem to notice. He didn’t say bye. Instead, he cheered them on. Chen Guo nearly burst out laughing again.

Soon afterwards, their food arrived. The four of them ate, while chatting with each other. They didn’t talk about anything serious until Chen Guo suddenly had a realization: “Hm? Today was an away match for Excellent Era. They didn’t go with their team?”

“Yeah!” Ye Xiu nodded his head.

Even though Chen Guo figured it out a bit slower, she also noticed this issue.

Excellent Era was doing terribly, but the two executives of the Club didn’t seem worried at all. Even for such an important match like today, they didn’t go with their team. If it wasn’t because of absolute confidence in the team, it must mean that they didn’t care about how Excellent Era did this season.

With Excellent Era’s terrible performances recently, they shouldn’t be very confident in the team, which meant that these two executives of Excellent Era didn’t have any hopes for this season, but no matter the case, if they get relegated, even if they

returned the next year, without a year of fighting in the Professional League, the financial losses would be huge. It didn't make sense for them not to care about relegations, no?

Chen Guo spoke her thoughts as she analyzed these issues. Ye Xiu listened and also nodded his head.

"Do you think that maybe after knowing you're forming a team and preparing to go through the Challenger League, they're losing intentionally to fight against you there?" Chen Guo suddenly said.

"I don't think they'd go that far. Why would they care so much about me?" Ye Xiu laughed. If that was truly the reason, then they would letting their emotions affect their decisions. Tao Xuan had run the Club and taken care of the team for so many years. He had become an experienced boss long ago. How could he make such a decision just for such a simple reason? Ye Xiu clearly didn't believe it.

"In any case, next season, Excellent Era will definitely be making big moves." Ye Xiu said.

"What do you mean?" Chen Guo asked.

"They're already at such a state this season. If they don't make any big moves next season, won't Excellent Era go out of business?" Ye Xiu said.

"Then why don't they hurry up and make any movements now?"

Chen Guo asked.

“It’s probably because they can’t do anything right now with their current situation!” Ye Xiu said as he looked at the seats, where the two had sat in before.

Club Excellent Era. After Tao Xuan and Cui Li returned, they went into Tao Xuan’s office. Tao Xuan picked out a random bottle of wine from his wine rack and poured out two cups. One for him and one for Cui Li.

Cui Li took it and sipped on it. He spoke: “Do you think that guy is actually stupid or acting stupid?”

Tao Xuan sat in his big chair and stared at the ceiling. After a moment, he said: “I don’t know.”

“Where did Ye Xiu get this guy?” Cui Li said.

“He doesn’t matter. How are your discussions going? You didn’t get a chance to finish talking about it back there.” Tao Xuan said.

“Everything is going smoothly.” Cui Li had a big smile on his face.

“Have you explained what might happen?” Tao Xuan asked.

“I’ve explained it all clearly.”

“Good.” Tao Xuan nodded his head.

“What next?” Cui Li asked Tao Xuan.

“Don’t have Sun Xiang come out on stage for now.” Tao Xuan said.

“Okay.” Cui Li didn’t seem surprised either. They had clearly talked about this arrangement before. He let out a slight expression of hesitation, but it was because of another reason: “We might really encounter Ye Qiu’s team in the revival tournament.”

“That’s good too!” Tao Xuan smiled, “It’ll be more fun that way!”

Chapter 610 - Wei Chen Arrives

During this April Fool's Day match, even though Excellent Era didn't perform exceptionally well, their competitor had performed just as badly. Thus, that day's featured event passed by without any commotion. Who would have thought that the next day, Club Excellent Era would hold a press conference and throw down a huge bomb.

In the press conference, Club Excellent Era's director, Cui Li, announced: "The recent addition to the team, Sun Xiang, will not be participating in the remainder of the matches this season due to health reasons."

When Cui Li answered the questions of the reporters, he answered in a very remorseful way. They had noticed Sun Xiang's poor health a long time ago, but because of Team Excellent Era's current predicament, they had insisted that he participated in the matches, but now, it had reached a point where he had to stop.

After answering many questions regarding the details of Sun Xiang's condition, Cui Li confidently expressed that despite missing their ace player and character, the team would try even harder for their remaining matches. At the same time, however, Cui Li had stated that the Club had already made mental preparations for the worst case scenario. If the worst case scenario occurred, the Club and the team would face it with a proactive approach.

Even though his statements seemed modest and tactful, as professionals, the experienced news reporters could hear what was

going on under the surface. Excellent Era had made preparations if they were relegated. This meant that Excellent Era wasn't confident that they would be able to maintain their current position in the rankings.

What had happened to Excellent Era for such a famous team to not even be confident that they could stay in the Alliance? On paper, Excellent Era shouldn't have any such trouble maintaining their ranki in the Alliance even without an ace player like Sun Xiang or a God's character like One Autumn Leaf. However, Excellent Era seemed to already be prepared for such a situation.

"Is Excellent Era really planning on giving up this season and returning through the Challenger League next season?" Seeing the news, Chen Guo asked Ye Xiu in disbelief. They had discussed this possibility just last night.

"I don't think they'd go that far, but it seems like the team really is a mess." Ye Xiu sighed.

"Excellent Era is going to be finished?" Chen Guo had a hard time believing it.

Ye Xiu could only shake his head and didn't comment.

"Wow! Wow!! WOW!!!!"

A string of repeated cries interrupted their conversation. Bao Rongxing also known as Steamed Bun Invasion had been brought

over to the team's living quarters after grabbing their late night snacks. That place had been just been given to Chen Guo on April 1st, so she didn't have much time to tidy up the place. However, the wide and spacious living area was enough to make Bao Rongxing cry out in amazement.

After resting for the night, it was only until that morning that were they able to finish tidying up the place. At this moment, Bao Rongxing had arrived at Happy Internet Cafe. Last night, it had been too dark to see much and there had also been a huge crowd because of the match broadcast, so he didn't get to have a good look at the Internet Cafe. Now that he had come again, he checked out the whole building from top to bottom. Just like last night, he was crying out in awe all over the place.

His cries clearly made Chen Guo very satisfied. She happily looked at Bao Rongxing, who was currently running down the stairs.

"What a big Internet Cafe!!" After Bao Rongxing had said enough wows, he exclaimed loudly in admiration. Once he gave this compliment, he didn't forget to ask: "For such a big Internet Cafe, how many security guards do you have?"

"That..... There hasn't been a need for any. The public security in this area is pretty good....." Chen Guo wasn't sure how to answer his question. In any case, from what she remembered, she had never seen a situation where she had needed a professional security guard to take care of the matter. Even though there would occasionally be drunk customers or little thieves coming in, she didn't see the need for a professional security guard.

“Public security..... not all problems can be solved by public security! How about you leave those matters to me?” Bao Rongxing confidently said.

‘I don’t mind.” Chen Guo laughed.

“Okay okay. Let me see! Can I move that table over there for me to sit at?” Bao Rongxing gestured at Happy Internet Cafe’s entrance. The table he was pointing at would block half the walkway.

“Uh..... I don’t think that’s necessary!” Chen Guo began to sweat.

“It’s necessary! It’s necessary! Only if we set it up this way will there not be any holes. If they want to run this way, the table will block them. If they run this way, I’ll give them a good punch and a kick. He won’t have anywhere to run!” Bao Rongxing explained his plan.

Chen Guo was starting to get anxious, but she didn’t know how to communicate with this guy. At the crucial moment, Ye Xiu stood forth: “Bao Rongxing, was this how you did things back at the Internet Cafe you were working at before?”

“Nope.” Bao Rongxing denied, “I would only come out when the boss called for me.”

“Then let’s do it that way too. If there are any problems, we’ll call for you to come out!” Ye Xiu said.

“I’m pretty used to doing it that way. I just don’t know if boss will think I’m dependable enough!” Bao Rongxing looked over at Chen Guo.

“Yes yes yes! You’re more than dependable enough! Here here here, you should spend most of your time on Glory! If something really does come up, I’ll definitely ask you to come out.” Chen Guo said.

“Okay!” Bao Rongxing replied with reluctance.

Afterwards, Bao Rongxing went to Room 213 on the second floor. Thinking about how more team members would eventually arrive, Chen Guo already knew that they would need a much larger practice room. Recently, she had already discussed with several people about remodeling the second floor. However, she hadn’t made any deals yet, so Room 213 would remain their practice room for now.

Bao Rongxing sat inside and once again praised the room. Chen Guo very much liked to hear these words and happily accepted them.

Then, they began to play Glory, but even though the four players were sitting close together, they were all very far in the game. Tang Rou and Bao Rongxing were still in the tenth server, but Tang Rou was a much higher level than Bao Rongxing, so they

couldn’t play together right now.

Ye Xiu was in the Heavenly Domain and continued to level Lord Grim.

Chen Guo’s activities in the game were no longer just for fun. She rarely went on her main account. She usually used her alternate account to check on the guild storage and guild members. Apart from that, she frequently checked the forums for any news, trying to find movements of the going ons in the pro scene.

“Old Wei still isn’t here yet?” They had spent most of the morning tidying up the apartment, so Chen Guo told the Internet Cafe to be on the lookout, but when she returned, she didn’t hear about anyone looking for her.

“He said he’d come today.” Ye Xiu said.

“It’s already dark. He’s still not here?” Chen Guo muttered, when her QQ suddenly rang. When she checked it, the little sister at the cash register told her that someone was looking for her.

“Hm? Maybe it’s Old Wei.” Chen Guo said.

“Really?” Ye Xiu put down his game. Tang Rou knew that another member had arrived, so she also got up to meet him. As for Bao Rongxing, he didn’t know what was going on, but seeing that everyone else was getting up, he felt like something must have happened and they needed him, so he immediately followed after

them.

Chen Guo led the way. She walked down the stairs and saw an unshaven fellow smoking up a cloud. He had two big bags beside him. His cigarette made the little sister at the cash register knit her brows, but held herself back from saying anything, knowing that this was this boss' guest. This guy didn't seem to notice at all. He just looked around carelessly until his gaze reached the stairs. When he saw Chen Guo, his eyes immediately lit up.

"Old Wei!"

At this moment, Chen Guo heard Ye Xiu call out. That guy had already started moving towards them. Chen Guo stepped to the side and let Ye Xiu stand in front. However, when that guy walked over to them, he didn't shake Ye Xiu's hand or anything. He immediately looked at Chen Guo and asked Ye Xiu: "Who's this beauty?"

"She's our boss." Ye XIu introduced.

"Ah, it's nice to meet you." Wei Chen extended his hands out. He wanted Chen Guo to shake his hand.

Chen Guo instantly felt conflicted! Her initial impression of Wei Chen was nothing good. And seeing how his eyes lit up when he saw a beauty, her impression of him continued to drop. She really didn't want to shake his hand, but thinking about how he would be a part of the team, as the boss, shouldn't she show her goodwill? Helpless, she extended her right hand too. She had already come to

a decision. If this guy didn't let go of her hand to take advantage of her, she wouldn't give him any face.

But Wei Chen just shook her hand a few times and said "Hi, I'm Wei Chen" and then let go, but afterwards, Chen Guo discovered that this guy's gaze had landed on Tang Rou's body. His eyes lit up and as soon as he let go of Chen Guo's hands, his hands seemed to be impatiently heading towards Tang Rou's hands. He asked: "And this is?"

"Tang Rou." Ye Xiu used her real name. Tang Rou had never met Wei Chen in-game, so introducing her by her game ID would be confusing.

TL Note: Tang Rou's game ID in Chinese is Han Yan Rou, which sounds like an actual name

"Good name. It's nice to meet you." Wei Chen immediately wanted to shake Tang Rou's hands. Chen Guo wanted to see how Tang Rou would deal with him, but another hand went up to meet his: "Hi! I'm Bao Rongxing! Those who are familiar with me call me Steamed Bun."

"Ah..... hi....." Wei Chen was surprised by the sudden interruption. Then, he looked at this guy with his long hair. After saying hi, he turned his head to Ye Xiu: "These are all the members you've found so far?"

"Yeah, even though they're new to the game, they're quite good." Ye Xiu said.

“Oh, right! Did you see this?” Wei Chen suddenly seemed to have thought of something. He ran back to his bags and fished out a folded newspaper.

Ye Xiu looked. It was the evening paper in City H. Even though it wasn’t specifically for reporting on eSports, Excellent Era was a big Club in City H, so it gave a brief report on Excellent Era’s press conference in the sports section.

“Of course I’ve seen it.” Ye Xiu only glanced at it. He knew that Wei Chen was certainly referring to this news, so he stuffed it back into the bag.

“What is Excellent Era planning? It seems like they’re already prepared to get relegated? If they actually get relegated and participate in the Challenger League next season, wouldn’t they bump into us? That could be bad!” Wei Chen seriously said.

Chen Guo was surprised. Wei Chen’s previous glances at her and Tang Rou made her think that this person was very dirty, but in an instant, this guy had already begun discussing the biggest issue the team faced.

For these guys, Glory was the most important thing in their life!

Chapter 611 - True Beginning

Wei Chen didn't even put his luggage away, nor did he ask where he would be staying. His attention towards the two beauties had also been just a small spark that flickered away almost instantly. With the quickest speed, he began discussing today's news in Glory because this piece of news was related to their team entering the Professional Alliance. In an instant, Chen Guo couldn't help but have a change of heart towards this vulgar male. No matter his personality, his passion towards Glory was something that any player would respect.

"What does Excellent Era have planned?" Wei Chen urgently asked Ye Xiu.

"How should I know?" Ye Xius aid.

"You sound too much like an outsider." Wei Chen was astonished, "What are you? Excellent Era's great……"

"Great what!" Ye Xiu interrupted Wei Chen and pulled him outside the Internet Cafe. It was very busy at the Internet Cafe right now. If Wei Chen shouted out Ye Xiu's identity as a God, would he ever live a peaceful life again? Happy Internet Cafe would quickly become an Excellent Era heroic monument. Fans would come every day to see and pay their respects to him.

Wei Chen quickly realized why Ye Xiu had pulled him outside. He looked down on Ye Xiu: "You're still acting like a hidden boss?"

“Don’t call me Ye Qiu! Call me Ye Xiu, got it?” Ye Xiu scolded.

“Wow, you actually have an alternate account!” Wei Chen gasped.

“Go go go. Let’s get you to the living arrangements and we’ll talk there.’ Ye Xiu said.

“Go where?” Wei Chen asked.

“To where you’ll be staying.” Ye Xiu said. The others helped Wei Chen carry his luggage and walked over to Forest Park.

As soon as they walked into the spacious living area, Wei Chen wasn’t as wowed as Steamed Bun had been. The expression on his face was very similar to Ye Xiu’s expression when he had heard that they would be living in such a place. Clearly, as some of the earliest players to enter the scene, he and Ye Xiu had experienced the difficulties during the beginning of the pro scene. Even though it couldn’t compare to a professional Club, these comfortable conditions were more than enough to make him feel happy, especially for Wei Chen. When he had been in the pro scene, he hadn’t lasted long enough to enjoy the benefits of the Professional Alliance’s rapid growth and the flourishing Clubs. Chen Guo providing this living condition had deeply touched Wei Chen.

“There are six bedrooms upstairs. If we can gather everyone on the team, it will be two person to a room. Sorry everyone.” Chen Guo said.

“For another God, it might be a bit pitiful for them, but not for us. We’ve braved and endured the hard times. These living conditions definitely aren’t anything to be sorry about.” Wei Chen firmly said.

“Thanks.” Chen Guo smiled. Her impression of Wei Chen continued to improve.

Wei Chen circled around the place two times. He clearly didn’t have any problems with the living conditions. After walking around, he started talking about the announcement by Excellent Era today.

“I really don’t know what they’re planning.” Ye Xiu said helplessly.

“Excellent Era is right there. Why can’t you just go over and ask them?” Wei Chen was very unsatisfied.

“Do you think that’s even possible?” Ye Xiu said.

“Even if you had a falling out with Excellent Era, there are so many people in the Club. You don’t even have a single friend you can ask? What about that beautiful partner of yours? Did you also have a falling out with her?” Wei Chen said.

Wei Chen was obviously talking about Su Mucheng, but by the time Su Mucheng had entered the scene, Wei Chen had already retired, so his understanding of Su Mucheng was only at a normal

spectator's level. A normal spectator just knew that Ye Xiu and Su Mucheng had been good partners with each other for several year, but this description was towards their performance on stage. As for their private relationship, they could only listen to gossip and guess. No one had any concrete proof.

When Wei Chen spoke about her, Chen Guo responded. She obviously knew that Su Mucheng and Ye Xiu didn't have any problems with each other, so she also looked at Ye Xiu.

"That isn't too convenient, is it?" Ye Xiu said.

"Why not?" Wei Chen asked.

"She's still a pro player under Excellent Era's banner." Ye Xiu said.

"Hm?" Wei Chen sounded surprised, "You really are good partners! It seems like your relationship with each other is very good to make even someone as shameless as you to care. You don't want her to be stuck between the two sides, right?"

Chen Guo listened and immediately understood. It was very convenient for Su Mucheng to spy on Excellent Era, but why didn't Ye Xiu ask her? It wasn't that Ye Xiu didn't think about it. He didn't want her to get mixed up in this mess. After all, Su Mucheng was still a member of Excellent Era. If she blurted out the team's secrets, it would very unprofessional.

“So it’s like that……” After Wei Chen thought about it for a bit, he suddenly had an idea: “How about you let me use your QQ account? I’ll go ask and then you can just pretend that you got hacked. How about it?”

“……’ Ye Xiu didn’t answer. He just looked expressionlessly at Wei Chen.

“Hm? No good? Too bad. You have such an amazing resource and you’re not even using it. What a pity. In order to reach our goal, we have to be ruthless and win through any means necessary, but you’ve got so many emotions. I look down on you. I have to. Where’s my room?”

“You can pick any one you like upstairs!” Ye Xiu acted like he didn’t hear Wei Chen’s previous rant and answered his question.

“I’ll put my stuff down before I continuing to look down on you.” Wei Chen picked up his luggage.

“I’m in room one upstairs. Do you want to be my roommate?!” Steamed Bun yelled loudly.

“Are there any open rooms available?” Wei Chen asked.

“Yes. Steamed Bun is living in room one. Every other room is empty.” Chen Guo replied.

“Then I’ll pick a room for myself for now…..” Wei Chen said. He

didn't go into Steamed Bun's room and put his luggage down in room two. He didn't plan on immediately unpacking though. He threw his luggage in and then came back downstairs. He still wanted to talk to Ye Xiu.

"You should at least have some guess as to what Excellent Era is planning, right?" Wei Chen impatiently asked.

"Uh, with my understanding of Excellent Era's current team members, Excellent Era really has planned to get relegated. However, it's not necessarily intentional. It really might be because they have no other choice. Today, they announced Sun Xiang was sick in order to find an excuse for getting relegated. If they didn't have to, I'm sure they wouldn't get relegated." Ye Xiu said.

"With Excellent Era's foundation, how can they not even have confidence in staying in the Professional League?" Wei Chen didn't understand.

"Their morale is gone. It's not easy for the team! Excellent Era's problem isn't with their skill, but rather with their mentality." Ye Xiu said.

"Mentality?" Wei Chen said.

"They don't want to be the one to blame....." Ye Xiu sighed.

"Why does that sound so lowly of them?" Wei Chen was

dumbstruck.

“Excellent Era’s players have gotten in a conflict with me in the game before. They ended up getting wiped .” Ye Xiu said.

“What do you mean by Excellent Era’s players? Their starting roster?” Wei Chen was astonished.

“Pretty much!” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re joking. How did you do that?!” Wei Chen didn’t believe him.

“I had the advantage in numbers.” Ye Xiu said.

“How many more?”

“Two.” Ye Xiu said.

“Those weren’t normal players were they?” Wei Chen said.

“They were players from Heavenly Justice. They’re the current members of the future Team Heavenly Swords.” Ye Xiu said.

“Then their skill should be pretty good, right?” Wei Chen said.

“They’re okay.”

“But to wipe out a pro team like Excellent Era. Isn’t that too much.....” Wei Chen said.

“I agree.” Ye Xiu nodded his head.

“Couldn’t you be a little more f*cking modest? Just a little bit?” Wei Chen said.

“I’m just telling the truth. Didn’t you also say that you find it inconceivable?” Ye Xiu said.

“I find your inability to be modest inconceivable.” Wei Chen said.

“You’re joking! With how unscrupulous you are, how could you possibly find anything inconceivable?” Ye Xiu said.

“Ahem!” Chen Guo coughed: “Are you two practicing your trash talking?”

The two glared at each other.

“I’m warning you not to run away from the subject!” Wei Chen said in a serious voice like he was the team captain.

“I said what I needed to say.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh, if it’s just that, then you might affect the mentality of those Excellent Era members for a bit of time, but a single loss shouldn’t make the entire team depressed for so long. That doesn’t seem like the type of drive a pro player should have.” Wei Chen said.

Ye Xiu nodded his head.

“Maybe we should look at their recordings and analyze their performances.” Wei Chen said.

“We should.” Ye Xiu said.

“Are there any computers here? Is there wifi?” Wei Chen looked around.

‘Not yet……” Chen Guo said. She had only just gotten the apartment yesterday, so she wasn’t done setting everything up.

“Then let’s go back to the Internet Cafe?” Wei Chen asked.

“Sure!” Ye Xiu got up.

The other three followed them. They were pretty much just listening to their conversation. Towards the pro scene, even though Wei Chen had retired for so long, he was still much better than the other three. No matter how skilled Tang Rou and Steamed Bun were, in terms of their ability to analyze issues, they couldn’t compare to these two experienced pros.

They left the apartment and returned to the Internet Cafe. Room 213 was a four person room, but now they had five people. There weren't enough computers. Fortunately, they were just watching a recording, so they only needed one computer.

Ye Xiu opened up the VOD folder on his computer. All of the videos lined up made Wei Chen comment: "Not bad, not bad. It seems like you've been doing your homework."

"Let's watch this match. This is the fight we had in game. It was from here that Excellent Era's performance started to decline." Ye Xiu said.

"Okay." Wei Chen nodded. These two leaned forward in front of the computer. Chen Guo and Tang Rou looked at each other. They felt like they had become outsiders. Steamed Bun didn't seem to have any thoughts. He just squeezed behind them and watched the video very seriously.

"Comrades, we need to study this carefully! If Excellent Era really gets relegated, they'll be our strongest opponents in the Challenger League. We have to use this time wisely and understand our opponent. Now, the former God, former captain of Excellent Era, and the most shameless person in all of Glory, Ye..... Xiu will be analyzing this match for everyone." Wei Chen said.

Even though his words didn't say much, Chen Guo suddenly realized that from this moment onwards, their team would truly begin operating.

Chapter 612 - Lose The Battle, But Win The War

“Did you watch this match?” Just before the match began, Wei Chen asked Ye Xiu.

“I watched a bit of it after it concluded.” Ye Xiu said. That day, Happy Internet Cafe hadn’t broadcast this match, so Ye Xiu had watched a recording of it later.

“Oh.” Wei Chen nodded his head and didn’t say anything else. On the screen, the match had begun. It was progressing quite quickly. By the time the individual competition and the group arena ended, Wei Chen already had his hands against his forehead.

“You devil! Look at the sins you’ve committed! What exactly did you do to them?!” Wei Chen grieved.

Ye Xiu was expressionless. He continued to quietly watch the match. In the team competition, Excellent Era lost miserably. For this match between Excellent Era and Thunderclap, the final result was 1 point to 9 points in favor of Thunderclap. Their performance had been nauseating to watch. Wei Chen couldn’t even keep watching. It was so terrible that, in a post-match interview, Team Thunderclap’s captain Xiao Shiqin didn’t even know what to say. Facing the question “how did you think your opponents performed today?”, a question every player could recite backwards, Xiao Shiqin had been stumped.

“There wasn’t even one good point about that match. Everything

about it was terrible. Do you have the post-match statistics?" Wei Chen asked.

"I do." Ye Xiu opened up another folder with documents on the statistics for every match. Each document matched up with a recording.

"Wow, holy sh*t..... hurry up and get me a bucket. I'm going to puke." Wei Chen glanced at the post-match statistics and remarked.

"Let's watch the next match!" Ye Xiu was calmer.

"The next match isn't going to be like this too is it? How about you give me a summary. I'm scared that my old heart won't be able to handle it. It isn't easy for someone my age." Wei Chen pressed on his stomach and acted like he was an elderly grandpa. In reality, his "age" was only relative to Glory's professional scene. At this moment, he wasn't even 30 yet. He was a young person no matter how you looked.

"They got two points in this match." Ye Xiu calmly stated.

"Oh, then let's begin!" Wei Chen looked as if he were about to watch a horror film. Moments after the match began, everyone heard someone shout: "The bucket has arrived!!!"

Everyone turned their heads in astonishment. Steamed Bun had actually slipped out of the room who knew when and had returned

just now. He carried a bucket in his hands and handed it over to Wei Chen: “Go ahead and puke……”

“……” Wei Chen stared stupidly at Steamed Bun: “Bro, are you serious?”

“Are you serious? Are you going to puke or not?” Steamed Bun questioned.

Wei Chen turned towards Ye Xiu: “Is he really going to be a part of our team?”

“Mmhm.” Ye Xiu nodded his head.

“You’re joking, right?” Wei Chen asked.

“Stop with this nonsense. It’s starting.” Ye Xiu said to Wei Chen before turning to speak to Steamed Bun: “Steamed Bun, put the bucket down. Let’s watch the match!”

“I’ll be putting the bucket over here. If you need to puke, just say the word!” Steamed Bun called out before placing the bucket in the corner.

The recording began. This match had been that day’s highlight match. Happy Internet Cafe had broadcast this match. It was between Excellent Era and Samsara. In the individual competition, Excellent Era had earned a total of two points. In the group arena, Zhou Zekai swept the field. During the team competition, the fight

had been just as nauseating to watch as it had been in the previous match.

"This guy adjusts quickly. He performed quite well in his match." They replayed the recording. In the second round of the individual competition, Wei Chen praised one of Excellent Era's players.

The winner of this second round was Excellent Era's Liu Hao. Ye Xiu nodded his head at the praise, while Chen Guo gave a snort of contempt.

Excellent Era lost the third round, but having won two points already, this loss was easier to accept. At this moment, Wei Chen was more spirited. He felt like this individual competition didn't require the bucket. However, in the group arena, Excellent Era had been cleanly swept by a single enemy, making Wei Chen speechless. In the end, he gave a way out for Excellent Era: "That punk Zhou Zekai is looking pretty stylish now! Excellent Era isn't in good condition either. Beating them 1v3 isn't too surprising."

Ye Xiu didn't comment. The match moved to the team competition.

Even though Wei Chen hadn't watched this team competition before, he knew the end result because Ye Xiu had told him that Excellent Era had only earned two points total in this entire match. However, they were studying the match, so the process during which it happened was more important than the end result. Right now, they needed to analyze what problems Excellent Era had encountered during this match.

“What’s wrong? Would you like the bucket?” After the team competition ended, Ye Xiu asked.

Wei Chen actually shook his head. He didn’t say anything, as if he was thinking about something.

“Keep going?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Continue!” Wei Chen didn’t express any opinions about this team competition. He only told Ye Xiu to play the next match.

The two continued to quietly watch match after match. Once the recordings finished, they would check the statistics, but none of them made any verbal exchanges. As for Chen Guo, Tang Rou, and Steamed Bun, they had been watching along too. However, whether or not they were analyzing it carefully or watching it for fun, only they knew.

They could skip over the short breaks in between the competitions, so they watched each match in one sitting. Moreover, Excellent Era usually got dominated, so the matches progressed swiftly. They practically all finished in less than an hour. They kept watching matches, not caring about the amount of time that passed, until they had reviewed all of the matches at least once. Midway through the session, Wei Chen had gotten a pen and paper. He was constantly writing stuff down. Ye Xiu occasionally glanced to see what he was writing, but didn’t do anything else.

After the final match concluded, everyone breathed a sigh of

relief.

“Did you two discover anything?” Chen Guo impatiently wanted to know the results. For her, this was like a suspense film.

“Excellent Era kept on losing. Did we make a mistake?” Steamed Bun commented, but he clearly didn’t know what was going on. This guy was an expert in Glory, but he didn’t have much understanding of its pro scene.

On the other hand, Tang Rou didn’t express any opinions. She just silently waited for Ye Xiu and Wei Chen to speak.

“What are your thoughts?” Wei Chen asked Ye Xiu.

“I’ve watched them all before. Why don’t you tell me your thoughts?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Lose the battle, but win the war. What do you think?” Wei Chen said.

“Sounds about right…..” Ye Xiu let out a sigh.

“What do you guys mean by that?” Chen Guo asked.

Wei Chen lifted up his notebook with a bunch of arcane symbols on it and pointed at these symbols that no one could read: “The problem with Excellent Era is the mentality of their players. From

these matches and statistics, we can see some of this."

"First there's the impact on some of them from the fight in-game. This impact could clearly be seen. That disgusting match that made me want to puke was because of this reason. The person affected the most was their core player, Sun Xiang. The impact of that in-game fight on Sun Xiang changed over time. This can be seen through his performance in this match. Initially, he had been struck a heavy blow. He was unable to concentrate during the match, so he frequently made noob mistakes, but as time went on, he slowly began to adjust. However, this doesn't mean that the impact from that in-game fight completely disappeared. After that match, Sun Xiang became impatient to show off his skill. To put it plainly, at his current level, pursuing glory is a good choice. His skill has already been publicly acknowledged. He doesn't need any proof, but clearly, because of a certain God, he might have started to doubt himself, which was why he appears so impatient. Simply put, in the beginning he was unable to concentrate, but afterwards, he became too focused, causing his playing to become erratic. This is how a noob behaves. Instead of maintaining his condition, he keeps up his guard against everyone." Wei Chen said.

"A perfect example of an experienced player the opposite of Sun Xiang is that punk Liu Hao. Apart from an extremely terrible first round, he performed quite steadily. If you pay attention to his individual competition and group arena win rate, you can see all these things present. His performances have been pretty good. Even with the team being a complete mess, Liu Hao still showed moments of brilliance.

"As for the other players, most of them fit into one of two categories. A portion of them had been deeply impacted by a

certain God. The others like Su Mucheng and even a few substitute players were normal. However, even if this God didn't harm them in any way, their team brought them down. Because the team performed terribly, their normal conditions were also brought down with the team. Afterwards, they continually infect each other, resulting in Excellent Era's current plight."

"If we pick out Sun Xiang and Liu Hao, these two are the only exceptions. After Sun Xiang woke up, he was able to piece himself back together. Unfortunately, he was unable to piece the team back together, along with himself. There are probably a lot of reasons why. For example, he's a new member of the team. Even if he holds the title of team captain, he doesn't have much of an influence on the team, or maybe he was only in a rush to prove himself and didn't think of the team's conditions. Or he might have thought of it, but the team's condition was so bad, that he didn't know how to fix it, so he didn't bother. As for Liu Hao, our God here should explain it. He clearly knows this person better than I do. His analysis would be much more accurate and trustworthy." Wei Chen chattered a bunch and then shifted it over to Ye Xiu.

Ye Xiu let out a sigh: "Liu Hao is only thinking about his own future. He has already abandoned his team."

"Ha ha, so it really is like that. That's why I said, lose the battle, win the war. Even though Excellent Era performed terribly, someone like Liu Hao was able to display his strength. Not only was he dragged down by his team, he even showed brilliance in this sort of environment. By putting himself above the others, he's probably planning on using this opportunity to climb up into a higher branch! Also, I'm afraid Liu Hao isn't the only one with

these types of thoughts. The team's already like this. Their record is so poor already. It'd be strange if they didn't have these thoughts." Wei Chen said.

Chapter 613 - Teammate

“When a team faces a crisis, isn’t working together to improve and resolve the crisis the most logical thing to do? But when Excellent Era faced this crisis, with Liu Hao at the lead, a few of the players have already regarded the team to be a sinking ship and they plan on abandoning the ship to save their own lives.” Ye Xiu concluded.

“Then for what reason are they hiding Sun Xiang?” Chen Guo asked.

“This decision will only benefit them whether or not Excellent Era ends up getting relegated.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why?” Chen Guo asked.

“There are only two possible results for Excellent Era this season. The first possibility would be that they don’t get relegated, which would be great. Even with Sun Xiang, there wouldn’t be a better result. But without Sun Xiang, if Excellent Era can hold onto their spot, they can make an announcement telling everyone know that they can place their hopes on Excellent Era next season. After all, Excellent Era can’t consider keeping their spot a victory. They need to let their fans know that their goal is to be the champion.” Ye Xiu said.

“If they get relegated, they would use Sun Xiang as an excuse saying that it was due to his absence?” Chen Guo deduced.

“That’s only one excuse. It would be disastrous if they actually got relegated. Excellent Era needs to do a lot of work to put their fans at ease. Just look at today’s news. Sun Xiang suddenly had to stop because of an injury. He had been playing with the injury for such a long time and needed to stop. As a result, they even gave an excuse for their previous performances. However, for Excellent Era, such terrible performances can’t only be due to their ace player being injured. This summer, Excellent Era will probably have a huge upheaval. Only something like that could give the team’s fans any hope. Once the fans have lost hope in the team, the team is truly in a predicament. Thus, everything Excellent Era is doing right now is to urge their fans to continue supporting them. No matter the end result, they absolutely cannot allow the fans to lose hope in them.”

‘The reason they’re hiding Sun Xiang and using him as an excuse is because Sun Xiang represents the core of Excellent Era.” Ye Xiu added.

“Got it!” Chen Guo let out a sigh, “After knowing all of this, what should we do?”

“We……. we can’t do anything for now.” Ye Xiu let out a bitter laugh, “We’ll have to wait until the results come out first.”

“However, it’d be best if everyone lit some incense for Excellent Era, because if Excellent Era gets relegated, Excellent Era being in the Challenger League will only be more terrifying than it is right now. It’d be best if we didn’t meet such an opponent in the Challenger League.” Wei Chen added. This unscrupulous guy was also filled with worry.

“Then what if we beat Excellent Era in the Challenger League? Would Excellent Era be completely done for?” Tang Rou suddenly asked.

“Eliminate Excellent Era……” Wei Chen stared blankly.

Once Excellent Era gets eliminated, even though they could participate in next year’s Challenger League, how could anyone support a team that needed to attempt the Challenger League twice? Would a God like Sun Xiang be willing to waste his golden years in the Challenger League? If that actually happened, Excellent Era would fall into a vicious cycle and they would eventually fall.

“Are you planning on personally putting an end to the dynasty you created?” Wei Chen turned to Ye Xiu.

“What do you mean plan? If we actually meet them, we have to beat them! That’s what it means to be a pro. I know you have no idea what that means.” Ye Xiu said.

“Do you know?” Wei Chen said with contempt.

The two people once again began talking trash each other. Luckily, Chen Guo promptly interrupted them: “If that’s the case, we’ll have to work even harder. It’s getting late. How about we all take a rest.”

The boss had spoken. Everyone still respected her words. Plus, they had been watching the match recordings for a long time, so they really were a bit exhausted. They left the room. Wei Chen walked to the head of the flight of stairs and waited there as if he wanted to say something to Ye Xiu, but then he saw Ye Xiu walk into his room.

“What’s going on?” Wei Chen immediately went back, but then he saw Chen Guo and Tang Rou also go into this room.

“What is this?!” Wei Chen was even more astonished now, but he heard a bang as the door closed shut.

“Old Wei, are you coming or not?” Steamed Bun had long since reached the bottom of the stairs and called out to Wei Chen.

“Impudent! You can’t call me Old Wei!” Even though Wei Chen was astonished, he couldn’t just break down the door to see what was going on. Hearing Steamed Bun call out to him, he scolded him, while walking down the stairs.

“Then what do I call you? Wei Old?” Steamed Bun asked.

“…… Just call me Old Wei…….” Wei Chen gave up.

“Didn’t I say so earlier!” Steamed Bun said.

“What did you say?” Wei Chen asked.

“What?” Steamed Bun.

“Hm?” Wei Chen.

“Hm!”

“Hm what!!” Wei Chen looked up speechlessly. Just this teammate alone made him have some doubts about his decision towards Ye Xiu’s invitation.

After resting for the night, everyone gathered together at the Internet Cafe the next morning. When Chen Guo saw that two people had already arrived, she immediately began changing the second floor’s layout. She even thought about directly remodeling the second floor to transform it into the team’s practice room, but later, Ye Xiu put in great effort to dissuade her.

“We’ve just started. There is no need to be so lavish. Having a room without any disturbances is already very good. There isn’t actually any need to make changes yet. Just let us have a few rooms. We don’t all need to sit together!” Ye Xiu urged.

“It’s still better if everyone’s nearby.” Although Chen Guo gave up on completely renovating the second floor, she was still adamant towards having everyone sit together. The workers she had contacted before arrived today and began working.

Wei Chen and Steamed Bun came to the Internet Cafe together

and went straight to the second floor. As Wei Chen passed the inner rooms, he sneakily looked into them, unlike Steamed Bun, who didn't even take a glance.

Chen Guo was personally supervising the changes. Seeing that the two had come, she called out to them and then led them to Room 213. After Wei Chen and Steamed Bun went in, they saw that Ye Xiu and Tang Rou were already busy. When they looked, the two people were both in a dungeon!

Teammate Steamed Bun had already shocked Wei Chen in a way. At this moment, he prepared himself to check on his other teammate. When he saw that Tang Rou was a Battle Mage, Wei Chen couldn't help but glance at Ye Xiu. With such a top-tier Battle Mage coaching her, this girl's skill should be very good, right?"

Speaking of which, Wei Chen had never seen Steamed Bun play before. He had only ever interacted with him in person. Although he knew that if Ye Xiu had pulled them onto the team, they must have at least some skill, but he couldn't help but have some doubts.

Wei Chen watched as Tang Rou played. On the other side, Steamed Bun had sat down, turned on his computer, and inserted his account card. Then, he called out: "Old Wei, come sit here. How about we compare notes, so I can see how good you are?"

Wei Chen nearly coughed up blood all over the wall. He hadn't even examined him yet and this guy dared to ask him how good he was?

“Sure! Let me see how good you really are!” Wei Chen said and stopped watching Tang Rou play. He went over and sat down. He was ready to give this steamed bun a good lesson.

“I’m here. Where are you?” Wei Chen rushed into the Arena and shouted.

“Normal server, Room 5684.” Steamed Bun was much calmer than Wei Chen.

But when Wei Chen clicked on the room, he immediately entered. Steamed Bun didn’t even set a password on this room. Then, he saw that Steamed Bun hadn’t even made it a 1v1. There were already seven players inside. It was clearly a team battle.

“What are you doing?” Wei Chen asked strangely. He turned his head to look at Steamed Bun’s screen. Steamed Bun was sitting all alone in a room waiting for him!”

Just when he was about to ask, Ye Xiu poked his head out: “Is this your first time playing? You want to go to the normal server Arena from the Heavenly Domain?”

Ye Xiu didn’t need to look to know what problem the two had encountered.

“Tenth server?” Wei Chen was surprised. Then, he carefully checked Steamed Bun's screen. His character was a Brawler called Steamed Bun Invasion, Level 61.

Wei Chen suddenly became furious. This f*cking Steamed Bun wanted to test his strength and he wasn't even max level yet. At the same time, he recalled that Ye Xiu had said that these two people were new to the game. He didn't think much of it at that time. Now that he was seeing it for himself, tenth server, Level 61 character, Steamed Bun was very new to the game! He probably started playing when the tenth server was released! If that were the case, then he must have only played for four months at best.

Someone who had only played for four months wanted to join the pro scene? As a former pro player, Wei Chen didn't dare to believe it. He needed to check on this Steamed Bun's skill.

"You wait!" Wei Chen said and had his Windward Formation enter a normal server. Through this way, a Heavenly Domain character could enter the normal server Arena, but his normal Arena record wouldn't transfer to his Heavenly Domain record.

"Make a new room. Fixed Field." Wei Chen said to Steamed Bun.

"Hm?" Steamed Bun was puzzled. He turned his head to look at Wei Chen's screen and immediately understood: "Wow, you don't have any equipment! Of course we have to go to the fixed field."

Wei Chen was about to cough blood again. His Windward Formation really was naked, but of course that was the case. When he came back to the normal server from the Heavenly Domain, his equipment would be left behind. Was that why he asked for the Fixed Field? Of course not! It was because there was a level

discrepancy between them. The issue of not having equipment would be fixed in the Fixed Field too, but that wasn't the main reason. It definitely wasn't!

"Room number!" Wei Chen burst out when he arrived at the Arena.

Chapter 614 - Comparing Notes

“Ha ha, little punk, now you know this senior’s might!”

Wei Chen laughed. He had clearly beaten Steamed Bun to a pulp. Steamed Bun was more than good enough to crush an overwhelming majority of players, but he wasn’t a match against an experienced opponent.

Wei Chen was, without a doubt, an experienced player and a former pro at that. Even though he was no longer as good as he had been in his glory days, he could only accumulate more and more experience. On the other hand, Steamed Bun was someone who had only started playing Glory for four months. Even if he had talent, had a strong foundation, and improved quickly, it was far from enough to beat an expert like Wei Chen.

“Aw, I lost.” Steamed Bun replied with sorrow.

“Don’t be so emotional. This is completely normal.” Wei Chen laughed delightedly.

“Tsk tsk, how despicable.” Ye Xiu didn’t even watch the match. He had only heard their results. With Wei Chen’s skill, being so delighted about beating a beginner who had only been playing for four months was really despicable. He couldn’t help but express his opinions.

“Right, there’s no need to be so emotional.” Steamed Bun seemed to have come to a realization, “I can just try again!”

“What?” Wei Chen was surprised. Steamed Bun’s thought process going from “no need to be emotional” to “trying again” caught him off guard.

“Come come come. Don’t be afraid. Let’s play again.” Steamed Bun said.

“F*ck, you think I’m afraid of a noob like you?” Wei Chen said and accepted the challenge.

“Ha ha ha ha ha!”

“Ha ha ha ha ha!”

“Ha ha ha ha ha!”

Wei Chen laughed wildly every time he won. His laughter became louder each time. Even the workers outside were starting to feel annoyed. Chen Guo opened the door to the room and looked inside: “What’s going on?”

“Eight to zero!” Wei Chen wrote a “丿八” in the air. (TL: 丿八 means eight)

“Seriously?” Chen Guo looked at Ye Xiu in astonishment.

“What are you looking at me for? It’s between him and Steamed

Bun.” Ye Xiu said.

“Seriously?” Chen Guo looked at Wei Chen in astonishment. Her disdain was exactly the same as Ye Xiu’s initial reaction. Chen Guo also felt that, with Wei Chen’s status, it was too low of him to feel so delighted for destroying Steamed Bun.

But Wei Chen clearly didn’t care and continued to look at Steamed Bun in glee: “What do you think now, you little punk?”

“Amazing, amazing. I didn’t think you would be so amazing. What’s your background?” Steamed Bun sighed.

“You’d better sit still when you hear it! This senior is Team Blue Rain’s former captain and the original owner of the great Swoksaar! I hope I didn’t scare you!” Wei Chen spoke.

“Oh.”

“OH???????” Wei Chen clearly wasn’t happy with Steamed Bun’s indifferent reaction.

“Sooksoo, what’s that?” Steamed Bun asked.

“You don’t even know who that is?! That’s the number one Warlock in Glory. A godly existence!” Wei Chen exclaimed.

“Oh!” Steamed Bun gasped.

“He really needs some catching up to do.” Wei Chen spoke to Ye Xiu.

“Is it important to know that type of stuff?” Ye Xiu asked back.

“Of course.” Wei Chen acted like he was a holy saint, “It’s passing on one’s knowledge and conviction to the future generations.”

“…… How about you talk about Steamed Bun’s skill!” Ye Xiu shifted topics.

“Uh…… he’s not bad. For a player who’s only been playing for four months, he’s pretty decent.” Wei Chen commented.

“You’re not speaking with much confidence.” Ye Xiu remarked.

“F*ck, how am I lacking confidence?” Wei Chen shouted.

“You almost lost, didn’t you…” Ye Xiu said.

“Tch, he’s got a long ways to go if he wants to beat me!” Wei Chen said out loud, but on QQ, he shot Ye Xiu a message: “Sh*t, I got careless once and he almost turned it around.”

“Ha ha ha, who told you to hold on for dear life.” Ye Xiu replied.

“I wasn’t holding on for dear life. I can still beat him, but that Steamed Bun always makes weird moves. Even though most of the time he’s a complete mess, he occasionally makes you really sweat.” Wei Chen typed.

“Quite surprising, right?” Ye Xiu remarked.

“Indeed. Once that little punk improves his fundamentals and game knowledge, who knows what he’ll be like. From the looks of it, if we helped him consolidate his game knowledge and have him do some practice to improve his mechanics, he’ll be good. In terms of experience, teaching him too much would actually be harmful.” Wei Chen said.

“Who needs you to say that?” Ye Xiu replied.

“With this guy’s style, once you die, oh that’s not right, once you retire, you can give your unspecialized to him. That will certainly be a scene to see.” Wei Chen said.

“Oh?” Ye Xiu was surprised, “But an unspecialized.....”

“I know what you want to say. According to common knowledge, only someone who is proficient with every class can play an unspecialized character, but have you ever thought about what would happen if you had a completely blank slate begin playing an unspecialized and have him treat it as a complicated class?” Wei Chen asked.

“Hm? That’s definitely an interesting thought.” Ye Xiu replied.

“Even though Steamed Bun isn’t a completely blank slate, he’s very simple-minded. His noobness isn’t because he’s new to the game, but rather his personality. If you had him treat your unspecialized as a new class, he might actually be able to do it. Think about it, with a 120 extremely quick, short cooldown skills at his disposal and his chaotic play style, what would that be like?” Wei Chen wondered.

“Even more chaotic.” Ye Xiu said.

“But that’s what makes him scary!” Wei Chen felt some lingering fear in his heart.

“It’s just that unspecialized characters won’t last very long!” Ye Xiu said.

“That’s true. Glory hasn’t raised the level cap in three years, right?” Ye Xiu said.

“Yeah!”

“I suspect that by the time we make it back into the pro scenes, they’ll have raised the level cap at least once.” Wei Chen said.

“Yeah..... But every time they raise the level cap, it will usually only be five levels, so Level 75. It’s something that an unspecialized can still cope with for now.” Ye Xiu said.

“We’ll wait and see! When the time is right, we can let Steamed Bun try out an unspecialized.” Wei Chen said.

“Okay.” Ye Xiu agreed.

“What about that pretty girl? How good is she?” Wei Chen asked.

“Why don’t you play a practice match against her and see for yourself?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Okay!” Wei Chen happily agreed.

“Little Tang, how about you have a practice match with Wei Chen?” Ye Xiu turned to Tang Rou.

“Sure! Let me finish this dungeon first!” Tang Rou was currently leveling inside a dungeon. She definitely wouldn’t refuse to play a practice match. She loved to compete.

Soon afterwards, Tang Rou exited the dungeon and went to the Fixed Field. Wei Chen had already set up a room, waiting for her. Tang Rou went in and the two immediately started fighting. Ye Xiu didn’t watch them and continued to level up his Lord Grim. Tang Rou was sitting next to him though, so he would occasionally take a peek at the situation.

Tang Rou’s situation was virtually the same as Steamed Bun’s.

Both of them lacked experience and experience was Wei Chen's strength. Ye Xiu didn't know how badly Steamed Bun had been beaten up, but Tang Rou was being completely suppressed. There wouldn't be any suspense in who would win, but Ye Xiu reckoned that Wei Chen could feel some pressure from Tang Rou's playstyle.

In the first match, Wei Chen easily won, just like Ye Xiu predicted.

"Your mechanics are very good. Quick and precise." Wei Chen pointed out Tang Rou's strengths after winning.

"Thanks! Again?" Tang Rou asked.

"Come!" Wei Chen happily accepted. On QQ, Ye Xiu sent him a laughing emoji.

"What?" Wei Chen was puzzled.

"You have to stop." Ye Xiu said.

"Stop? This massacre? It's no pressure at all!" Wei Chen said.

"Ha ha." Ye Xiu laughed.

"Ha, your sister!" Wei Chen replied and then fought again.

“Ha ha, I’m sorry pretty girl. I won again.” Wei Chen said at the end of the following match.

“Again?”

“Sure!”

When the third match began, Ye Xiu dungeoned, while sipping his tea. He didn’t need to look. He could tell from the sounds of their keyboards and clicking that the pace for this match was going faster. Tang Rou was going all out..... her peak condition usually didn’t show at the start of the match. Her true skill oftentimes didn’t appear until she faced a predicament. She was a perfect example of becoming stronger with the strength of her opponent.

However, Wei Chen still won the third match. Wei Chen gave a cough. He was just about to say something, when Tang Rou stared at him, her battle spirit burning: “Again?”

Wei Chen looked around until he stopped on Ye Xiu, but he discovered that Ye Xiu had hidden himself behind his monitor.

“Come.....” Wei Chen didn’t refuse, but his voice was becoming drier.

“What the f*ck is this!!!” He quickly shot Ye Xiu a message on QQ.

“Stop.” Ye Xiu said again, but this time, Wei Chen was starting to understand.

On the fourth match, Wei Chen won again, but before he could say anything, Tang Rou's Soft Mist had already clicked ready in the lobby. When he raised his head to look at Tang Rou, she was staring at him, extremely eager for another try.

"Last match……" Wei Chen was starting to lose confidence.

Tang Rou didn't comment. She continued to try her hardest and in the end, Tang Rou won.

Wei Chen let out a sigh of relief, when he heard Tang Rou doubt him: "You didn't intentionally lose did you?"

"No no. Definitely not." Wei Chen hastily answered.

"Ha ha ha ha." Ye Xiu finally said something and then added: "Okay okay. Old Wei is tired now. Give him a break, Little Tang."

Tang Rou wasn't so stubborn that she wouldn't drop the matter until he died. Even though she was reluctant, she let it go.

"F*ck!" Wei Chen messaged Ye Xiu.

"What do you think about her?" Ye Xiu asked.

"She's incredible. The more she fights, the fiercer she becomes. My old hands are about to cramp up." Wei Chen said.

“Did you give her the win on that last one?” Ye Xiu asked.

“No sh*t. You don’t actually believe I’d actually keep going until my hands cramped did you? If I did, I’d be sick.” Wei Chen said.

“She’s also someone who’s only played for four months!” Ye Xiu said.

“To think you’d be able to pick up two players like this in the tenth server. With the blessings that the God of Glory has bestowed upon you, you’d better return to the Alliance and win that championship.” Wei Chen puffed.

“God of Glory? You mean me?” Ye Xiu replied.

“F*ck off! Enough with your sh*t! ” Wei Chen cursed.

Chapter 615 - Qingming Festival

He had even discussed the issue of hiding these talents with Ye Xiu. At the same time, he also asked if there were any undiscovered hidden talents. After all, only having four people on the team was not enough.

This issue made Wei Chen a little disappointed. The other two confirmed members for the team, Little Cold Hands and Concealed Light, were not at the same level as Steamed Bun or Tang Rou's level of skill. However, this was not enough to cause a tactful person like Wei Chen to feel worried over. He and Ye Xiu alike, had experienced the initial stages of the Professional League. If he were to compare the two, he would find the current situation not bad at all. It was Excellent Era's records that caused Wei Chen to feel a little vexed. Even though it would feel good to personally bury his previous glory and restart his journey once again, a tactful guy like Wei Chen no longer had the same hot-bloodedness that a youth had. On the contrary, he wished to avoid Excellent Era and take down the Challenger League safely.

Everyone had something to do the next day. Chen Guo supervised the decorating. Ye Xiu, Tang Rou, and Steamed Bun levelled on their own, while Wei Chen switched back to his spy account in Samsara to continue to act as a hired thug. Due to the fact that they had different levels in the game, the four people weren't able to interact as a group for the time being.

A day passed. The next day, Chen Guo woke up very early. She handed all her decoration work to Tang Rou today because she had something else to deal with.

April 4th was this year’s Qingming Festival. Chen Guo would go and visit her deceased father’s grave every year on this day.

After she had left her room quietly and went down the stairs, Chen Guo was startled. She didn't think that Ye Xiu had gotten up earlier than her. He was also neatly dressed as he sat casually behind the receptionist desk.

Chen Guo looked suspiciously towards the reception desk. Ye Xiu wasn’t just neatly dressed. He was dressed very formally.

“Morning.” Ye Xiu and Chen Guo greeted each other.

“You’re going out?” Chen Guo looked at Ye Xiu’s attire and made a guess. It was already April and the weather had been becoming warmer, so there was no need to wear different clothes indoors and outdoors, which made it hard for Chen Guo to judge.

“Yeah!” Ye Xiu nodded.

“That's new! Where are you headed?” Chen Guo was curious. Ye Xiu had been working at Happy Internet Cafe for four months now. Apart from the All Stars Weekend and Spring Festival, his range of activity had never left this street.

“I’m going to visit a grave.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“Huh? Where are you going?” Chen Guo was startled. Due to Ye Xiu’s brother Ye Qiu’s previous visit, Chen Guo was sure that Ye Xiu wasn’t from City H. If he planned on visiting a grave, wouldn't he be returning home?

“Nanshan Public Cemetery.” Ye Xiu said.

“Nanshan Public Cemetery?” Chen Guo was once again surprised because this was exactly where she was headed.

“To go visit a friend.” Ye Xiu obviously saw Chen Guo’s confusion, so he took the initiative to explain it to her.

“Oh, I’m also going there.” Chen Guo said.

“Let's go together?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Sure, should we leave now then?” Chen Guo asked.

“Wait for Mucheng.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh, Mumu is going as well?!” Chen Guo replied. Usually, she would undoubtedly be more than happy to be able to interact with Su Mucheng. However, today was a special day. It was inappropriate to be happy because of something so trivial.

They didn't wait long. Su Mucheng arrived at Happy Internet Cafe exactly on time at 7:30. Evidently, Su MuCheng and Ye Xiu

had arranged a time to meet beforehand. As an eSports star, especially in the area of City H, it was very inconvenient for Su Mucheng to go out. Now that winter had passed, Su MuCheng was unable to dress in her tight armor, so she was wearing a large pair of sunglasses and a baseball cap and stood briskly at the Internet cafe's entrance.

"Let's go!" Ye Xiu stood up, while Chen Guo went to greet Su Mucheng. Chen Guo helped Su Mucheng look around to see if they had attracted any attention. Ye Xiu saw this and only gave a laugh before the three set off. They called for a taxi and set off towards Nanshan Public Cemetery.

Chen Guo was curious about who Ye Xiu and Su Mucheng were going to visit, but it wasn't an appropriate question to ask about so casually. As for her, even though she had never mentioned it to Ye Xiu before, she reckoned that everyone in the Internet Cafe knew about her home life. Ye Xiu probably already knew, so she didn't explain it herself.

The atmosphere was somewhat tense. Chen Guo quickly glanced in the rear mirror from her passenger seat. Ye Xiu's expression was as natural as always. As for Su MuCheng, her expression was hard to recognize because of her mask, but it felt like she wasn't too sad. Chen Guo hesitated upon deciding whether or not she should pick a topic to talk about, but it was Ye Xiu who spoke first. However, he didn't speak to Chen Guo or Su Mucheng, but to the rental car driver: "Sir, do you play Glory?"

"What?" The driver had been asked such a sudden question, so he was a bit surprised.

“Glory, an online game.”Ye Xiu said.

“Online game? Aren’t those for children!! How would I know?” The driver scoffed.

The three on the car were suddenly regarded as children. Chen Guo felt a little embarrassed, while Ye Xiu appeared very natural. He turned towards Su Mucheng and spoke: “You can take it off and rest……”

Su Mucheng quickly took off her giant sunglasses and heaved out a long sigh. “So heavy.”

Chen Guo finally realized why Ye Xiu had asked the driver this question. Afterwards, Ye Xiu asked. “It’s still the previous set, right?”

“Yeah!”

“Tsk tsk tsk……” Ye Xiu continuously sighed as if feeling relieved that she didn't have to suffer because of him.

Based on this topic, Chen Guo quickly joined in and helped her by giving advice. Once the topic was opened up, the atmosphere was no longer so heavy. Chen Guo and Su Mucheng discussed enthusiastically about makeup and other cosmetics. This took away the chance for Ye Xiu to join in on the conversation. They traveled in this manner until they arrived at City H’s Nanshan

Public Cemetery.

Although the three had arrived early, it was the Qingming Festival after all, so there were a lot of people that had already come to visit their ancestor's graves.

"Are you guys going to buy anything?" Chen Guo asked the two.

"Should we buy some flowers?" Ye Xiu asked Su Mucheng.

"Sure!"

"Then you should pick some out." Ye Xiu said.

"Of course." Su Mucheng said as she and Chen Guo entered a nearby flower shop. Not long after, the two came out, each holding a bouquet of flowers. The flowers that Chen Guo had bought were normal flowers. As for Su Mucheng, Ye Xiu couldn't recognize any of the flowers within her bouquet.

"What kind of flowers are those?" Ye Xiu asked after he walked over.

"Birds of Paradise."

"Oh." Ye Xiu replied, but didn't make any further remarks.

The three people entered the cemetery and kept silent. They quietly followed the stone path until Chen Guo stopped: “I’m heading this way, how about you guys?”

“Oh, we’ll be going a little further down that way.” Ye Xiu pointed to another side along the path.

“Oh, I see. Then I’ll come find you guys afterwards?” Chen Guo said.

“Sure, see you later.” Ye Xiu said.

“See you later.” Chen Guo nodded and the two said their goodbyes. Chen Guo took her bunch of flowers and went to visit her father’s grave.

“Dad, I’ve come to see you.” With a small smile, Chen Guo gently placed the bunch of flowers down.

“I’m doing well and so is the Internet Cafe, but it's a little different than before! A strange guy came and said that he would willingly take the night shift for the Internet Cafe. I’ve then discovered that he's an amazing and famous person. He's an eSports player and a top-tier one at that. Haha, if you were some other dad, you would definitely think ‘so what’, but you’re different. You opened up an Internet Cafe, so you know all about online games! To have such a great figure like him come to our Internet Cafe and become an employee, it's weird isn't it?”

“I learned about him having some conflicts with his original team, so he was forced to retire and leave. However, he has no intentions on giving up at all. He’s preparing to create another team to return to the professional league and aim for the championships once more. As for me, I’ve decided to fiercely support him. This is another major decision I’ve made after taking over the Internet Cafe. I haven't had any dreams or ideals, uhh, though I wish that you could come back to life, but that's only a fantasy! It only counts as a dream if you make it into a reality with your own ability, right? I now want to work hard and create a team, what do you think? Amazing, isn't it? It's going to be very difficult, but I think it can be done! You don't have to worry about the Internet Cafe either! Because even though that guy and the others he brought along can be quite a mess sometimes, I have a feeling that they’re all very reliable people! It feels good to be with them and I think our shared goal will soon become a reality. At that time, I will definitely come and tell you about it. Wait for our good news!”

Standing before the grave, Chen Guo told her deceased father about everything. Although he was no longer present, the emotions that tied them together would never disappear. Even time wouldn't be able to collapse this bond. Chen Guo hoped that her father knew that everything was going well for her and wished that she could share the enthusiasm and happiness with him.

“Alright, I’ll be going now. I might even more bring good news the next time I come to see you!” Chen Guo smiled as she turned and made her leave. She returned to the stone path and walked towards the direction that Ye Xiu and Su Mucheng had previously gone down.

Chen Guo had visited Nanshan Public Cemetery for quite some time, so she was pretty familiar with the layout of the place, which explained why she knew which area Ye Xiu had previously pointed to. That area had not yet been opened when her father entered the cemetery. She couldn't remember which year that area had opened up.

While thinking, Chen Guo reached one side and walked past the rows. She soon found Ye Xiu and Su Mucheng, standing shoulder to shoulder.

Chen Guo didn't go over because she knew that many people had a lot of say when visiting the graves of their dear ones, so it would be inconvenient if there were an outsider nearby.

Chen Guo didn't walk forward, but from a distance, she could still see the name carved upon the gravestone.

Su Muqiu?

Chen Guo was startled. Judging from the name, the person seemed to be a family member of Su Mucheng.

Chapter 616 - Su Muqiu

When Chen Guo saw the name on the grave, her mind was instantly filled with countless ideas and thoughts. She wanted to further confirm through the content given on the grave, but from her current position and distance from them, she couldn't see any other words. Chen Guo didn’t want to distract them, so she didn't progress any closer. She only stretched and bent herself around to see if she could pick up any useful information that the two figures had blocked.

In the midst of her efforts, Ye Xiu suddenly turned his head and saw Chen Guo.

Chen Guo knew that Ye Xiu must have caught her peeking. She wanted to find a hole for herself, lie in there, straighten up a gravestone, and just die. She subconsciously pretended not to notice Ye Xiu looking her way and continued to look around. After a while, she quickly scanned around again and saw Ye Xiu, who was smiling, and still looking at her. When he saw her looking his way, he waved towards her, as if hinting for her to come over.

Chen Guo was surprised and made a hand gesture confirming that she was allowed to walk forward. She only started to walk over after Ye Xiu gave her a nod.

Chen Guo was quite familiar with Nanshan Cemetery and knew about the different types of graves that were used here. The row Ye Xiu was in belonged to one of the lower grade gravestones in Nanshan Cemetery. The setup was simple and the space for visiting the grave was very small. If there were more family

members or friends visiting, it wasn't possible for everyone to stand in front of the grave together. Chen Guo came to the front and found the small and simple grave tidied up very neatly. It must have been cleaned by the two just then. The Birds of Paradise were placed silently before the grave. Chen Guo could finally clearly read the words on the grave.

The name and the time the grave was set up instantly gave Chen Guo some information. At this moment, Ye Xiu stood aside and patted the gravestone lightly while saying: "Look at this, if he weren't lying here, he would have definitely become one of the Gods in Glory.

"He's your brother!" Chen Guo looked at Su Mucheng. The name on the gravestone pointed it out.

"Yeah." Su Mucheng nodded. She took off her hat and sunglasses before the grave. Her emotions didn't seem to be too sorrowful. She seemed like she was reminiscing her past. Judging by the dates on the grave, he passed away at the mere age of 18, which had been almost eight years ago.

"He.....?"

"Car accident." Su Mucheng spoke.

"Oh....." Chen Guo fell silent. She had also experienced the unexpected pain of loss before.

“He was the only family member I had.” Su Mucheng said.

“Huh?” Chen Guo was stunned while immediately remembering that, despite the fact that Su Mucheng was a celebrity figure, her information portfolio had never introduced anything about her family. Chen Guo had always thought that she just didn't want to reveal information about her family. During this year’s Spring Festival, Chen Guo knew the reason why Ye Xiu didn't return home. However, when Su Mucheng also stayed at the club, Chen Guo was slightly puzzled in the beginning, but didn't think much of it afterwards. She assumed that Su Mucheng stayed behind to be with Ye Xiu. She only knew about it now that even if Su Mucheng wanted to gather with relatives for a festival, there was no one she could find. As for Chen Guo? Although she was living by herself, she still had a few relatives, they just didn't interact much.

“We both grew up in the orphanage, then something happened, so we were left to wander outside, it was my brother who always cared for me for the whole time.” Su Mucheng said.

Chen Guo continued to be stunned. She had never thought that such a dazzling Glory celebrity had such a miserable past. Her brother Su Muqiu was not even 18 when he passed away and before that, he already had to bear the responsibility of raising two people. Chen Guo was unable to imagine how hard it must have been..

“Haha.” It was unexpected that Su Mucheng would laugh at a time like this, “Don't assume that our lives were hard at that time, because it wasn't! Our lives were pretty good due to my brother’s gaming talent.”

“Gaming talent?”

“Yeah!” Su Mucheng smiled, “Power leveling, selling equipment, organizing gambling dens, or even assassinating. In terms of gaming, there's really nothing he couldn't do.”

“Oh, that's nice.” Although Chen Guo spoke in this manner, she was pained on the inside. She knew that although Su Mucheng had said it like this, the reality might not have been as blissful as she had described. Chen Guo had grown up in the Internet Cafe. Later, she managed the Internet Cafe, a relatively big one too. Although she didn't involve herself with online games at first, she had watched over such a place every day, so Chen Guo knew quite clearly about what it was like to seek a living in gaming, similar to what Su Mucheng had described.

Although doing these things could help them survive, it would be difficult to let a person live a luxurious life. Chen Guo didn’t know to what degree Su Muqiu could do it, but at that time, he was just a teenager and he had needed to support two people’s lives, so it must have been very difficult. Also, another reality was before her eyes. Su Muqiu’s grave was one of those with a low standard in Nanshan Public Cemetery, so it could be seen that when he had passed away, their financial assets had been very limited.

Chen Guo didn't think that Su Mucheng had spoken in such way just to comfort her. Maybe she really was satisfied during that time. Her living demands weren’t too high as someone who had grown up living on the streets and depended on her brother. This was why she felt very happy even though her life might not have

been very good in another person’s eyes.

Chen Guo received confirmation because she caught Ye Xiu’s emotions in that instant. When Su Mucheng was happily remembering her past, Ye Xiu, who was always calm, had a bit of bitterness displayed on his face. Chen Guo knew that he wasn't some kind of pitiable teenager who didn't have a home to go to. In terms of his quality of life, he definitely wasn’t on the same level as a homeless girl. Evidently, Ye Xiu was clear about what the Su sibling’s lives were like, so when Su Mucheng brought up the “happiness” from her past, his emotions were similar to Chen Guo’s.

“When the game Glory came out, my brother was so happy! He had high hopes for this game and put all his heart into it.” Su Mucheng said.

“I met those two around that time.” Ye Xiu said.

“After you have left home, right?” Chen Guo asked.

“Yeah.” Ye Xiu nodded, “After meeting them, I got along with Muqu. Both of us aspired to make something out of Glory, so we spent all our time on Glory every day. We researched classes, skills, equipment, and creating our own equipment in Glory. The Pro League still has Silver equipment created by him.”

“Really?” Chen Guo was astonished.

“Really! One Autumn Leaf’s spear Evil Annihilation is one of his works!” Ye Xiu said.

“As well as the Myriad Manifestations Umbrella?” Chen Guo suddenly remembered, when she had first learned about this piece of Silver equipment, Ye Xiu had mentioned a friend. Chen Guo felt it was a sensitive topic, so she hadn’t investigated the matter any further. Now it could be seen that the friend Ye Xiu had previously mentioned was Su Muqiu.

“Yeah, very gifted, right? It was a pity that the update for Level 55 destroyed any meaning in unspecialized characters and this weapon.” Ye Xiu sighed.

“But my brother didn't give up!” Su Mucheng spoke.

“That's right. The Myriad Manifestations Umbrella’s conception was a vision produced by him when unspecialized characters had been extremely popular. From then on, he researched unceasingly. He experimented and experimented. No one knew how many failures he experienced, but he never gave up. Who knew that, just when he was about to succeed, when he had prepared a character to level up with the Myriad Manifestations Umbrella, that update happened. When the news came out, even I couldn't accept such a sorrowful thing. His silence during that time scared all of us. Do you know what happened afterwards?” Ye Xiu asked.

“What happened?” Chen Guo was startled. The first thing that came to her mind was that Su Muqiu had been too depressed because of this and deliberately got into a car accident. However, after giving it more thoughts and this really happened, how could

Ye Xiu ask something like “Do you know what happened afterwards?”

“On the second day, when we were all still worrying about him, he smiled and handed a card to me, saying: “It’s a new start.” Ye Xiu said.

“He’s really strong.” Chen Guo instantly gained respect for Su Muqiu from the bottom of her heart.

“He gave up on the idea of playing an unspecialized. He picked a class and leveled it up again. During that time, the news of a Professional League forming was gradually released. We were famous in Glory at that time, so we were contacted and invited everywhere. Of course, we weren't able to bring out our unspecialized characters, but we could finally take a step ahead in Glory. Everyone was happy, only that……” Ye Xiu fell dim when he spoke here and lowered his head towards the gravestone. In the picture that was mounted on the gravestone, was a delicate teenager, who looked kind of like Su Mucheng, giving off a confident and easy smile.

At that moment, Chen Guo felt as if she could really hear a free and easy voice saying: It's a new start.

Yeah! Only a person with absolute confidence would be able to casually say such a thing after experiencing an attack that destroyed all of his hard work. And he had only been a youth in his teens.

“At that time, we had already confirmed our team and were prepared to formally sign the contract, but he was caught up in an accident.” Ye Xiu sighed.

The three fell silent, Su Mucheng slightly turned her head, but quickly turned it back to its original position. Although the tears in her eyes were shining, there was still a strong smile hanging on her face: “But he left behind many things!”

“That's right, without the Silver weapon, Evil Annihilation for One Autumn Leaf, I wouldn't have been able to win three championships in a row so easily. Haha, at that time, that Silver weapon was ahead of its time. You can even ask Old Wei when you return. It scared him to death!” Ye Xiu said.

“There's also Lord Grim and the Myriad Manifestations Umbrella. What he wasn't able to achieve before can be achieved now!” Chen Guo spoke.

“As well as the account he prepared to use for the Pro League.” Su Mucheng added.

“Oh? Where?” Chen Guo truly wanted to worship the character that this firm and confident youth had left behind. This youth would have become a God, but ended up with such a tragic ending instead.

“It's the Dancing Rain account that I’m currently using!” Su Mucheng said.

Chapter 617 - Let's Work Hard Together Everyone

"Ah?" Chen Guo was very surprised at this response. Su Mucheng's Dancing Rain had been the account that Su Muqiu had originally intended to use in the Pro Alliance?

Guys playing female characters or girls playing male characters weren't commonly seen in the game, but it wasn't anything strange in the pro scene. Every character in the pro scene had been built up step by step. The character's gender was something that had been set at creation and couldn't be changed regardless. In some cases, a younger generation successor would be a male player playing a female character, or a female player playing a male character.

Team Misty Rain's Chu Yunxiu and Team Void's Wu Yuce were two notable examples. Both of them were All Star level players. Chu Yunxiu's Elementalist, Windy Rain, and Wu Yuxe's Ghostblade, Carved Ghost, were the opposite gender of their respective players.

Windy Rain was a male character. Carved Ghost didn't sound like a female name, but she was a female character anyways.

These two were famous, so they were talked about more often than others. There were also others, but there weren't very many. After all, there were more male players than female players. Male players were, on average, more skilled than the female players. In the pro scene, whether it was players or characters, males held the majority.

Nearly all of the above players had inherited their current accounts. In the beginning, this issue would often be talked about by others, but later, everyone got used to it, so not many were surprised by it anymore. However, if someone took the initiative to play as the opposite gender, it would attract a lot of attention. In the past few years, there were no lack of players who wanted to attract attention in this way. Unfortunately, this was a competitive place and not a place for recreation. Just relying on this method wouldn't allow them to keep their position. Everything depended on their skill alone. If your skills were just for show, then you would be picked out swiftly. Let alone players who played a different gender, even if you were an actual transgendered person, you would just be seen as a joke if you couldn't back up the attention with skill.

But this Su Muqiu had actually planned on joining the pro scene by using a female account? It was quite surprising to Chen Guo. Someone with such confidence didn't need to gather attention in this way!

After she said "ah", Su Mucheng explained to her with a smile: "He didn't care whether or not he played a male or female character. The reason he created that account was to tease me."

"Oh……" Chen Guo understood. It was just a little joke between brother and sister. It had nothing to do with the politics of the pro scene.

He had even used his sister's name for the female character. Chen Guo could tell that Su Muqiu loved his sister dearly. Such a caring

person ended up in such a way……

Chen Guo felt sad, but she didn't want to disturb Ye Xiu's and Su Mucheng's feelings, so she tried hard not to cry. Now she understood why, that day, when Excellent Era's boss Tao Xuan came over and promised he could even let One Autumn Leaf go if Ye Xiu desired, but Ye Xiu decisively asked for Dancing Rain instead. In his eyes, Dancing Rain meant much more to him than even One Autumn Leaf. Whether it was for Su Muqiu or Su Mucheng, he would try his hardest to get Dancing Rain back. As for One Autumn Leaf, it was mostly Ye Xiu's memories. He could give the, up or maybe it was because he was confident like Su Muqiu that he could start all over from scratch.

Afterwards, the three fell into silence. No one said anything. After standing there reminiscing for a short while, Ye Xiu spoke: "Let's go back?"

"Okay." Chen Guo didn't object. Su Mucheng also nodded. The three left. Before leaving, Chen Guo couldn't help but look back one last time. With Su Muqiu's skill, personality, and even appearance, if he had been able to join the pro scene, what would he have been able to accomplish?

"Had he been planning on joining Excellent Era together with you?" Chen Guo asked Ye Xiu.

"Yeah!" Ye Xiu nodded his head.

"If you had been able to fight alongside each other in Excellent

Era.....” Chen Guo couldn’t help but imagine the possibilities. Just Ye Xiu alone had been able to bring Excellent Era to dominate the pro scene for three years. If he had someone else, who was no worse than himself, someone like Su Muqiu.....

“Then maybe the Pro Alliance would close down because the same team would win the championships every year without any competition?” Ye Xiu said.

“Alright.....” Today was a special day, so Chen Guo didn’t make any remarks towards Ye Xiu’s comment.

The three walked along the road down the mountain and returned by taxi. All the way, they talked about the game and their moods gradually returned to normal, but Chen Guo had just listened to the story for the first time. Her mood couldn’t go back to normal so quickly. At this moment, her ambitions became even grander. She suddenly felt that bearing so much weight on her shoulders was something to be happy about. She was glad that she had the opportunity to meet all these people and share their burden. Struggle and move forward! Whether they succeeded or failed, they could be proud of their life. Their life wouldn’t be filled with boredom or loneliness.

“How are things going? How are things going? Is everything done yet?”

When they returned to the Internet Cafe, Su Mucheng went back to Club Excellent Era, while Chen Guo checked with the second floor renovators on their current progress. Her energy startled Wei Chen and Steamed Bun, who were playing the game in the room.

The two came out to see what was going on. Wei Chen still had a cigarette in his mouth, which Chen Guo quickly noticed.

“No smoking!” Chen Guo pointed out.

“Are you joking? You can’t smoke in this Internet Cafe?” Wei Chen was astonished. Chen Guo recalled that exact same scene four months ago. Ye Xiu had arrived at the Internet Cafe with a cigarette in his mouth. After being scolded by her, he also had that same incomprehensible look.

“If you’re going to smoke, go smoke in that room.” Chen Guo pointed. Prohibiting smoking in an Internet Cafe would make things difficult for customers and would negatively impact the business, so even though Chen Guo didn’t like smoking, she had to open up a smoking area for these customers. There were certain areas downstairs and upstairs for customers to freely smoke in.

“How did you survive?” Wei Chen looked at Ye Xiu. He clearly knew that Ye Xiu also smoked.

“I’ve got morals. I only smoke in smoking areas.” Ye Xiu said.

“Don’t tell me the Clubs allowed you to smoke in the practice rooms?” Chen Guo asked incredulously.

“Usually not.” Wei Chen said, “But I was the captain.” After speaking, he sucked in a deep breath and handed a cigarette over to

Ye Xiu.

Ye Xiu took it and skillfully lit it. After taking in a deep breath, he puffed out: “Mm, I was also the captain.”

“Scum! Both of you are scum!!” Chen Guo was furious. At this moment, she couldn’t help but think of Su Muqiu. If he had been the captain, he definitely wouldn’t have acted so inappropriately.

“Even if you don’t care about yourself, you have to at least care about the other team members. A lot of our team members are minors! Don’t you feel bad exposing them to secondhand smoke?” Chen Guo lectured.

“This senior had already started smoking when he was a minor.” Wei Chen inhaled.

“What a coincidence! Me too.” Ye Xiu nodded his head and also inhaled.

“YOU TWO!!!!” Chen Guo yelled.

‘Speaking of which, who’s going to be our team captain?” Wei Chen asked Ye Xiu.

“Are you going senile? If not me, then who else?” Ye Xiu said.

“I guess we have to make do with what we got!” Wei Chen

nodded his head.

These two guys chatted and went into the room.

“Steamed Bun, do you smoke?” Wei Chen even asked Steamed Bun.

“I don’t know how.” Steamed Bun said.

“There are youths who actually don’t know how to smoke?” Wei Chen expressed his disdain.

“Then let me try?” Steamed Bun asked. Chen Guo was going crazy. Wasn’t he being brought over to the dark side too easily? Just when she was about to stop their vile behavior, Ye Xiu said: “If he doesn’t know, there’s no point letting him try. It’d be a waste.”

“Agreed.” Wei Chen nodded his head.

After speaking, the two went into the room. Chen Guo was depressed. Just Ye Xiu alone had made her go mad, but now Wei Chen was here too. With these two shameless villains colluding with one another, they directly ignored her no smoking policy.

Chen Guo once again thought of Su Muqiu and felt grieved. Why did such a good person have to die? Was it really as the saying went, good people don’t live for long, while disasters can last centuries?

She couldn't do anything about these two. Chen Guo went back and checked on the renovation progress. She was quite satisfied with the progress, but when she thought about those two scourges, she had to propose another requirement: the practice room would need very strong ventilation.

"You're back?" At this moment, Tang Rou came out from her room and called out to Chen Guo.

"Hmph. Those two make me angry." Chen Guo grumbled.

"What's wrong?" Tang Rou asked.

Chen Guo explained. Tang Rou consoled her with a smile: "There's nothing we can do. From the looks of it, that Old Wei's smoking addiction is even worse than Ye Xiu's. If you didn't let him smoke while he played, he might not be able to handle it."

"Mm, I know. A lot of old players are like that." Chen Guo said.

"Just let them do what they're used to doing!' Tang Rou said.

"What else can I do? I can only lecture them a bit." Chen Guo sighed.

"Ye Xiu wasn't here in the morning. Did he go out with you?" Tang Rou asked.

“Yeah! He and Su Mucheng went to sweep a gravestone.” Chen Guo pulled Tang Rou to one side and told her about Su Mucheng’s brother, Su Muqiu. She wasn’t afraid that she would disturb Ye Xiu’s or Su Mucheng’s mood. Chen Guo completely poured out her thoughts. Tang Rou listened and could only feel sorry as well.

“This has made me even more determined to work hard for this team!” Chen Guo said.

“Let’s work hard together.” Tang Rou said.

Chapter 618 - Practice Room

The second floor renovation wasn't a very large project, but it wasn't a small project either. However, with Chen Guo personally supervised the project in high spirits, the work progressed swiftly. About two weeks later, the project was complete. They then moved in some equipment that had been prepared beforehand. Chen Guo inspected everything again and felt very satisfied with the work. Only then did she call everyone over and officially move them into the team's new practice room.

"Isn't it too bright?" Ye Xiu led the way in and made a remark. Sunshine came in through the huge window and into his eyes, forcing him to squint.

"It really is a bit bright." Wei Chen followed after him.

Chen Guo ignored the comments given by these two shameless guys. She just continued to invite them to use the computers and experience the room some more. The computers used weren't any different from the ones used in the Internet Cafe. Glory ran smoothly on these computers without any problems. As for their mice and keyboards, she had asked them which ones they preferred. Ye Xiu had recommended a suitable set for Steamed Bun.

There were twelve computer stations total, every three computers were in a group. The groups were arranged in a square formation, giving off a very competitive atmosphere. Because they used different sets of keyboards and mice, their seats were already fixed. Ye Xiu and Wei Chen were placed right underneath the

strong ventilation fan. Chen Guo already regarded them as smoke machines.

The four people sat down in their respective seats, turned on their computers, and entered the game. Not long afterwards, Ye Xiu wrinkled his brows as he complained again: “It’s too bright.”

“Yeah.” Wei Chen agreed.

Chen Guo was just about to ignore their complaints again, but Steamed Bun also squinted his eyes and leaned extremely far forward, his eyes were about to touch the screen: “It’s too bright. I can’t see the screen clearly.”

Even Tang Rou said helplessly: “It really is.”

Chen Guo had never tried it before. She stood behind Tang Rou to check and suddenly felt stupid. She had intentionally positioned the room so that it faced the sun. The sunlight would brighten up the atmosphere, but it also brought an intense glare to the computer monitors. It really was hard to see stuff on the screen.

“We should hang a curtain.” Ye Xiu looked at the window.

Chen Guo accepted the suggestion and hung a curtain up over the window. They immediately spread it out.

“Good!” Steamed Bun was excited when he returned to his computer.

“Mm, this is good.” Wei Chen complimented.

Ye Xiu and Tang Rou didn’t say anything, but also looked very satisfied. Chen Guo was speechless. The curtain blocked the sunlight, making the room very dark. The brightly lit and magnificent practice room that she had imagined had turned into a dark and gloomy room. In this dusky room, the constantly changing light from the screens shone on the faces of the people in front of the computers. Even a beautiful girl like Tang Rou now looked like she was a ghost.

Chen Guo couldn’t bear it anymore. She walked to the entrance and turned on the light.

“AH!!” Everyone in the room cried out as if a bunch of leeches had been burned by the sun.

“Turn it off. Hurry up and turn it off.” Wei Chen’s voice was especially impatient and desperate. As he shouted, he kept on adjusting his seat and waving his keyboard and mouse. The light seemed as if it had an extremely dangerous effect on him.

The other three didn’t react as crazily. All of them kept looking up at the lights.

Chen Guo had personally chosen the lights as well. The lights were very beautiful crystal lamps, but right now, the others were glaring at them very unwelcomingly. Chen Guo was gloomy.

“Don’t turn them all on. It makes it too hard to see the screen.” Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo flipped two of the light switches off.

“A couple more.” Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo turned off more lights.

“Another one.” Ye Xiu said again.

Chen Guo turned off a couple more lights.

“Another one.” Ye Xiu still said.

Chen Guo turned off another light and then heard Ye Xiu say in satisfaction: “Mm, this is perfect. Let’s keep it like this!”

All of the lights had been turned off. Chen Guo was so depressed that she wanted to hit a wall. It turns out that she had done too many unnecessary things. The practice room had a few other features too, but right now, Chen Guo felt too afraid to display them to everyone. After the four felt satisfied with their environment, they had already begun focusing on the game.

Chen Guo was feeling down, when she suddenly heard Ye Xiu say: “Is this all? I remember you installed a projector too?”

“Ah, yeah!” Chen Guo heard his question and her spirits came back. She hastily ran to the corner on the east side and pressed on a button. The projector screen slowly descended. The screen was a bit smaller than the screen downstairs used to project the matches on Saturday, but it was more than enough for this practice room.

“Hey, this is real nice! We can use this projector to watch matches. We won’t need to go downstairs and squeeze our way through the crowd. Hearing all those noobs talking rubbish really makes me mad.” Wei Chen felt moved.

Everyone laughed.

In the beginning, Wei Chen had liked the way Happy Internet Cafe broadcast the Saturday matches. During his first week here, he had a good time with everyone else.

But good things didn’t last forever. In the second week, after Wei Chen got a good seat to watch the match, he got into a big argument with the person next to him. That person was commenting on the match to his friend and acted like he knew everything. Wei Chen listened to him and saw that it was all complete nonsense! As a result, he passionately participated in the discussion and pointed out all of his mistakes. That guy didn’t have the patience to listen to any of Wei Chen’s words. He looked at Wei Chen in contempt: “You understand?”

Wei Chen wasn’t a typical gaming nerd. He had come from the streets. After being in the streets for so long, he had gone from

being a small delinquent to a big boss. His temperament was the same as it had been back then. He was too lazy to reason with this guy. When right, others might play as the scholar who can never win an argument with a military man, but Wei Chen was the military man and would straight up use force to win.

But in this occasion, Wei Chen didn't make a move. According to him, because he had just gotten to the Internet Cafe, he had to give the boss face. In addition, since they were going to form their team, he had to control himself. Later, Ye Xiu heard the story and looked down on him: "Don't listen to his nonsense. He's just saying that because the other side had the numbers advantage."

In short, from then on, Wei Chen no longer watched the matches with the crowd, but he really did like the feeling of using that big projection screen to watch matches. Chen Guo had installed one for them up here, making Wei Chen very happy.

'Let's watch the matches here this week." Wei Chen declared.

"Uh..... I still like downstairs." Steamed Bun said.

"Why is that?" Wei Chen asked.

'More people, bigger screen." Steamed Bun excitedly said. His simple reasoning was hard to to dispute.

Facing his own teammate, no matter how angry Wei Chen was, he couldn't just go up and punch him! So he sincerely educated

Steamed Bun: “Steamed Bun! Look, we’re extremely skilled players aspiring to be pros. It isn’t right to crowd together with those noobs. They won’t understand the words that you say, but the words that they say will only make you angry. What’s the point?”

“That won’t happen! I feel like it’s good!” Steamed Bun said.

Everyone laughed again.

Wei Chen was helpless. He had been with him for two weeks already. How could he not know about Steamed Bun’s ability to derail any topic at this point, so he didn’t try to put in pointless effort. He buried his head in the game once more.

These past two weeks everyone else had been leveling on their own accounts. Wei Chen continued to spy on Samsara. With his skill, Wei Chen still wasn’t a core member of Samsara yet, but he was at least an elite player of the guild and had joined the elites of Samsara’s main guild. During these two weeks, he had participated in several wild boss fights and made heroic contributions to the guild. Even if he was a spy, the guild was happy to use him. After all, the benefits brought about by such an expert could clearly be seen.

Wei Chen earned their trust, while slowly moving his gang of brothers into the guild.

Wei Chen had been guiding his friends for a long time, so their skills weren’t bad. They at least had the qualifications to hold a seat in any of the big guilds. They had originally been members of

Blue Brook Guild, so they didn't have any issues in joining.

Normal players might not care if he recommended a bunch of players to join the guild. The guild leader might even happily welcome all of them, but a Club guild had to be much more careful. After all, the competition between the Club guilds was too fierce. It was no longer as simple as playing for fun.

As a result, under Wei Chen's arrangements, his friends pretended like they were Samsara fans and sent their applications to Samsara. There were countless Samsara fans and many of these fans wanted to join the Club guilds that they supported. No one would ever have any suspicions towards this reason. Afterwards, they just needed to patiently wait for the guild to recruit them.

Wei Chen didn't have any proper business to do when he went online. After walking around in a circle, he received a personal message from the guild leader Three Realms Six Paths.

The guild leader of a grand Club guild was someone very high-up in the game. To personally receive a message from the guild leader showed how high of a status Wei Chen held.

Wei Chen opened up the message and after conversing with Three Realms Six Paths for a bit, he cursed: "F*ck!"

"What's wrong?" Ye Xiu glanced over.

"That f*cker already wants this senior to lead a team. I still

haven’t gotten everyone together yet!” Wei Chen cursed.

This had originally been his and Ye Xiu’s original plan. Wei Chen displayed his talents as a leader. In order to properly utilize his talents, the guild would give him a team to lead. Wei Chen was currently in an elite team of Samsara, but such a top team would certainly be commanded by the guild leader, Three Realms Six Paths. No matter how amazing his leading was, it wasn’t his place to go beyond his status. Leading was a very prestigious matter. If your guild’s elite team and even the guild leader were listening to a single person’s orders, what did that mean? It clearly wouldn’t be appropriate, so the two of them were certain that Samsara would give Wei Chen a team to shine. However, they didn’t anticipate that Samsara would move so quickly. Only a few of Wei Chen’s friends had joined the guild!

Chapter 619 - Do You Have A Clear Conscience?

"That's not that important is it?" Ye Xiu said as he skimmed through the chat window on Wei Chen's screen. Three Realms Six Paths seemed to place a lot of importance on Wei Chen and told him that he was planning on giving him control over the fifth elite group of Samsara's main guild to lead.

"It's not that important, but I just feel that with the ability I've displayed, it's still too soon for me to become an elite group's leader." Wei Chen said.

"Really? The fifth elite group..... one group has a hundred players. When a guild fights for a wild boss, the guild will usually brings two groups, at most three or four. Your fifth elite group is just a reserve group for the reserve group! Your current status isn't any higher than a cheerleader in the first elite group! At the very least, you won't be able to receive any extremely important pieces of intelligence. Right now, just take your fifth elite group or whatever and run dungeons all day!" Ye Xiu said.

"Shut up. If that guild leader immediately handed me the first elite group, his head must have been kicked into mush by a donkey! The fifth elite group isn't that bad anyways. Wait until I show off a bit more skill and we'll push past those second, third, fourth elite groups." Wei Chen said with confidence.

"Don't stoop too low. If you get a rare item in the next dungeon, try to restrain yourself from pocketing it for yourself. That would be like killing the hen for the eggs." Ye Xiu warned.

“F*ck off. Do you think this senior needs your advice?” Wei Chen shooed away Ye Xiu as if he were a fly.

Just when Ye Xiu turned back to his computer screen, he heard Wei Chen yell: “Woah! Eternal Life Spring! I just happen to need something from this dungeon. This group’s dungeon progress is perfect!”

Ye Xiu turned his head and looked. After Wei Chen had accepted Three Realm Six Path’s proposal, Three Realms Six Paths asked for him to lead his new team to tackle dungeons. Their main target was a Level 70 dungeon, Eternal Life Springs.

Even though Ye Xiu regarded the fifth elite group of Samsara’s main guild as the reserve group of the reserve group, in reality, they were definitely among the top teams in Glory.

Eternal Life Springs was one of the seven great hundred-player dungeons in the Heavenly Domain.

These seven great hundred-player raid dungeons were named as such because they were currently the hardest dungeons that existed in Glory. They belonged in the same category of difficulty, but because there were a lot of differences between each dungeon, different raid groups had easier times in some dungeons but had a harder time in others. As a result, it was hard to say which of these seven dungeons was the easiest. Every raid group had their own opinions.

These seven dungeons had been added to Glory at the same time and refreshed at the same time every week. In other words, even though there were seven dungeons, players could only choose one of the seven to run every week. Large guilds, like Samsara, would always try to split their forces up so they could run all seven dungeons during the week. How many of the seven dungeons a guild could clear was another way they could measure the guild's strength. If a raid group could only attempt one dungeon every week, how many dungeons a guild could clear indicated how many top elite teams that guild possessed. The more of these top elite teams they had, the more experts the guild had, and the better the equipment these experts possessed.

Samsara's fifth elite group was one of the groups responsible for running one of the seven great dungeons every week. Since these dungeons refreshed on the same day each week, the equipment and uncommon materials inside were extraordinarily precious. Although, in theory, the drops wouldn't be at the same level as a wild boss', but not only did a group only have a single opportunity to attempt one of the seven dungeons, but very few of them could actually clear them. As for random raid groups, they were far from being good enough to take down any of the seven dungeons.

Wei Chen used to be a part of the Blue Brook Guild before. With his skill, entering an elite group definitely wouldn't be a difficult task. He had probably run this dungeon before. Even if he had run the dungeon in the past, most players wouldn't be able to get any of the items that dropped. If it were any normal player guild or another group, it might be possible, but for Club guilds, materials needed to be provided for the pro team. Unless there was a special reason, these materials rarely fell into a player's hands, so when Wei Chen saw that he would be leading the team into Eternal Life Springs, he immediately thought of killing the hen to get the eggs.

He was the group leader! According to custom, equipment and materials dropped wouldn't be rolled for to determine the owner. The drops would go directly to the group leader. If Wei Chen needed an item, he could take it directly and leave if he wanted to. However, if he did this, he would never be trusted by anymore again.

"Don't stoop too low." Ye Xiu reminded again.

"Tch, I just felt that it was a bit of pity. Do you think that I'm you?" Wei Chen looked back with contempt.

Ye Xiu didn't reply, but after awhile, he suddenly heard Wei Chen slap his head in vexation: "Ah, why didn't I think of that before!"

"Think of what?" Ye Xiu asked.

"Getting materials this way! I should have created a smurf, climbed to the top, lead a team, then took the items and ran." Wei Chen said.

"This means that you're still human." Ye Xiu sighed.

"But you thought of it today." Wei Chen glanced at him.

"Must be a difference in IQ?" Ye Xiu asked.

“More like a difference in morals.” Wei Chen said.

“Everything is for work.” Ye Xiu expressed.

“How about we get a few alternates and use this method? It’s a pity about your Unrivaled Super Hottie. You should have at least risen to the level of a group leader, run a dungeon, and take all the items before leaving!” Wei Chen said.

“You’re joking! Do you know how much effort that requires? Wouldn’t it be better to directly target the group leaders? Wait for them to exit the dungeons and directly kill them. Isn’t that much more direct and efficient?” Ye Xiu said.

“Hadn’t we planned on doing this before? When we have a bit more manpower, we’ll do it!” Wei Chen said.

“That’s why I said we’re not in a hurry for dungeon drops. It would make more sense to hurry up and figure out a way to steal wild bosses.” Ye Xiu said.

“Slow down, slow down. As long as you remain patient, there will be more bread waiting for you.” Wei Chen advised.

Chen Guo listened to their discussion and felt very remorseful! The content of their discussion becoming more and more despicable. They wouldn’t stop at anything to reach their goals whether it be murdering or plundering! If a pure and innocent child ended up joining their team, under the evil influence of these

two people, what would he be like when he grew up? It would be okay if the child could distinguish between game and reality, but if he was completely corrupted, what would happen if he went to the streets and plundered?

Most players thought of running dungeons to get equipment drops or finding ways to trade for other items. Why did these two have to think of inhumane methods like “they clear the dungeon, while we clear the group leader”? How did these guys view the game? What did they eat when they grew up?

Chen Guo looked at the two incredulously. When she glanced at Steamed Bun and Tang Rou, they were wearing the headphones and leveling in dungeons. They probably didn’t hear the two of them talking, so they didn’t react in any way.

If a team was formed like this, their entire history would be filled with black! If their wrongdoings were exposed, how terrible would their reputation be, Chen Guo thought. She felt like their plans were too excessive, but when she thought about it again, killing people for equipment was very common in the Heavenly Domain! Who didn’t know that the Heavenly Domain was a dangerous place? These two were just a bit more bold than others. Most players would think of bullying strays, whose equipment were about to break anyways, but these two guys directly locked onto the group leaders of the top guild’s elite groups instead.

In any case, this was a game and it wasn’t against the law. Even so, Chen Guo didn’t like this sort of conduct, but if she tried to talk some sense into these two, she felt like her chances were very low. In that instant, Chen Guo once again thought of Su Muqiu! This

youth died before he could complete his dreams. Chen Guo had only understood a little bit about his situation from Ye Xiu and Su Mucheng on the Qingming Festival, but in her heart, she regarded him as a perfect existence. He was a big reason for Chen Guo's recent motivation.

When she thought of this perfect person, Chen Guo became determined. She walked over to those two unscrupulous guys and tapped the table: "Hey!"

"What?" The two didn't even lift their heads.

"You guys weren't actually serious about those things you guys just talked about, right?" Chen Guo said.

"What?" The two finally lifted their heads.

"Directly killing group leaders for their stuff." Chen Guo said in an incomparably serious tone.

"Did we say that?" Ye Xiu looked at Wei Chen.

"I don't think so!" Wei Chen looked at Chen Guo.

"I'm serious." Chen Guo didn't waver.

Ye Xiu could fell Chen Guo's determination and laughed: "Of course not. We were just joking."

“Really?” Chen Guo hesitated, but still told them her thoughts: “I understand your dreams and how precious time is and how difficult things are right now, but I feel that we shouldn’t achieve these goals through any means possible, such as relying on immoral methods like stealing the results that others got through hard work. Do you guys not have a clear conscience?”

Wei Chen furrowed his brows, when he heard her words. Right when he was about to say something in response, Ye Xiu smiled: “We have a clear conscience!”

Ye Xiu had his usual, indifferent expression, but it currently made Chen Guo feel disappointed. Fortunately, she soon heard Ye Xiu add: “Because we really were just joking.”

“Really? That’s good!” Chen Guo suddenly felt a huge weight come off of her shoulders and smiled.

Wei Chen didn’t say anything until Chen Guo left. Then, he looked at Ye Xiu: “But we weren’t actually joking, right?”

“I was just joking. You were the one being immoral.” Ye Xiu said.

“Stop with the bullsh*t. I doubt you’d care about something like that.” Wei Chen said.

“But there’s nothing we can do.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why?” Wei Chen said.

“Because she’s the boss……” Ye Xiu smiled.

“F*ck…… females are always so sensitive.” Wei Chen rubbed his nose fiercely and returned to the game without saying anything more.

Chapter 620 - Excellent Era Relegated

April soon came to an end. In April, the Pro Alliance held a total of five matches. There were only two matches remaining now. The positions of many teams on the rankings list were already determined. The first place spot in the regular season looked as if it would be taken by Team Blue Rain. For all five matches in April, Team Blue Rain had performed consistently well and were currently five points ahead of the second place team, Samsara. Their opponents in the next two matches had no hope of making it to the playoffs and wouldn't get relegated either way. These types of opponents wouldn't try very hard for these upcoming matches. Under this type of situation, allowing Samsara to close the five point gap wasn't Team Blue Rain's style, so nearly everyone agreed that Team Blue Rain would take first during the regular season.

As for second, third, and fourth places, after the five matches in April, there were only slight differences in points, but their rankings stayed the same: Samsara, Tiny Herb, and Tyranny. After them, Team Misty Rain was locked into fifth place and Team Void was locked into sixth. Their spots in the playoffs were also firmly set.

In seventh place was Team 301. They could still lose their playoff spot, but the probability of that happening was extremely low. In other words, it would be a miracle if they managed to lose their spot. Miracles didn't happen often, so everyone also treated their playoff spot as fixed.

Team Wind Howl and Team Thunderclap were fighting for the final ticket to the playoffs. Their former competitor, Team Royal Style, had no possibility of making it through anymore. As for

Team Hundred Blossoms, they were in a similar situation as Team 301. The only difference was that instead of the possibility of losing their playoff spot, they could be relegated in theory.

As a result, for the next two matches, fans of Team Wind Howl and Team Thunderclap were the most worried, but no matter what, one of these two teams would not make it to the playoffs. This was the cruel nature of competition.

In comparison to the fight for the playoff spot, the relegation spots weren't watched as much. There were a total of 38 matches in a season and 380 points possible. To be last or second to last among the twenty teams indicated that the two relegated teams were truly terrible teams. It didn't mean that these two teams wouldn't have any fans, but they usually didn't have as many fans as other teams, so the attention given to them was naturally less than the other teams.

But this year was an exception. Team Excellent Era had once reigned over the professional scene, but this season, they looked as if they were determined to get relegated. Whether it was experts, fans, or the media, no one thought that Team Excellent Era would ever get relegated. However, Team Excellent Era seemed to like to create miracles and was about to turn this dream into a reality.

Unfortunately, this was a miracle for haters and a disaster for fans.

As for the twentieth place team, Mysterious Fantasy, it didn't matter what they did in the last two matches. They would be relegated regardless, but for this team, which had been last place

the entire season, no one cared about whether they survived or died. Excellent Era, on the other hand, had continued to drop to second to last place and raised much criticism from everyone.

However, because Excellent Era could still place outside of relegations, quite a few analyzed their past results. Even though many fans saw that Excellent Era seemed to be determined to get relegated, in reality, they were just barely outside the relegation zone most of the time. It was only their second time breaking through the door to relegations.

When did the first time happen?

The fans of Excellent Era quickly remembered. At that time, it was still winter. Their captain for seven years, Ye Qiu, had announced his retirement. The exceptional talent, Sun Xiang, who had already been regarded as a God, joined Excellent Era and inherited the legendary Battle God, One Autumn Leaf.

At that time, some were disappointed. Some were hopeful. Some hoped for a miracle.

And now a miracle had truly occurred!

Except this wasn't the miracle that they had expected. Even when Excellent Era had fallen to second to last place for the first time that winter and the feelings of the fans were ice-cold like the weather, none of them would have ever imagined something like this could happen, but now, they were second to last place and the eighteenth place team, Bright Green, was five points ahead of

them.

What a coincidence. This was the same point difference between Samsara and Blue Rain, but because of Team Blue Rain's consistency, everyone thought that Blue Rain would definitely come in first, but in this case? Everyone thought that the situation was the exactly the same because Excellent Era was also very consistent. The only difference was that Blue Rain was consistently good, while Excellent Era was consistently bad. These two teams used to be regarded as powerhouses, but now their definitions of consistency were the opposite of each other. Fortunately, Blue Rain didn't have any enmity towards Excellent Era. If Blue Rain had been Excellent Era's long time rival, Tyranny, such a definite comparison would have gotten Excellent Era even more ridicule.

Even so, Excellent Era received a lot of mockery. After all, a tall tree attracts the wind. Many people hoped to see them fail! It was just that they could only fantasize Excellent Era getting relegated. Who would have thought that it would actually become reality? It truly was a miracle. Countless people were dying from laughter right now.

The fans of Excellent Era were unexpectedly calm though. Apart from growing numb to Excellent Era's disastrous performances, the work done by Excellent Era's PR department was starting to take effect. In one of their statements, they stated that this season was "incredibly disappointing" and that the team was in an "unprecedented crisis". They also expressed that the Club had been "working their hardest", but the "problem could not be resolved."

In their statement, they even mentioned contacting the retired captain Ye Qiu, hoping that Ye Xiu would act as an advisor and help them find their problem. Unfortunately, Ye Qiu declined.

This was without a doubt a method of shifting everyone's attention to somewhere else. They expressed that they had been working hard the entire time, while also tactfully explaining one of the reasons that they had been unable to resolve the problem. When the statement came out, Chen Guo slammed the table in anger, but many fans believed their words and started to criticize Ye Qiu. Ye Xiu himself heard the statement, but simply replied: "It's the truth!"

"It's true, but how can they spin it like that! It's like they're blaming your for their problems!" Chen Guo continued to vent.

At this moment, Wei Chen looked strangely at Chen Guo: "Are you saying it's not his fault? If he didn't wipe out their team in game, no matter how terrible Excellent Era performed, they wouldn't be in such a messed up jumble that they might even end up getting relegated."

"They reap what they sow." Chen Guo refuted.

"Women! Weak, kind-hearted, and they don't listen to reason! It's an inborn trait." Wei Chen sighed.

"Let's stop arguing." Ye Xiu hastily urged them to stop.

“Excellent Era getting relegated is my fault.” Ye Xiu expressed with sorrow. He didn’t wait for Chen Guo to refute and immediately continued: “But how would I have known that wiping them out in game would turn out like this? No one would have imagined that such actions would have so severe a consequence? But you can’t deny their current record either. They’re still young. They still have chances. They shouldn’t give up so easily. I don’t know what they plan on doing in the future. Too much has been happening recently. I want to be by myself for a bit. If you don’t need me for anything, I’ll be leaving.”

Ye Xiu took out a cigarette after speaking. Wei Chen and Chen Guo looked at one another. After a while, Chen Guo turned to Wei Chen and asked: “Why does that sound so familiar?”

“……”

In the end, Excellent Era was relegated. On May 13th, Glory’s eighth regular season came to an end.

Blue Rain, Samsara, Tiny Herb, Tyranny, Misty Rain, Void, 301, and Thunderclap entered the playoffs. The other teams were on break for the next week. Excellent Era and Mysterious Fantasy were relegated. In the Alliance’s history, relegations almost always meant the disappearance of a team. Except this time, a formerly glorious team like Excellent Era had been relegated, bringing about numerous discussions.

Some began to hold a memorial service for the end of an era, while others were confident that Excellent Era would rise again.

At the end, Club Excellent Era expressed clearly that this season had been a disaster, but it didn't spell their end. Soon afterwards, they said a string of placating words to their fans. Their team's ace player, Sun Xiang, wouldn't be leaving the team because of this disaster.

Not many trusted their words though until Sun Xiang personally said so in an interview that he would get through these troubling days together with Excellent Era. At the same time, he spoke of how much care he had received from the Club ever since he had joined the Club, proving that, even though he had only been with Excellent Era for half a year, their relationship wasn't limited by time. He definitely wouldn't waver because they had been relegated.

"In next season's Challenger League, I'll lead Excellent Era back onto the pro stage!" Sun Xiang confidently said to the interviewer.

This concluded the interview, making Chen Guo want to puke.

Sun Xiang obviously wasn't the only person the interviewer wanted to interview.

Excellent Era's other extremely popular player, the All Star, Su Mucheng. There was also the vice captain Liu Hao, who had performed quite well throughout the season. There were also the main and substitute players. The interviewer wanted to interview as many people in Excellent Era as possible.

But unfortunately, whether it was because these people didn't want to be interviewed or if the Club told them not to, they all refused every interviews. This caused the keen media people to think that Excellent Era wasn't as calm as they pretended to be. Under this calm cover, what were they going to do next?

But right now wasn't a good time to dig up this information. After a two week break, it would be the season playoffs. The competition to see who would be the champions of this season would begin. No matter the situation, these eight teams would undoubtedly be the highlight of the entire Glory scene.

Chapter 621 - Pressure On Team Happy

Hype for the playoffs spread like wildfire. As the most intense competition of every season, this was a huge way to rake in money for the Alliance. The teams that failed to enter the playoffs could only watch the happenings with envy. They wouldn't be receive a piece of the pie for broadcasting the playoffs, ticket revenue, advertising, etc.

These were the concerns of the Club owners and managers. For the pro players, the playoffs was the highest stage obtainable and the place where they could attain the greatest glory.

As for the spectators, the playoffs was a time to enjoy high level competition. Glory wasn't so popular that there would be discussions about it all over the streets, but in the Internet Cafe, Glory forums, Glory global chat, and guild chats, the places where Glory players gathered, the playoffs was undoubtedly the hottest topic. Everyone passionately discussed who they thought would take the championships.

From the online polls, Blue Rain, Samsara, and Tiny Herb were the most favored teams. Tyranny was a bit less favored. As for the four other teams, the meager amount of support they received was due to their zealous fans. After all, no one could give a convincing argument for why any of these four teams would be the winner.

Who would be the champion? The members of Team Happy were calmer in comparison to the public. Ye Xiu and Wei Chen had been a part of the pro scene before. Both of them were experienced players too. They had already adapted to their current

circumstances. Since they weren't participating in the playoffs, why would they be excited? The two calmly analyzed the weaknesses and strengths of each participating team.

As for the other three, after Chen Guo turned her back on Excellent Era, she invested her support into Team Happy instead. She didn't really care who became the champion. As for Tang Rou and Steamed Bun, they hadn't played long enough to favor any of the teams. Now that they were a part of a team, they obviously didn't have any favorites.

While people outside were discussing this question fervently, even as an aspiring pro team, Team Happy appeared a bit too calm.

On the other hand, they were much more interested in Excellent Era. After all, they were an approaching reality. However, this reality put a huge amount of pressure on them.

After Excellent Era got relegated, they calmly placated their fans. They had clearly prepared for everything long beforehand. They definitely had detailed plans for how to maintain their competitive state and return to the Alliance. Ye Xiu and the rest of the team knew that Excellent Era would be a fierce boss in the Challenger League, but even Ye Xiu, who had once been the captain of Excellent Era for seven years, didn't know how much they would progress. Because he knew that, ever since his departure, Excellent Era had gone through bold and decisive changes. That team would never be the same team that he had once struggled for, so of course he wouldn't know how it had changed.

"We won't be so unlucky as to meet Excellent Era in the first

round, right? That would be a joke.” In these past two days, Wei Chen often cracked these types of jokes to scare everyone.

“How about you shut your mouth!!” Ye Xiu often replied in this way. Everyone could tell that the usually calm Ye Xiu felt somewhat nervous towards Wei Chen’s jokes. This sort of possibility was theoretically possible. If it actually happened, the Challenger League would no longer be the start of their dreams, but rather the end.

With the team’s current strength, they didn’t need to worry about normal player teams, but in comparison to a professional team like Excellent Era, the difference between them wasn’t small. Tang Rou and Steamed Bun were still far from being a pro player’s match! Their characters didn’t need to be mentioned. Both of their characters were still in the tenth server. Ye Xiu’s Lord Grim had a Silver weapon, but it was only Level 50 right now. Wei Chen’s Death Hand was also only Level 60. Even if they upgraded their two Silver weapons to max level, how could two Silver weapons compare to Excellent Era’s characters? A God-level character like One Autumn Leaf had a full set of Silver equipment!

The disparity between their characters was even larger than the disparity between players.

Both teams would be participating in the Challenger League, but the Challenger League only had one winner. This meant that, as long as neither of the two were eliminated early on, they would inevitably meet. In this case, meeting them early on would be much worse than meeting them later. In fact, the later they met, the better. Happy would have more time to improve, whether that

be the players themselves or the characters.

Fortunately, this was a special feature of an eSport competition like Glory. The characters could grow as the season progressed. For example, if the character found a skill book in the game, the character could use it immediately. The character could also switch out his or her old equipment for better equipment.

For Ye Xiu, he wouldn't be able to return to the pro scene until next year August. This period of time was enough for the team members and characters to grow, because even if they were participating in the Challenger League, they could also run back to the game and obtain more materials and equipment. When they entered the pro scene, their team would have definitely have improved significantly compared to their initial stage. Even after joining the pro scene, they could still grow while competing, because the regular season lasted a long time. A single match wouldn't determine their team's fate. Even if they encountered an incredibly difficult team in the beginning of the season, they still had a huge amount of time to improve. Perhaps by the end of the season, they would be able to enter the playoffs, and at that time, their strength might not lose out to any other team.

However, in the Challenger League, a single match could decide your fate. A powerful team like Excellent Era completely messed up Ye Xiu's current plans. Right now, he needed to hurry and build up the team so that it would be strong enough to contest against such a formidable opponent. If Wei Chen's joke became a reality and they met Excellent Era in the first round, in accordance with the Challenger League's schedule, the first match would begin in September. The amount of time that Ye Xiu had originally planned to use to build up the team had now been reduced significantly.

How could he not be anxious?

“Do you think Excellent Era has some dirty trick up their sleeves? From the looks of it, they have quite some enmity with you. If they were to play some trick behind our back and sabotage the competition arrangements with their connections, what would we do if they had our team fight against them in the first match?” The more Wei Chen spoke, the fiercer he became. The probability of this happening used to be infinitesimally small, but now he described a situation where the probability would be 100%.

“If that happens, I’ll go across the street and break their glass.” Ye Xiu wasn’t in a good mood.

“I’m just saying!” Wei Chen knew that he was poking at a sore spot, but he justified himself: “If they did that, they might not entirely be letting their emotions affect their decisions. You definitely make them worry as an opponent. They’ll also regard you as a formidable opponent in the Challenger League. They know about your situation and they know that time is of huge importance to our team. In order to ensure their victory, it isn’t completely impossible that they would mess with the rules in order to fight your team on the first round, no? You’ve been a part of Excellent Era for seven years. Does Excellent Era have the power to do that? You should be much more clear on such matters than me.”

When Wei Chen finished talking, he looked at Ye Xiu in anticipation, as if he were waiting for Ye Xiu to give him a precise answer. Ye Xiu immediately understood after seeing his expression. Wei Chen wasn’t any less worried than him. Wei Chen

intentionally said these scary things to irritate him and also to make himself numb to the possibility. That way, his emotions wouldn't be affected as much. He and Ye Xiu were clear that, even if they faced Excellent Era at the very end of the Challenger League, Excellent Era would still be an extremely difficult opponent for them.

Their opponents were a powerful force with eight years of accumulated resources and experiences. As for them? Since Ye Xiu's departure from Excellent Era, it had only been half a year. His second best player was a middle-aged player, who had been retired for almost six years. The characters in his possession couldn't even compare to most in-game experts. And they wanted to challenge Excellent Era? Don't say that it would be a miracle! Even the author is getting tired of using this word!

After understanding Wei Chen's intentions, Ye Xiu felt deeply moved. He didn't answer with a biting remark like he usually did. Instead, he replied in a serious tone: "I don't know."

"You don't know?" Wei Chen didn't want to believe it either.

"Of course I don't know. If they actually did that sort of shady business, of course not many would know about it." Ye Xiu said.

"F*ck, I just want you to make a prediction. You should understand Excellent Era's owner and manager and the current environment in the pro scene. Just analyze the possibility of it happening." Wei Chen said.

Everyone in the practice room stopped what they were doing and looked at Ye Xiu, but Ye Xiu just stared at the ceiling and didn't say anything for a long time.

"You don't dare be certain, so it's still a possibility, no?" Wei Chen said.

"Fine! I'll help ask for you!" Ye Xiu suddenly straightened his back.

"Ask who?" Wei Chen was puzzled. He saw Ye Xiu open up QQ and in the team category, he clicked on a person's name.

"Who's this?" Wei Chen walked over. This person's QQ name was in English. He definitely didn't know who this person was.

"Excellent Era's boss." Ye Xiu said as he typed in a message: "I never thought we would actually be opponents."

"F*ck f*ck f*ck! You just directly ran over to ask him? What if he hadn't thought of it and now you reminded of it?" Wei Chen said.

"If he hadn't thought of it, he still wouldn't do it even if I reminded him. If he had planned on doing it, whether or not I remind him about it, he would still do it." Ye Xiu said.

Wei Chen repeated his words and then cursed: "Are you saying a tongue twister?"

The other side on QQ suddenly lit up and replied: “It’s a bitter rivalry too.”

“Do you think we’ll meet in the first round?” Ye Xiu replied.

After a short pause, Wei Chen stared at the screen with wide eyes. After a while, the other side replied: “Ha ha, are you scared?”

Chapter 622 - The Boss's Support

Tao Xuan, who was sitting in front of his computer, laughed out loud. He could empathize with how Ye Qiu was feeling right now. Anyone could imagine how much pressure a brand new team would face upon encountering a powerhouse like Excellent Era. For Tao Xuan, participating in the Challenger League truly wasn't anything to be happy about, but he was feeling a bit excited seeing how much worry it gave Ye Qiu.

Tao Xuan didn't know when it started, but he had become more and more annoyed at how seriously Ye Qiu dedicated himself to Glory. In the end, wasn't this just a game? What was more important than having fun? But Ye Qiu was extremely passionate and persistent on winning. Whenever he did something, it would always be with victory in mind. Anything unrelated would always be treated with indifference.

Having a passion for victory wasn't a bad thing in itself. From a business perspective, someone with a personality was easier to work with than someone without a personality. However, Ye Qiu refused to cooperate on the business end of things. Because both sides had signed a long-term contract early on, when they wrote up the contract, they hadn't thought too far into the future, so the contract didn't have any clauses or terms on cooperating on the business side. It wasn't his fault for being too careless. How could he have imagined that anyone would refuse a win-win cooperation?

As the Glory Alliance rapidly developed, the ace players of the teams brought numerous benefits to their respective Clubs. The more Tao Xuan saw these benefits pass by him, the more he

couldn’t sit still. Even though he had a prolific money tree like Su Mucheng, the more he felt the benefits of having Su Mucheng helping the business end, the more he loathed how Ye Qiu refused to cooperate with him.

Ye Qiu was Excellent Era’s ace. He was the king who founded their dominating dynasty. In his hands, he held the famed Battle God One Autumn Leaf and was awarded Best Partners with the extremely popular Su Mucheng for several years in a row. Ye Qiu was like an enormous gold mine that couldn’t be mined. Year after year, day after day passed. It didn’t seem like this gold mine would ever be able to be mined. Tao Xuan finally couldn’t bear it anymore. If Ye Qiu wouldn’t cooperate, why not throw him away?

Tao Xuan had thought of doing so a long time ago, but he never made the order because no one could succeed him. He didn’t need just anyone who could play a Battle Mage. One Autumn Leaf was a top character in Glory and required a top-tier God to play it in order for it to have any value.

Correct. Tao Xuan always considered things with business in mind. He also wanted Ye Qiu to see that after cooperating together, the character and the player would push each other towards new heights. He hoped that Ye Qiu would feel regret towards refusing a cooperation. He hoped that Ye Qiu would admit that he was wrong.

Although there were many Battle Mage players in the Alliance, none of them fit Tao Xuan’s requirements. Finding a successor for Ye Qiu’s One Autumn Leaf was easier said than done. He could only continue waiting until he saw Sun Xiang appear. This youth

had talent, boundless future, mastery over the Battle Mage class, and didn't have a God-level character. Sun Xiang was, without a doubt, a fitting successor.

The old being replaced by the new was something that teams often had to deal with, but no Club owner was as impatient as Tao Xuan. He had tolerated Ye Qiu for too many years and a talent like Sun Xiang would quickly be taken by another team. Excellent Era no longer had complete dominance over the league like they used to in the past. They were just one of the powerhouses now.

Tao Xuan not only wanted Sun Xiang to come, but he wanted him to take over immediately. He wished he could instantly kick Ye Qiu out.

These were Tao Xuan's true thoughts. If he could have done so without any terrible consequences, he would have done so immediately, but there was nothing he could do. Ye Qiu's prestige was just too high. He was still bringing his team to the top. If he suddenly had a successor without even deciding to retire yet and was treated so roughly, the Club would be criticized harshly. Tao Xuan place a great amount of importance on the Club's business. The support of the fans was extremely important. After all, no matter how smoothly a business operated, their needed to be supporters to provide the income. Tao Xuan needed to be careful not to offend the fans.

After thinking it over, even if he gently transferred Ye Qiu away, he would come across a lot of obstacles. The fans definitely wouldn't be able to accept it and Tao Xuan wouldn't be happy with the transfer either. No one knew better than him how capable Ye

Qiu was. If he transferred Ye Qiu away, Ye Qiu would become a powerful enemy. The other teams would be laughing at his decision. Thus, the best result would be if Ye Qiu retired permanently.

Tao Xuan understood this point, so he had made plans long ago.

As the owner of a team, he had a lot of work to do. Simply speaking, for a team to run smoothly, the coordination between every department had to be extremely tight. And any cooperation between himself and the team's senior, even if it was just his attitude towards him, could have huge consequences.

For example, it was widely known in Team Tyranny that once, Han Wenqing was lecturing a team member, when he was interrupted by the boss's phone call. Han Wenqing shouted at the boss and hung up.

Did this mean that Han Wenqing had more authority than the boss? Or that the boss was actually scared of Han Wenqing?

Of course not. A part of it was just Han Wenqing's personality. Another part of it was that the boss acted according to his personality. Han Wenqing had immediately picked up the phone, even in this special situation. This minute action showed how much trust he had in the boss.

Many people saw it as a reflection of Han Wenqing's tyranny, but in reality, this was the boss' respect for his team's captain.

Trust and respect.

The boss and players needed this type of relationship. In particular, the team captain required the boss' strong support. A difference in views could harm the team captain's authority over the team because the players knew who the team truly belonged to, who decided their futures, and who gave them their wages. If the boss didn't support the team captain, the team captain would have difficulty being respected by the team.

After Tao Xuan decided to give up on Ye Qiu, he quietly weakened Ye Qiu's authority in the team. It would be hard to avoid Excellent Era's records from being affected. Tao Xuan anticipated it would delince. After all, nothing good would come without sacrifice. In order to make a chance, their records would waver. If their records wavered, the fans support for Ye Qiu would also waver. It would make things easier for them to accept his leave.

Once Sun Xiang stormed the scene, Tao Xuan finally saw the person he needed and finally put his plans into actions starting in the eighth season. All sorts of issues arose in the team and their record declined drastically. The fans openly complained as Tao Xuan quickly signed an agreement to transfer Sun Xiang over to Excellent Era that winter.

However, Tao Xuan hadn't imagined that the team's record would drop so badly. He had underestimated Ye Qiu's importance to the team, but the more it was like this, he more he despised Ye Qiu. In his eyes, Ye Qiu was not their team's core, but their team's tyrant. He was a tumor that needed to be removed.

Thus, he went along with his original plans. He transferred Sun Xiang over that winter and forced Ye Qiu to retire. Even though the fans were sad, their support for Team Excellent Era didn't change too drastically just because of a single change.

Tao Xuan relaxed. The worst hadn't happened, making him feel like he had passed a huge block. He was still worried about Su Mucheng though. When he decided to kick out Ye Qiu, Tao Xuan had already accepted that he might need to give up on Su Mucheng as well. After all, his tolerance for Ye Qiu had reached its limits. Su Mucheng would cause him to waver over his decision to kick Ye Qiu out of the team and rebuild the team anew.

Tao Xuan originally thought everything would progress as he had expected, but the team's records actually dropped to the bottom. This was something that truly shocked him. He was at a loss towards the team. As the boss, he knew a lot of things, but there were also a lot of things that he didn't know.

His enmity towards Ye Qiu had ended when he kicked Ye Qiu out of the team, but he didn't think that Liu Hao would have an even deeper enmity than him towards Ye Qiu. Liu Hao chasing after Ye Qiu had affected his performance and led to a disastrous loss for Excellent Era. Afterwards, Liu Hao quickly adjusted and the team gradually stabilized, but after Ye Qiu left, he still didn't give up. He wanted to try again and created a huge storm in the tenth server. His existence caused no end to trouble for the Clubs. He even caused a commotion amongst the pro players.

If it was just Huang Shaotian or Wang Jiexi running to the game to fight Ye Qiu, it wouldn't make a difference, but Excellent Era's

enmity towards Ye Qiu ran deep! As soon as there was a chance, Liu Hao wanted to fight and even brought Sun Xiang into the mess. Then, he called over the entire main roster. The first time, Liu Hao's condition had been affected. The next time, the entire team's condition had been affected. This season, Excellent Era hadn't been doing well to begin with. Now that their condition declined even further, their record plummeted even faster. Sun Xiang had trouble recovering from the blow. He was like a toothless old tiger who couldn't bring about any energy.

At the end of the season, the team directly dropped into relegations and the players panicked. Relegations were always a catastrophe for any team. No one wanted to be on a sinking ship, so their morale completely died. Tao Xuan was unable to turn around the situation. In the end, he could only prepare for their relegations and trust that this crisis would pass them by.

Getting relegated definitely wasn't within Tao Xuan's predictions. He wasn't happy at all about this result. And everything was because of Ye Qiu.

If it wasn't for him, how could things have ended up like this?

Lord Grim? Did you really think you could start over from scratch? Tao Xuan sneered, seeing the changed name on QQ. That instant, he suddenly felt like participating in the Challenger League wasn't too bad. Even though their image would certainly take a hit, personally eliminating Ye Qiu would certainly be a sight to see. At this time, Tao Xuan finally saw the other side reply: "Are you scared of me?"

Chapter 623 - Fundamental Doctrine

Are you afraid of me?

Tao Xuan felt the urge to jump out of the window, run across the street, and slap his face until it bled.

“I’m afraid of you???”

Tao Xuan typed it out, but before clicking send, he wondered if his reply seemed too serious. He should be looking down on this question in contempt and express that Ye Qiu didn’t even have the qualification to ask him such a thing.

So maybe I shouldn’t reply back? His mouse hovered over the send button. Tao Xuan hesitated for a long time. Do I reply or not? He finally realized how painful it must have been for enemies to talk trash with Ye Qiu. Just this single question made him furious. If he replied, he’d be angry. If he didn’t reply, he’d still be angry. He could easily imagine how getting aggravated from this question could affect someone’s performance. If a player hesitated like Tao Xuan had right now, the player would be dead.

“Look. He’s not replying. He’s scared.” Across the street at Happy Internet Cafe, Ye Xiu told Wei Chen and the others looking at his chat window. Fortunately, it wasn’t a voice chat, so Tao Xuan couldn’t hear what he was saying. If not, he really might have run across the street and vented his rage.

“F*ck off. He’s probably shocked by your shamelessness!” Wei

Chen countered. Excellent Era being scared of a brand new team? What a joke.

“We should always be confident in ourselves.” Ye Xiu advised.

“F*ck, then why are we being so nervous for? We should just fight with Excellent Era in round one. You can go up alone and wipe them out by yourself! Go ahead!” Wei Chen urged.

They argued back and forth. On the other side, Tao Xuan finally replied. In the end, he erased his “I’m scared of you???” message and typed: “Give me a reason to be scared of you.”

“You still need a reason? Everyone in Glory is afraid of me. It’s common knowledge.” Ye Xiu replied.

“Sh*t, I can’t take it anymore. Everyone look at how despicable this guy is!!!” Wei Chen shouted. Steamed Bun and Tang Rou had been playing Glory, so they hadn’t been reading the conversation taking place. Now, Wei Chen called them over. Chen Guo had been watching too. When she saw the reply, she was already bashing her head against the wall.

“Maybe in the past, but now……” Tao Xuan answered back using ellipses.

“Now? You should go to the game and interview people. Both the tenth server and the Heavenly Domain are fine.” Ye Xiu replied.

“Showing off your skills in game! Not bad!” Tao Xuan remarked cynically. Honestly, he almost didn’t believe he had said this. It wasn’t like him, but as the owner of a powerful Club, very few talked to him in this way. Today, Ye Xiu did it! Ye Xiu had brought someone of a higher status down to his level and was talking trash with him on QQ. What an incredible talent for taunting!

“The game is Glory’s foundation. Would you dare to close Excellent Dynasty?” Ye Xiu asked back.

“If you’d like, I can arrange a position for you in Excellent Dynasty.” Tao Xuan let go of everything. He rolled up his sleeves, ready to fight it out with Ye Qiu.

“No need. I recommend paying attention to Excellent Dynasty. Don’t let it close down.” Ye Xiu said.

“Because of you?” Tao Xuan asked.

“Why don’t you ask Chen Yehui? He’d be scared to death.” Ye Xiu said.

This time, Tao Xuan couldn’t think of a reply. Ye Xiu looked as if he had definitive proof that what he was saying was correct, but Tao Xuan didn’t know if it was the truth or not. He had never personally participated in any of these matters! It’s like a debate, where one side raised a strong argument, while the other side couldn’t answer and could only emphasize a previous point. Even though Ye Xiu didn’t raise any strong argument, he still gave off that sort of feeling. His words were rooted in reality, while Tao

Xuan's words were baseless.

"See, he didn't reply again. I win!" Ye Xiu said.

"F*ck, what did you come here for then!" Wei Chen was fuming. He had watched them talk trash each other back and forth. Ye Xiu's original goal was to confirm that their team wouldn't encounter Excellent Era in the first round. He directly asked for confirmation, but after going back and forth at it for a long time, he still hadn't gotten an answer to the question. A great God and a great boss were bickering like little kids. It was so childish.

"There's no point talking any further. We'll talk on stage!" Tao Xuan replied.

"Good. It looks like you haven't changed. Prove your words on the battlefield." Ye Xiu replied.

"Ha ha, I'd suggest lighting some incense. You'd better pray you don't meet us in the first round!" Tao Xuan said.

"Mm, I'll be praying." Ye Xiu replied. At the same time, he sent an emoji of a panda burning incense.

Ye Xiu's words suddenly changed from offensive to defensive. Tao Xuan saw the emoji of a panda burning incense and after a short pause, he answered: "I'll see you on stage."

"I'll see you on stage." Ye Xiu replied and closed the chat

window.

“Done?” Wei Chen stared with wide eyes.

“Done.”

“What’s the result.”

“We’ll see each other on stage.” Ye Xiu said.

“F*ck! Did you get an answer or not.” Wei Chen said.

“He won’t try to rig anything. Who will win and who will lose will be decided on stage.” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re sure?” Wei Chen confirmed.

“Mm.” Ye Xiu nodded his head.

“Why?” Wei Chen didn’t understand. It looked like the two of them had some enmity towards each other.

“I’ve known him for many years. Even though our goals changed, a few fundamental principles still haven’t changed.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why did it feel like even if they hadn’t changed, he was about to change them out of anger after being mocked by you?” Wei Chen

said.

“Only someone as immoral as you would do something like that.” Ye Xiu said.

“I really want to throw you out of the window!!” Wei Chen really wanted to bash his head against the wall. Ye Xiu had given him an answer with certainty, but after watching the conversation that had just taken place, he wasn’t convinced that the messages were definitive. Wei Chen was still unsure. Then, Ye Xiu turned around and said to him: “Hurry up and burn some incense!”

“What do you mean?” Wei Chen stared blankly.

“Even if he doesn’t rig the matchups, there is still a possibility for us to meet in the first round. If we don’t burn incense, what do we do?” Ye Xiu said.

“What’s the f*cking point of burning incense?” Wei Chen cursed.

“Then what will work?” Ye Xiu asked.

Wei Chen was stumped. What else would work? Even if Excellent Era didn’t personally rig it, it wasn’t possible to completely eliminate the possibility of them meeting in the first round. If they actually won the lottery and got Excellent Era, they couldn’t run away from it.

“Okay, let’s hurry up and practice!” Wei Chen said and went back

to his seat.

The practice room suddenly became quiet again. Wei Chen suddenly asked: “Boss, if we go and rob those elite group leaders, will you still object?”

“That isn’t a good reason to do so, is it?” Chen Guo was surprised by the sudden question, but quickly replied back.

“Great. Everyone has their principles. How great.” Wei Chen muttered.

“Someone as completely unscrupulous like you must feel deeply touched, right?” Ye Xiu said.

“Tch.” Wei Chen clicked his tongue in disdain. He grabbed his headphones and returned to the game.

“It’s f*cking time to start work! Today’s the day that the dungeons refresh! Where’s your energy?! If you guys can’t even stay in your positions and kill yourself like last time, I’ll kick you out of the elite group and you’ll never come back!!!!” Wei Chen roared. He began leading Samsara’s elite group in tackling the dungeon. Wei Chen’s work in Eternal Springs had been very fruitful. In reality, even the top elite groups of the Club guilds could pass through the Seven Great Dungeons every time. They often wiped out after several bosses, but under Wei Chen’s lead, their elite group’s clear rate had improved greatly. Last week, the elite group had performed terribly. The dungeon had ten bosses. On the fourth boss, so many had died that they could no longer

continue, making Wei Chen extremely angry.

‘Is he….. okay?” Chen Guo walked over to Ye Xiu and whispered to him.

“Relax. Don’t worry about it. The good thing about old people is that they can take care of their own problems.” Ye Xiu said with confidence.

“Oh, that’s good.” Chen Guo nodded her head. Then, she pointed to Ye Xiu’s screen: “Someone messaged you.”

“Hm?” Ye Xiu clicked on the message, “Oh, it’s Concealed Light!”

Concealed Light had messaged Ye Xiu on QQ.

“Hey, what’s up?” Ye Xiu replied.

“I studied the stuff you sent me. I confirmed that many of things inside are highly likely through the calculations I made. I also corrected a few mistakes through backwards reasoning. There were a few parts of it that I wasn’t too sure of. Later, I asked my professor and, based on the data and calculations made, I created a mathematical model for it with his guidance. I’ll send it to you so that you can take a look at.” Concealed Light messaged.

“Holy sh*t. Wait a minute. I pretty much don’t understand anything that you have said this far. How did your professor get into this?” Ye Xiu was sweating.

“There were a lot of things that I couldn’t figure out, so I could only ask for help. Relax. My professor is Professor Zhang Yichun.” Concealed Light said.

“How can I relax?!” Ye Xiu replied. Chen Guo felt proud: “Amazing. A university professor is even helping us!”

“University professor?” The others were puzzled when they heard this.

“Yeah, Concealed Light asked Professor Zhang Yichun to help us study the data!” Chen Guo exclaimed.

“Who?” The others didn’t have any reaction, but Tang Rou was astonished.

“Professor Zhang Yichun.” Chen Guo said the name again, but she clearly didn’t know who this person was either.

“You guys don’t know who he is?” Tang Rou looked at them helplessly.

“Who is he?” The others asked in unison.

“He’s a world famous mathematician and a member of the National Academy of the Sciences. He’s made several breakthroughs in several fields of mathematics. What type of

student is Concealed Light that he'd be personally taught by such a world class mathematician?" Tang Rou asked as she walked over. She wanted to see their conversation too.

Chapter 624 - The Pinnacle Of Research

“Scientist?” Wei Chen sounded as if he were mumbling to himself. It was clear that his brain couldn't digest the fact that he would ever have anything to do with these types of people in his life.

“Are you stupid? He’s a mathematician.” Ye Xiu looked down on him.

“F*ck, isn’t that the same thing?” Wei Chen yelled.

Apart from Steamed Bun, everyone else found it difficult to breathe after Tang Rou told them about Zhang Yichuan’s identity and status.

“Concealed Light, you’re actually the student of such a math god? What sort of background do you have?” Ye Xiu asked him Tang Rou’s question.

“What’s the point in asking him about it? Do you even know anything about universities?” Wei Chen asked Ye Xiu.

“Even if one has never eaten a pig before, that doesn’t mean one has never seen one running around.” Ye Xiu said.

“You’ve seen a pig running around a university?” Wei Chen said.

“It’s impossible to talk with uncultured people like you!” Ye Xiu said.

At this moment, Concealed Light replied back on QQ. He didn’t have any special background, but he was incredible. He had received countless awards from participating in math competitions as a teen. He was a specially enrolled math student who had been accepted into the university without needing to take any of the required examinations at the age of 17. Although he was only a second year, that was just a title. With the knowledge that Concealed Light possessed, he had already learned everything that could be learned in a normal math undergraduate student’s curriculum. He was getting ready to apply as a recommended graduate student next year. He told them that, if possible, he would like to finish his Master’s and PhD at the same time.

“Ambitious!” Ye Xiu didn’t really know what else to say.

However, Concealed Light didn’t think too much of himself. Along the way, he would often hear about people getting their PhDs at the age of 20, people being employed as professors in all kinds of famous universities at the age of 24, people receiving all kinds of medals and achievements before the age of 30, people with IQs over 200. Compared to those inhuman geniuses, Concealed Light lamented in QQ: “No, no, I’m still far off!”

The people before the computer looked at one another with consternation and didn’t know what to say.

“Wouldn’t it be a loss to our country if we let a talent like him get into gaming?” Even Wei Chen felt like a sinner.“There’s a lot of

pressure.” Ye Xiu agreed.

“When you asked your mentor for help, did he say anything?” Ye Xiu asked. According to conventional thinking, instead of studying properly, you play games and even ask your teacher for help with your issues about the game, aren’t you asking to be whipped?

“Professor Zhang? He said the problem was pretty interesting.” Concealed Light replied.

This problem was pretty interesting……

Ye Xiu and the people wanted to kneel out of respect. Even though they didn’t understand any of what was being talked about with their education levels, they at least knew that it had to do with the logic or rules involved in the game’s data. However, according to a mathematician from the National Academy of Sciences, this was just another problem?

At least he said the problem was pretty interesting. It meant that Glory wasn’t a drag. Glory really had some depth to it.

However, designers, engineers, programmers of Glory: Apologies, but your problem has been solved.

“I’ll send it over for you guys to have a look at!” Concealed Light said as he sent the document over.

Ye Xiu turned serious when he opened the file. It wouldn’t be

right to categorize what they were about to do as hacking. This really wasn't hacking, it was just exposing the core of Glory.

However, a problem soon came about.

Ye Xiu and Wei Chen were top experts in calculating the consumption of a character's HP or MP, calculating the cooldown of a skill, attack range, positioning, movement speed, jump height, etc. But when the game was unraveled to its roots, the two could only stare at each other blankly.

"Ahem." Ye Xiu coughed.

"This……" Tang Rou also mumbled.

"Hm?" Everyone immediately gazed at her with hope.

"This is definitely not something we can understand." Tang Rou said.

"I agree." Ye Xiu said.

"Why don't we buy some books?" Wei Chen said.

"Math books?" Ye Xiu asked.

"What else? Language books?" Wei Chen was disdainful towards

Ye Xiu's stupid question.

"You should go buy some books on morals!" Ye Xiu said while he searched for Concealed Light on QQ: "Concealed Light, do you think that we can interpret this?"

"You don't understand anything?" Concealed Light asked.

"This kid's not laughing at us right now, is he?" Ye Xiu turned around to ask the people behind him.

"Do you think everyone is like you?" Chen Guo refuted. Did he really think that everyone was a natural at taunting like him?

"I don't understand it. Not even a little bit." Ye Xiu replied to Concealed Light.

"Then what should we do?" Concealed Light asked.

"Uh, use the same language that you use for your guides and describe this information to us." Ye Xiu said.

"Oh, I understand what you mean." Concealed Light replied.

"Then you wouldn't need to bother your teacher again with this, right?" Ye Xiu asked.

“No need, he’s never played Glory before, so he wouldn’t know.” Concealed Light replied.

“Sorry for the trouble.” Ye Xiu said.

“Okay, wait for my good news!” Concealed Light said.

“Also.” Ye Xiu hurriedly called for Concealed Light, “The Pro League for this season is going to be ending soon. As for us, we plan on participating in the Challenger League in September. Would that be alright with you? Would it be too busy for you or distract you from your studies?”

“No, no, I’m not busy. I have plenty of time, September is it? I understand!” Concealed Light said.

“Then off you go!”

Concealed Light’s picture dimmed. Ye Xiu heard sighs of relief sound out from behind him. Concealed Light saw himself as someone ‘far off’, but in the eyes of everyone else, he was an extraordinary person, needless to mention his incredible teacher. Having him play Glory instantly made everyone feel like their burden had become even heavier.

“Go back to your seats! Why are you all still standing around for?” Ye Xiu turned around and shooed away the three dazed people behind him. Look at how calm Steamed Bun was! At first, he joined in to see why there was a crowd, but after opening the

things that Concealed Light sent over, everyone felt ashamed for not understanding a thing, except for Steamed Bun, who said “What’s this” and returned to his seat to continue playing.

Everyone returned to their seats. No one spoke in the practice room, and only the tapping of the keyboard and mouse could be heard. Apart from Steamed Bun, everyone else was robotic and stiff. Evidently, everyone was still digesting the news and couldn’t calm down at that moment.

Ye Xiu and the others didn’t understand any of it. On the other hand, the hardest part for Concealed Light had been coming up with a model. However, understanding it and explaining it in simpler words wasn’t a problem for him. Not long afterwards, Concealed Light returned to QQ and messaged Ye Xiu.

Ye Xiu didn’t make it public to prevent everyone else from making a big fuss over nothing. Concealed Light sent some things over while saying: “Does this make more sense?”

Ye Xiu received it and read it. The familiar Concealed Light had returned! It was like one of Concealed Light’s old guides, long-winded and down to the finest detail, but this time, Ye Xiu needed instructions like this, so he immediately gave out a series of loud praises.

“Then I’ll keep going.” Concealed Light spoke as he focused again.

“Come look at this.” Ye Xiu immediately called Wei Chen over.

After all, Wei Chen was the researcher for this project. He had a strong impression and understanding of the data he had gathered. When he came over to see Concealed Light's guide, he couldn't help but feel curious about it. It turned out that everything Wei Chen had described in the draft was turned into data by Concealed Light. Most important of all, all the logical relationships between the triggering requirements were clearly listed out.

Wei Chen had originally formatted it like this, but that was through experience and intuition. After being sorted out by Concealed Light, it had become cold hard fact.

"You go try it?" Wei Chen couldn't wait to find out the results.

"Mm, everyone will try it." Ye Xiu spoke and called Steamed Bun and Tang Rou over. The parts that Concealed Light had just sorted out was coincidentally the content for quests in the normal servers.

There were a lot of quests in Glory. If it was just for gaining experience and levelling up, then there were too many quests in the game to finish. Glory wasn't just a game anymore either. The experienced players had found out the most efficient ways to level up. The quests were picked out logically, so almost everyone would do the same quests.

The situation in the new servers were better. After all, not everyone would check a guide before they played the game. Some players liked to find their own way and find their own quests to do because there was plenty of content in the game.

Tang Rou and Steamed Bun weren't enthusiastic about quests. Tang Rou simply had no interest in the quests at all. If not for the rewards from quests, such as stat or skill points, she wouldn't have done any of the quests. As for Steamed Bun, he did whatever he wanted and lacked planning. He might be clearing monsters, but when you called out "Steamed Bun, come for a quest", he would immediately come. Or perhaps, he was on such a quest, and when you called out "Steamed Bun, come join us for a dungeon run", he would instantly drop his quest for the dungeon.

The data that Wei Chen had obtained was important in creating a character. Skill points decided the level of a skill, which greatly influenced a character's strength in battle, so when Wei Chen investigated such matters, Ye Xiu didn't care whether it was useful or not, he first checked what the quests were. The required quests were removed.

After all, these quests weren't daily quests. It couldn't be done again if it had already been completed once. Otherwise, Wei Chen didn't need to investigate so much. He could just research one quest and keep repeating it. Besides, if skill points were awarded just by completing quests repeatedly, then it wouldn't be an issue in the first place. With this many players, there wouldn't be anymore secrets that hadn't been found for repeatable quests.

But now, after passing through the hands of Concealed Light, this material had become more realistic and accurate. They had really reached the pinnacle by investigating the game to such a point. To surpass this, one would have to directly alter the game, and that would be considered hacking.

Chapter 625 - Worry

The three aspiring pro players Tang Rou, Steamed Bun, and Ye Xiu still didn't have max leveled characters yet.

Tang Rou's Soft Mist was the highest among the three at Level 69. She would be considered a high level player in the tenth server, but she couldn't compare to the Club guilds, who had their characters levelling 24/7. The first batch of max leveled characters in the tenth server appeared at the beginning of April. Usually, it wouldn't be until mid-April when the first max leveled characters appeared in a new server. The reason that the tenth server had their first batch of characters come out before then was because of the huge exp rewards given out by the Christmas event.

Relying on the advantage gained from the Christmas event, the first batch of characters reached Level 70 ahead of schedule. Afterwards, the Club guilds worked hard to level their characters, keeping up the same leveling speed as usual.

Tang Rou played a lot more than the vast majority of players, but she could only play two thirds of what the Club guilds could play with their 24/7 leveling. In the end, she was left further and further behind with each passing day. It was only until today that she made it to the final step before Level 70.

Steamed Bun Invasion was Level 68. He was only one level behind Soft Mist, but in reality, he hadn't been able to close the distance that had been made during the Christmas event. The amount of experience needed for a Level 60 character was very different compared to the amount of experience needed for a Level

30 character. Even though it was only a one level difference, the experience disparity was huge. It would take Steamed Bun Invasion several more days than Soft Mist to reach Level 70.

In comparison, Ye Xiu's Lord Grim had a very difficult time leveling in the Heavenly Domain. The advantage he had established during the Christmas event had quickly been whittled away by Steamed Bun Invasion, but after the short break at Level 55, Lord Grim's leveling speed soared. First of all, Ye Xiu was much more skilled than Steamed Bun Invasion. Secondly, the Heavenly Domain was much more generous in rewarding experience, so leveling there was naturally faster than levelling in the normal servers. Thus, because of the Christmas event Lord Grim had pulled a distance away from Steamed Bun Invasion, who eventually caught up and surpassed him. Later, he started catching up to Steamed Bun Invasion..... Currently, Lord Grim was Level 66, just two levels behind Steamed Bun Invasion. Their level difference was mostly because of the time that Ye Xiu had spent on Unrivaled Super Hottie. During that time, Lord Grim hadn't been levelled.

In truth, apart from Lord Grim, the levels of their characters had never been an issue. Lord Grim was an unspecialized and a max leveled unspecialized couldn't be bought. At best, he would be able to get a Level 50 account. As for Tang Rou and Steamed Bun, there were only advantages and no disadvantages to have them personally level their own characters to max because they were still new to the game.

At present, things couldn't be better having these clean accounts with Wei Chen's skill book guide. If Chen Guo's Chasing Haze came, she might have already done some of these quests. Even if

she knew how to get better rewards from these quests, she would no longer have the chance to earn them.

When Ye Xiu gave the small portion that Concealed Light had interpreted so far to Tang Rou and Steamed Bun, Chen Guo was naturally very happy to receive a copy of her own too. Afterwards, she got on her Chasing Haze and returned to the normal server to start following the guide.

Ye Xiu wasn't in a hurry though. He logged out of his game and ran over to Steamed Bun's side.

Steamed Bun was staring at the document that had been given to him with his brows furrowed. After awhile, he finally noticed that Ye Xiu was standing next to him.

"It's so complicated." Steamed Bun said.

"It just has a lot of words. It's really not that complicated." Ye Xiu said.

"Concealed Light talks too much nonsense!" Steamed Bun sighed. He probably didn't care that Concealed Light was a math genius, who would very likely be getting his PhD in math at a very young age. He still regarded him as a little kid.

"Go try it out!" Ye Xiu said.

"I was just about to." Steamed Bun had his character head to the

location of the first quest in the guide.

Ye Xiu didn't walk away. Instead, he continued to watch Steamed Bun.

It was very wise for Ye Xiu to stay with Steamed Bun. Not long after accepting the quest, he had begun deviating from the guide.

"Where are you going?" Ye Xiu didn't realize it at first. He thought that Steamed Bun had gotten lost, so he asked.

"Hm? Aren't we going to fight Frank?" Steamed Bun said.

"You're going to duel him already? There's two steps before the duel that you haven't done yet!" Ye Xiu said.

"Really?" Steamed Bun looked back towards the guide and after reading for a long time he said: "Oops. I skipped a line."

"You skipped three lines?" Ye Xiu said.

"There are too many words……" Steamed Bun's defense was reasonable. After thinking about it for a bit, Ye Xiu felt that it really was an issue and not just an excuse.

Steamed Bun read those three lines again very carefully and then asked excitedly: "What happens if I don't do these in order and just go and duel Frank?"

“We can try it next time. For now, let’s follow the guide.” Ye Xiu lied. At this point, he was too afraid to let Steamed Bun do anything on his own. Sure enough, having Steamed Bun do such a precise and mechanical task was very suspenseful. Steamed Bun’s thought process far surpassed what an ordinary person could think of.

“Okay!” Steamed Bun listened to Ye Xiu’s suggestion and followed the guide.

“How’s it going?” Wei Chen was clearly very concerned with the results. He put down his work and also came over to watch.

Ye Xiu didn’t say anything. He continued to pay attention to each and every one of Steamed Bun’s movements. Wei Chen went over to Tang Rou’s side to watch.

“Almost there!” It was almost the last step, when there would be a chance for a skill book to drop. Wei Chen started to get anxious.

Even Tang Rou, who had only played Glory for five months, knew the value of skill books. After all, she played on her own character every day and understood the importance of skills. She had a good understanding of how big a difference an extra skill point could make.

Now that they had reached the final step, Tang Rou paused for a bit before completing it.

The rewards came out. Tang Rou and Wei Chen were both disappointed. The skill book that they had hoped for didn't drop.

"Did we make a mistake?" Wei Chen said.

"Be patient. It was never guaranteed that a skill book would drop, right? The guide that Concealed Light had created was based on the framework that you had provided, no? Even if we follow it exactly, luck is still needed. Concealed Light never said it was guaranteed. He said that it was better than your original method by 17.481%. In the end, the probability of one dropping is still only 34.314%. It's not that high, so it's normal that it didn't drop." Ye Xiu said.

"Are there any guaranteed drops that we can try?" Wei Chen was very anxious. In reality, he was still worried about Excellent Era getting relegated. Wei Chen wasn't like Tang Rou or Steamed Bun. They were still new and didn't understand the vast difference between their own skill and Excellent Era's. On the other hand, Wei Chen understood it well and couldn't relax. He was also very stressed out right now.

"There aren't any in the guide so far. There might be some later. Shh, we're almost there too." Ye Xiu said.

Under Ye Xiu's supervision, Steamed Bun was about to reach the final step too. Here, Steamed Bun showed his cool-headedness. He had his character jog over and turn in the quest. Wei Chen couldn't even look.

“Did it drop?” When Wei Chen turned back, he hastily asked.

“No.” Ye Xiu shook his head in disappointment.

“So unlucky!” Wei Chen was gloomy.

“Don’t panic. There are more chances, no?” Ye Xiu said.

“But we’ll never be able to get this 20 point skill book again.” Wei Chen shook his head.

“Old Wei!” Ye Xiu shouted.

“What?” Wei Chen was still depressed.

“It seems like you really need to go across the street and break a few of Excellent Era’s windows to calm down.” Ye Xiu said. He had told Chen Guo that she didn’t need to be worried about Wei Chen because he would be able to adjust himself, but Wei Chen didn’t act like he had expected. Wei Chen was constantly stressed and very unlike what an experienced player should act like. These past few years of reclusion had stifled Wei Chen. Suddenly, he had been presented with an ambitious goal and couldn’t control his excitement, but the more passionate he was about it, the more worried he became. This type of state of mind would negatively affect his performance.

“Mm, I’ll go smoke a cigarette.” Wei Chen didn’t retort. He took out a cigarette and went outside to smoke. Even he knew that his current behavior was abnormal. However, something like emotions couldn’t be controlled so easily.

“Little Tang, keep going! Help me watch Steamed Bun too.” Ye Xiu said.

“I’ll help!” Chen Guo got up and prepared to be Steamed Bun’s nanny for doing quests. Steamed Bun really needed someone to take care of him while he completed these quests.

Ye Xiu nodded his head and went out the door. He saw Wei Chen standing at the window, smoking and staring blankly out the window.

Ye Xiu walked up and looked outside too. Excellent Era’s logo stood out clearly. It was probably incomparably unsightly in Wei Chen’s eyes.

“What do I do? I can’t help but be nervous.” Wei Chen said.

“You’re too worried.” Ye Xiu said.

“How can I not be worried? That’s Excellent Era!” Wei Chen said.

“Yeah. It’s just Excellent Era. You’ve never met them?” Ye Xiu said.

“I’ve met them. And that was during Excellent Era’s golden era, but I’m also much worse compared to the me from the past!” Wei Chen said.

“What about you now? You have strengths now that you didn’t have before.” Ye Xiu said.

“Age?” Wei Chen laughed mockingly.

“That’s just one.” Ye Xiu said.

“Oh? There’s more?’ Wei Chen was surprised. He thought Ye Xiu would console him by telling him about one of his experiences.

“The person who crushed you in the past is now your teammate.” Ye Xiu said.

Wei Chen turned his head to look at Ye Xiu and then continued to look out the window: “Tch, that’s what I’m worried about!”

“I’ve never viewed Excellent Era like this before.” Ye Xiu looked out the window.

“In what way?”

“Viewed them as an opponent that I have to defeat.” Ye Xiu said.

Chapter 626 - The Character With The Most Skill Points

Opponents that must be defeated.

When Ye Xiu said these words, he didn't grind his teeth or give a determined look. He seemed as calm as ever.

"Yes! They must be defeated." Wei Chen followed, but he wasn't calm at all. He said these words fiercely and crushed his cigarette on the window sill.

"It doesn't matter what type of tricks Excellent Era uses. We have to beat them regardless!" Wei Chen might have been talking to himself. He encouraged himself to not be scared of anything anymore.

At that moment, the door to the practice room suddenly opened. Chen Guo rushed out excitedly and yelled: "It dropped! It dropped!!!

"Oh? That quickly?" Ye Xiu and Wei Chen were pleasantly surprised.

"Yeah, the quest this time wasn't as long. The two of them quickly finished it." Chen Guo said.

"Who got it?" Ye Xiu asked.

“Both of them.” Chen Guo said.

“F*ck, that punk is really amazing!” Wei Chen said as he rushed into the practice room. Ye Xiu looked back at Excellent Era and sucked in a deep breath before gently extinguishing his cigarette.

When he walked back into the practice room, the atmosphere was naturally joyful.

The second quest in the guide was fairly short, so the results soon came out. Both Tang Rou and Steamed Bun had obtained a 25 point skill book.

“Let me see, let me see.” Ye Xiu hastily walked over.

“What’s there to see? They already used them.” Chen Guo said.

“I wonder how many people would be jealous if they knew that they got a skill book this easily!” Ye Xiu sighed. Afterwards, he didn’t forget to ask Chen Guo: “How’s it going on your end?”

Chen Guo’s face turned ugly: “I’ve already completed these quests before.”

“That’s too bad, but it doesn’t matter. There will always be more chances later. There will also be some quests that you haven’t done yet too.” Ye Xiu encouraged her.

“I hope so!” Chen Guo said.

Ye Xiu then asked Wei Chen: “I remember that you said the accounts in your group all had around 4700 skill points, right?”

“Pretty much!” Wei Chen answered.

“The methods that you used weren’t as good as the ones that Concealed Light came up with!” Ye Xiu said.

“But getting drops by chance is never definite.” Wei Chen said.

“That’s true. Have you ever thought of calculating how many possible skill points that could be obtained if everything went your way?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Of course. 1650 skill points.” Wei Chen immediately answered. This number included his many years of work and studying and he was very proud of it.

“Oh, and your friends have around 4700 skill points total. The base number of skill points is 4000, so you got around 700 skill points through these skill books. If that’s the case, then with your original method, your probability of getting a skill book was around 50%.” Ye Xiu said.

“Hey hey, how come everything that comes out of your mouth is

so shallow! 4700 points is still an incredible result, okay? Apart from pro player accounts, do you know how many people in the game have over 4700 skill points? With the amount of skill points that our characters have, our characters are worth a lot." Wei Chen said.

"Then hurry up and sell them. In any case, you guys are blacklisted by the big guilds anyways." Ye Xiu said.

"Tch, it's been so long. We fell from their sights a long time ago." Wei Chen said. This was because of a boss fight. Wei Chen had led his friends and caused chaos amongst the top guilds. Because of this, the top guilds chased after them like crazy. In the end, Ye Xiu had given them the accounts that he had won in a bet, allowing them to continue playing. A long time had already passed since then. It was more than long enough for guilds to forget about them, let alone the top guilds. These Club guilds were very busy. How could any of them have the time to keep chasing down a small team of players? These Club guilds were massive. Everyday, their main guild and branch guilds had tons of problems to deal with. If every single issue was never let go of, the guilds would go crazy.

As a result, once Wei Chen's group escaped after provoking the top guilds, the top guilds kept one eye open, while keeping the other closed. They might run into each other. If they remember, then they might kill them in the passing, but they definitely wouldn't send a specialized group tasked with hunting them down.

"Are you still planning on using that Warlock?" Ye Xiu asked.

"The account's not bad." Wei Chen said.

“Apart from skill points, what’s the difference between accounts.” Ye Xiu said.

“Their names are different!” Steamed Bun answered.

“Their appearances are different too.” Chen Guo added. She placed a lot of importance on appearances.

“Okay…..” Ye Xiu nodded his head. He didn’t bother arguing because he knew that Wei Chen didn’t care about these areas.

“He he.” Wei Chen laughed evilly.

“How many skill points does your account have?” Ye Xiu suddenly seemed to have realized something.

“He he, which character in Glory has the highest number of skill points?” Wei Chen suddenly asked.

“Han Wenqing’s Desert Smoke, 4880 skill points.” Ye Xiu said. He seemed to know where Wei Chen was heading with his words.

“Correct. Desert Smoke has 40 more points than your One Autumn Leaf, right?” Wei Chen didn’t hurry.

“Right, how many skill points does your character have?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Ha ha, not much. It only has 4920 skill points, that’s all. It has 40 more points than Desert Smoke, 80 more points than One Autumn Leaf, 90 more points than Swoksaar, so my Windward Formation is, in fact, the character with the most skill points in Glory!” Wei Chen said delightedly.

“Your luck is pretty good.” Ye Xiu sighed. Wei Chen’s Warlock must have relied on his method to get all of these skill points. After all, as long as he had luck on his side, even if his method wasn’t as good, he would still be able to get a lot of extra skill points. As a result, while the other characters had around 4700 skill points, he was lucky and got 4920 skill points. Wei Chen’s methods could obtain a total of 1650 points. If one had insane luck, then one could even obtain the maximum amount of skill points in Glory and have extra leftover.

“But there’s still 80 points of room to improve. You’re willing to give those up?” Ye Xiu asked.

“You guys try first. I’ll wait and see before I do anything.” Wei Chen calmly said.

Ye Xiu didn’t urge him. Tang Rou and Steamed Bun continued to quest. Steamed Bun was being supervised by Chen Guo, so Ye Xiu also ran over to try it out for himself.

Lord Grim’s return to the tenth server immediately spread around in Happy. The top guilds were naturally terrified. But after seeing his level and knowing that Lord Grim wasn’t Level 70 yet,

they relaxed slightly. Last month, the top guilds already had Level 70 guilds, so they currently held the records for the Level 70 dungeons. Even if the records for the dungeons below Level 70 were crushed, the player base was no longer focusing on them, so the top guilds could tolerate it. However, they then thought of how Lord Grim had casually snatched a wild boss last time he came. This loss was even worse than losing a dungeon record. The top guilds didn't dare be negligent and informed all of their players: if you ever see Lord Grim, report his actions to the guild.

After nearly half a year, the Club guilds in the tenth server had expanded greatly. Lord Grim's existence during the initial stages had suppressed them significantly. All of them had suffered at one point. None of them were able to establish their power amongst the new player base until Lord Grim left to the Heavenly Domain. Only then could the Club guilds flip over and start singing. From then on, they could compete without having anyone step all over them.

The more time passed, the weaker the influence Lord Grim had in the tenth server. The top guilds expanded like crazy. As the players played Glory, they began paying attention to the pro scene and had their own favorite team and pro players. Thus, the advantage that the Club guilds possessed finally appeared. They could attract their fans to join. They didn't need any reason other than their name.

But at the same time, because of this reason, the performance of the team in the Pro Alliance would directly affect their respective guild's development, especially among the popular mass. The new players had only just begun paying attention to the pro scene, so they didn't have many feelings for the past glory of the current

teams. What they looked at was their current strength at the moment.

Through this reason, Samsara developed rapidly in the tenth server just like their team this season. Many of the new players started watching the Pro Alliance during the later half of the season, which just happened to be when Samsara began dominating the scene after the All Star Competition. Samsara shot up the rankings and their fans increased alongside the team's growth. Samsara's guild growth expanded swiftly, completely suppressing Blue Brook Guild, Herb Garden, and Tyrannical Ambition.

The most tragic Club guilds was naturally Excellent Dynasty. When the new players started paying attention to the Pro Alliance, Excellent Era stayed at the bottom until they were beautifully relegated. If someone new like Excellent Era for getting relegated, then that person would be a very strange person. No one in the tenth server had many feelings for Excellent Dynasty.

Chen Yehui had originally planned on making huge movements this season alongside the Club. He made preparations for the guild to shine in the tenth server. At the very beginning, he had sent more experts to help pioneer in the new server than the other guilds. He had wanted to use the opportunity while the new players didn't know much about Glory to show their guild's strength in order to attract their attention and establish a solid base. How could he have known that at this stage, he would run into Ye Xiu starting over again in the tenth server. It didn't matter that he had more experts. Ye Xiu was a God. Chen Yehui had even pulled over Liu Hao to help, but didn't he also get crushed?

His original plan had been destroyed by Ye Xiu. By the time Ye Xiu stepped into the Heavenly Domain with Lord Grim, the tenth server players now had a certain understanding of Glory and had begun paying attention to the pro scene. With Team Excellent Era's disgusting performances, when Guild Excellent Dynasty was recruiting players to join, they hated how they couldn't hide their guild's name.

Even if the players didn't know that Guild Excellent Dynasty and Team Excellent Era were related, the other Club guilds like Tyrannical Ambition, Blue Brook Guild, Herb Garden would help spread this type of common knowledge to the player base. Excellent Dynasty's start in the tenth server had been an utter disaster from start to finish.

Chapter 627 - Assembly Line

The top guilds prepared themselves for Lord Grim's return to the tenth server. Who knew what evil this God was planning on committing this time. All of the guilds from top to bottom were assigned to monitoring him. They swore that they wouldn't stop until they figured out what his intentions were for returning this time.

In reality, Ye Xiu was just here to do some quests. Getting involved with the guilds never even crossed his mind. When he arrived back in the tenth server, he still greeted everyone in Guild Happy though.

Without someone as mighty as Ye Xiu watching over them, Happy naturally had no way of contesting the various Club guilds, especially as the influence of the pro teams pervaded their way through the server. In fact, no player guild could compete against these Club guilds. Right now, Happy was developing like a normal guild. People came and left.

Chen Guo still managed the guild. Tang Rou and Steamed Bun could only provide their strength. For the guild affairs, the person who helped Chen Guo the most was the player, Horse Shooter, who had joined because he had been a fan of Su Mucheng. The other player who joined alongside Horse Shooter was Thousand Creations. Even though he was also an experienced player that had been in a top guild before, he was pretty much a lone wolf. He couldn't be relied on for matters regarding the guild. In the end, he was the same as Tang Rou and Steamed Bun, and could provide some strength when needed.

These four players were the highest level players in Happy. They couldn't compare to the crazy power leveling of the Club guilds, but amongst the player guilds, their levels were still considered very high. From this perspective, Happy couldn't compare to the Club guilds, but it was still much more powerful than the other regular player guilds. At the very least, they had a fairly robust guild storage system.

Seeing the guild storage system, Ye Xiu thought of Blue River. He asked Chen Guo about him and found out that Blue River hadn't logged on in a long time. His smurf's level had stopped there. When Ye Xiu checked his friends list, of the people he had interacted with, nearly all of his enemies and none of his friends were online!

Ye Xiu didn't greet them. He just chatted with his guild members in the guild chat while having his Lord Grim head over to the quest locations. Steamed Bun obviously participated in the guild chat. He said even more than Ye Xiu did, boasting wildly about him. Steamed Bun talked about Ye Xiu as if he were an all powerful entity, making Ye Xiu feel embarrassed to say anything in the chat anymore. Steamed Bun didn't stop and began talking about their team. Returning to the pro scene and winning the championships really was Ye Xiu's goal, but the problem was that Steamed Bun was brainlessly talking without any basis for it.....

Very few players in Happy were noobs who had just started playing Glory. So when the guild heard Steamed Bun's words, who would believe him? However, Steamed Bun was quite popular in Happy and many of them understood his personality, so quite a few of them played along, however, Steamed Bun was being

serious! As a result, anyone who saw Happy's guild chat would see it as absolutely ridiculous and that Happy was bragging and exaggerating about their own abilities.

The Club guilds had spies inside Happy. It was just that without Lord Grim, it wasn't any different from a normal player guild, so they didn't make trouble for Happy. The various top guilds were busy competing against each other and didn't have any plans on picking a fight with Happy. After a while, many of the spies stopped logging in, but now that Lord Grim had returned, the circumstances had vastly changed. All sorts of dead accounts suddenly popped up out of nowhere, observing Lord Grim's activities in the guild

At the same time, the players spread out around the leveling areas in the tenth server and constantly reported Lord Grim's movements to their guilds.

Ye Xiu wasn't thinking about any of this. He just went to the quest location, accepted the quest, and then started following the guide.

"He's doing quests!!" The players monitoring Lord Grim reported to their guilds.

"What quest is he running??" The higher ups asked one after another.

"It seems to be Ambitious Frank." The reporting players guessed.

Ambitious Frank?

Some of the guild leaders, who heard this quest's name, knew of it, while some didn't. For them, if the it wasn't a quest in a quest chain that helped them level up quicker, they wouldn't touch it. They might have some impression of this quest, but they didn't know why they had an impression.

As a result, everyone looked up the quest online. They browsed through numerous related pages to see if there was anything special about this quest.

Page after page after page……

The links on these pages all explained the quest and how to complete it. It was a very normal quest. There weren't any secrets involved.

Impossible! It couldn't be so simple.

The guilds affirmed.

Their analysis wasn't wrong. Ye Xiu obviously had a very good reason for returning to the normal server to do quests. However, this reason wasn't something others could think of.

"Keep monitoring him!" The guilds ordered as they continued to search for any mysteries to this quest.

During this time, Ye Xiu smoothly completed the quests. Fighting was troublesome though because the equipment that he had included in the upgrades of Myriad Manifestations Umbrella had been from the Heavenly Domain, so he couldn't bring it back into the normal server. The naked Lord Grim grabbed some equipment from the guild storage. Ye Xiu was accustomed to using the Myriad Manifestations Umbrella, so now that he had switched to a different weapon, it didn't feel comfortable to use.

The guilds were still trying to figure out this quest's mystery, when Ye Xiu finished the last part of the quest.

The quest rewards dropped. Ye Xiu checked the rewards and laughed out loud: "I got one."

Tang Rou and Steamed Bun hadn't gotten anything from this quest, but Ye Xiu got the 20 point skill book.

This quest had a 34.314% chance of dropping one. For a skill book, this was already an extremely high probability.

It had been ten years since Glory came out and there still hadn't been a single character with a maxed set of 5000 skill points. One could easily imagine how difficult it was to get skill books. After many years of research, Wei Chen was able to get a batch of characters with around 4700 skill points, but with Ye Xiu's understanding of Wei Chen, he knew that when he said around 4700 skill points, there were definitely fewer accounts with more than 4700 skill points than accounts with less than 4700 skill

points. It might have just been him having crazy luck to get 4920 skill points, while the others might all be below 4700 skill points.

If those were the results, it wasn't too special in Glory. If someone really wanted an account with 4700 skill points, it could still be bought with money.

But after Concealed Light and his professor cleared up Wei Chen's efforts, the probability of skill books dropping were even higher now. Even though Concealed Light didn't say exactly how much the probability went up, with the part that they have right now, it would definitely be higher than Wei Chen's original method, not lower.

A bunch of characters at that level would truly be the best, even in the pro scene. Let alone the limit of 5000 skill points, anything above 4900 skill points was enough to make all of the God characters kneel. There were quite a few characters in the pro scene with 4800 to 4900 skill points, but there weren't any with over 4900 skill points.

Currently, building characters with high skill points could only be found through luck, but for Ye Xiu's group? Through the years of effort from Wei Chen and analysis from extremely intelligent people like Concealed Light and his professor, they suddenly came up with an assembly line. If they manufactured a ton of high skill point characters, the account market in Glory would take a huge hit.

The value of an account was mainly based on its class, equipment, and skill points. The difference between different

classes wasn't much and equipment could always be bought, but skill points were different. If you had them, you had them. If you didn't have them, you didn't have them. If these high skill point characters were poured into the market, they would be of the utmost priority amongst buyers. As for other accounts, if they didn't have equipment that added skill points, they wouldn't be able to sell. Even if they had the right equipment, they might as well take off the equipment and buy a more powerful account.

Wei Chen's efforts weren't just for fun, nor were they just to strengthen his character. He had thought of all of these issues before. However, his results weren't too stable. Accounts with 4700 skill points weren't bad for accounts that had been accumulating skill points for ten years, but it wasn't anything too amazing.

As a result, he didn't immediately sell those accounts to make money. He wanted to find a more steady assembly line to increase the amount of skill points.

And now it had become a reality. The original goal was to solve the problem of their team's weak characters, but now couldn't they also make some money in the passing?

Seeing how Tang Rou, Steamed Bun, and Ye Xiu continued to easily get skill books, Wei Chen offered this suggestion.

Chen Guo was startled. She had been excited at how their team would have a bunch of powerful characters. She hadn't thought of making money by using such a method, but she was an experienced player after all. When Wei Chen made the suggestion,

Chen Guo immediately understood the opportunity.

"Not only are they extremely valuable, have you ever seen such an account on the market? If one actually came out, there would definitely be a huge bidding war. Of course, as the number of these accounts increase, the price will certainly lower, but don't forget that we have a complete monopoly over them! The market would be completely controlled by us." Wei Chen had clearly thought of doing this before and said a whole bunch of stuff.

"In your dreams. The game company wouldn't let that happen. I feel like they'll quickly figure out how these characters came about. Then, all they need to do is make some revisions to the code and our method will become useless." Ye Xiu said.

"You're right! That's why I haven't done it yet. I was waiting until this method worked well, so our profits would be maximized. That day has finally arrived!" Wei Chen grasped his fists.

"Then let me ask you, are you planning on creating a team or creating accounts to sell?" Ye Xiu asked.

Chapter 628 - Correct Line Of Thinking

“Mm, that’s a difficult question.” Wei Chen felt a bit awkward. In truth, selling accounts with high skill points had been his plan all along. Joining a team and returning to the pro scene was something that he had never expected to do, so when Ye Xiu suddenly asked him this question, Wei Chen had a hard time answering it.

“What I’m saying is that we should do both.” Wei Chen expressed.

“You’re so old already. Are you sure you can do it?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Earning money is never easy.” Wei Chen said.

“But right now, we’re at a very important preparation stage. With an opponent like Excellent Era facing us in the near future, are you sure you have time to do both?” Ye Xiu asked.

Wei Chen didn’t say anything for awhile: “How about we..... let it go for now?”

“It seems like to me that you need to be clear about this. Your account business would require a certain amount of time to start up. First, you’d need to find a batch of suitable accounts. If you directly buy a max leveled account, you don’t know which quests they’ve done completed. You would need to ask the sellers for more details and filter out the unsuitable characters. That would be too time-consuming and you don’t even know if you can find

characters that suit your needs."

"If it's finding suitable accounts, let's say we look for a studio to power level new accounts for us. In the old servers, it would only take three months or so to level them from 0 to 70 at the fastest. For a studio, the speed and price are dependent. If you require the fastest leveling speed, the initial cost would be much higher……"

"There's no need to be in such a rush!" Wei Chen said.

"You're not in a rush? Don't forget that the Challenger League starts in September. Even though skill points can't directly be checked through a character's profile page, by analyzing the equipment and strength of the skills, it isn't difficult to estimate the number of skill points that a character has. The greater the attention our team receives, the more likely the fact that our characters have high skill points will be revealed. When the secret gets exposed, there will certainly be a huge reaction to it. All the company needs to do is look up our characters and they'll know that we've completely figured out how to earn skill books by following a certain sequence of steps. If that happened, wouldn't it be too late?" Ye Xiu said.

"This." Wei Chen paused. Only now did he realize that his account business would conflict with the team's priorities.

Three months was the shortest amount of time possible to get suitable accounts.

Even after they got the accounts, they would still need to do a

bunch of quests to earn those skill points. These quests required a person to run them. The way to do these quests also had to stay a secret too, so they obviously couldn't have someone else farm for them.

"One more thing. If you want to buy suitable accounts, you can search for a studio and ask for however many you'd like. However, these accounts have special requirements and need to be leveled up at the time of the order. How many accounts are you planning on selling? 1000? There isn't a studio out there that has the type of manpower to level a thousand accounts in three months. Leveling in Glory requires manually doing it. Leveling an account to 70 in 3 months requires 24/7 non-stop playing. One character would need at least two players. How many studios do you know that have 2000 workers?" Ye Xiu asked.

"Oh right. Three months is the time it takes to level up an account from 0 to 70 using the fastest method. With your special requirements, the quests need to be left blank. Whether or not they can be leveled to 70 in three months is also another issue in and of itself." Ye Xiu said.

"And……"

"And your sister! Can you shut up for a moment?" Wei Chen interrupted Ye Xiu. He clearly realized that this was an issue and only one choice could be made. Doing both things at once clearly wouldn't work out.

Ye Xiu didn't continue speaking. Everyone understood Wei Chen's emotions right now.

Earning money by selling high skill point accounts had been his goal that he had been striving for all these years. Now they were telling him to make a choice. There was no way he would feel good right now.

“So.....”

“Stop being so noisy. Give me some to think.” Wei Chen interrupted Ye Xiu.

Ye Xiu still wanted to say something, but Chen Guo grabbed him. If this guy made a caustic remark right now, it would be too infuriating to see, so Chen Guo didn’t care what he planned on saying and stopped him.

The practice room was very quiet. Even Steamed Bun, who didn’t know what was going on, felt that the atmosphere was heavy, so he stayed silent like everyone else and stared solemnly at Wei Chen.

Wei Chen didn’t stop playing as he contemplated. He continued to tap his keyboard and click his mouse. He looked to be grinding his teeth before finally saying: “Okay! F*ck. This senior has decided not to go into the account business. To hell with it!!”

In the end, Wei Chen still chose the pro scene!

Wei Chen had only been a pro for two years, while these skill points had taken him nearly five years of his life.

For those two years, Wei Chen had carried his dreams with him, while in those other five years, he had carried his livelihood.

Looking at the options in front of him, Wei Chen quickly and decisively came to a decision. In the end, he chose the two short years despite knowing that this attempt might end up in failure again.

“Good, Old Wei is wise! We really can’t afford to go into the account business right now!” Ye Xiu applauded.

“Go to hell! If we don’t win the championships, you’d better compensate this senior for his losses!” Wei Chen cursed.

“Losses? What losses?” Ye Xiu asked.

“I gave up on such a big business opportunity. If it’s not a loss, then what is it?” Wei Chen was furious.

“This business would require a lot of time regardless. It also has high initial costs and isn’t something that can go on for a long time. The company just needs to come out with an update and it will undermine everything you worked so hard for. It really isn’t worth that much.” Ye Xiu said.

“You talk quite deftly!” Wei Chen wasn’t happy.

“I feel like the correct choice is to directly sell the guide.” Ye Xiu said.

“What did you say?” Wei Chen was surprised.

“Sell the guide.” Ye Xiu said.

“F*ck!” Wei Chen suddenly awoke with a start. He suddenly jumped up, walked around in a circle, and then suddenly turned towards Ye Xiu: “You beast!!”

“Generally speaking, monopolizing the method is the way towards a long term lifeline, but like I said before, this business won’t last very long. The company will break that lifeline, so you might as well just sell the method.” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re right! Why didn’t I think of it before!” Wei Chen yelled.

“If we do it like that, shouldn’t we tell Concealed Light?” Chen Guo asked.

“Oh, of course.” Ye Xiu had a rare expression of seriousness. This incident made him realize the power of intellectuals and naturally made him respectful towards them.

“How do we go about selling it? You’ve probably already thought of how, right?” Wei Chen said.

“The higher the demand, the higher the price.” Ye Xiu said plainly.

“Sell it to the Clubs?” Wei Chen thought.

The Clubs would gain the most benefits from strengthening their characters and would be willing to pay a high price to do so.

For a normal player, a max skilled character would only be able to make that player a bit stronger, but for a pro team, more skill points meant stronger skills, which could be the deciding factor in a match. In addition to that, the amount of profits from winning a match was on a completely different level than a normal player winning a match in the Arena.

“If that happens, everyone will have high skill characters.” Chen Guo sighed.

Originally, their team would have a bunch of 5000 skill point characters, while the highest amount for the other teams would be Tyranny’s Desert Smoke at 4880 points. Wouldn’t that be amazing? However, if everyone had 5000 skill point characters, then there advantage would be lost.

“Making other opponents stronger really doesn’t leave a good taste in my mouth!” Wei Chen sighed as well.

However, his greedy gaze betrayed him. Even though it didn’t leave a good taste in his mouth, he wouldn’t feel bad about taking

their money. He soon continued: “But it wouldn’t make them much stronger. Their characters aren’t far from the limit anyways, so it wouldn’t make too big of a difference.”

These words were to console himself. 100 to 200 skill points definitely wasn’t as insignificant as Wei Chen had said it was.

“They might not even be able to use the method. Look how famous the names of those famous characters are? With how valuable those names are, they might not replace those characters.”

Chen Guo said.

These words were also to console herself. God level accounts were famous and they might actually not be replaced just for this reason, but the other characters could be replaced, no? In any case, the strengths of the teams would increase greatly. It would definitely happen.

“Mm, you guys want money, but don’t want others to benefit. You guys are really demanding.” Ye Xiu said.

“Hey, having such desires is a beautiful thing, but we have to accept reality.” Wei Chen expressed.

“But I feel like this won’t be as beautiful as you imagine it will be.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why?”

“If we sell the method to the Clubs right now, my guess is that the Clubs will quickly group together and buy it once for the entire alliance.” Ye Xiu said.

“If that happens, the price will go down.” Wei Chen said.

“That’s why I feel that it’d be better to find one Club and then agree that they directly buy it out. If that happens, the advantage won’t spread to the entire Alliance. The money that we earn might not be lower than if everyone bought it together.” Ye Xiu said.

“You demon. I have to admit you’re a demon. Such an evil idea is something only a demon could come up with.” Wei Chen seemed like he was praising Ye Xiu.

“Then which Club do you plan on selling it to? Blue Rain? Tyranny? Samsara? I think Samsara is a good choice. They’re very ambitious and would probably buy it for the highest price.” Wei Chen said.

‘Samsara is a good choice, but I feel like they might not be the ones who need it the most.” Ye Xiu said.

“Then who?” Wei Chen was puzzled.

At this moment, Chen Guo suddenly jumped up and guessed Ye Xiu’s intentions: “Loulan Slash!!”

Chapter 629 - Why Should I?

“Loulan Slash? The rich guy who formed Team Heavenly Swords and is preparing to enter the Pro Alliance next season?” Wei Chen had kept up with the news, so he obviously knew someone as famous as Loulan Slash.

Last time, Guild Heavenly Justice had a duel of words with the other guilds in the forums and managed to win the support of many players. It was an incident that made even Wei Chen feel jealous.

“Yeah, he’s the perfect target.” Wei Chen thought about Loulan Slash’s background and immediately felt like Ye Xiu’s suggestion was very good.

Loulan Slash had money, but because his team was new, there were still huge differences between his team and the other pro teams that were difficult to make up for with money. Of course, if you insisted on it and recklessly threw money at the problem, then it could still be done. For example, those God level accounts might not necessarily be something that Club owners wouldn’t sell if the price was high enough, but the problem was that if you threw your money without any regard for the costs, it showed that you were planning on using money to solve everything. Outsiders wouldn’t know whether or not Loulan Slash had any plans on doing this sort of move, but no matter the case, Ye Xiu believed that a skill point guide was enough to make his heart thump. This was something that, no matter how much money you had, it wouldn’t be possible to obtain from anywhere else. Ye Xiu would be giving him an opportunity to buy it.

“Hurry up and contact him!” Wei Chen was already impatient.

“More like contact Concealed Light first.” Chen Guo reminded.

“Of course.” Ye Xiu calmly opened chat windows for Loulan Slash and Concealed Light on QQ.

Ye Xiu didn’t ask “are you here?” and left them a direct message saying what he needed to say. For Concealed Light, Ye Xiu told him that they were planning on selling this skill points guide and asked if he had any opinion on them doing so.

Concealed Light had been on the entire time. He had just been invisible. When he saw the message, he immediately replied in bewilderment: “Do what you want! What opinions would I have?”

“Hurry up and do what you want!” Wei Chen impatiently urged.

After Ye Xiu and Chen Guo gave him a disdainful look, Ye Xiu replied: “This guide is very valuable. After all, without your assistance, it wouldn’t have been possible to get it. You have the power to decide what we do with it!”

After Concealed Light read the message, he collapsed in shame: “I actually only did a bit of the work. Without Professor Zhang, it really wouldn’t have been possible.”

“Then shouldn’t we ask him? This has never been sold before, so I don’t really know the price, but seven figures shouldn’t be a problem.” Ye Xiu was worried that someone like Concealed Light, who stayed at home studying math wouldn’t know the value of this guide, so he gave this future mathematician a number.

But Concealed Light replied: “Are you asking me to get reprimanded!”

“What?” Ye Xiu and everyone else was startled.

“Professor Zhang is a world renowned mathematician. He’s never cared about money! Telling him about this would just bother him. Isn’t that just going to make him angry?” Concealed Light replied.

“Then what’s important to him?” Ye Xiu asked.

But the answer made everyone want to cry.

“Scientific development, advancement of humanity.” Concealed Light replied.

“How shameful!” Wei Chen looked up at the sky and let out a deep sigh.

“And we still want to talk about money with him?” Chen Guo was also ashamed.

If you said this to a normal person, that person would definitely think you were joking, but the situation was different. For a scholar like Zhang Yichun, any results that he came out with could be something that advanced mankind, so it really wasn't a joke. It was a fact that made Ye Xiu and the others crazy.

"Then we'll deal with it." Ye Xiu replied.

"Sure." Concealed Light replied.

"Ai ai ai!" Wei Chen sighed repeatedly at this reply: "Famous scholars truly think differently from normal people! Their minds aren't something that little people like us can understand. It's best if we didn't make trouble for that senior. We'll just go at it blindly!"

It was a classic example of someone gaining a favor and calling it a disfavor. Everyone gave him a disdainful look, but didn't say anything because Loulan Slash had replied.

Ye Xiu and Loulan Slash didn't immediately start negotiating the price. Instead, Ye Xiu asked Loulan Slash how things were going for him.

"We're busy improving ourselves so we don't lose face when the time comes." Loulan Slash replied honestly. Don't look at how Team Heavenly Swords seemed incomparably confident, laughing at all the Clubs to build up fans. In terms of actual strength, Loulan Slash and his team clearly knew where they were at after several

interactions and exchanges with Ye Xiu.

If they hadn't met Ye Xiu, they might really have taken their arrogant words to the public as the truth.

Fortunately, they met Ye Xiu. They still built their fanbase through their arrogant words, but Loulan Slash didn't dare to be arrogant over their actual strength. Their team was practicing hard and had lowered their goal by a lot. Before they had met Ye Xiu, they thought that they would be a very competitive team. Now, their goal had been changed to not lose too much face. Others who heard their actual goal might think they were being modest, but Ye Xiu knew that Loulan Slash was being sincere. "How are your accounts?" Ye Xiu asked.

"They're okay!" Loulan Slash replied vaguely.

"How many skill points do each of your characters have?" Ye Xiu began to move towards the main subject.

Loulan Slash saw the question and was surprised. He took some time to reflect on it. He clearly knew that this God wasn't chatting with him because he was bored, but because he had a purpose in mind. This sudden question must have something to do with this purpose. Skill points truly was something that Loulan Slash couldn't do much about. Did Ye Xiu have some way of resolving this problem?

After thinking for a bit, Loulan Slash became excited, but still calmly replied: "Skill points hm? Not bad I'd say. Our characters

have been pretty lucky, so we have a lot of skill points."

"Ha ha, don't tell me your accounts all have maxed skill points!" Ye Xiu said.

"How could that be! Are there are any characters in the entire game with maxed skill points?" Loulan Slash was probing Ye Xiu, but he was starting to become amazed because he had a feeling as to what Ye Xiu's intentions were.

"There haven't been any, but now maybe not!" Ye Xiu said.

"You have such an account?" Loulan Slash questioned.

"It's very likely." Ye Xiu said.

"Likely?"

"Mm, because it still depends on luck, so it isn't completely guaranteed." Ye Xiu replied.

"What do you mean luck?" Loulan Slash couldn't pretend any longer. Let alone a character with maxed skill points, there weren't even any with over 4900 skill points. Characters with 4800 skill points were usually famous stars in the pro scene. It wasn't by chance that these characters became famous. Having such a high number of skill points was an important deciding factor in these pro games.

The characters used by Loulan Slash's team didn't have a low number of skill points. They had between 4700-4800 skill points, which was quite decent in the pro scene, but there was still a gap between their characters and the top characters, let alone a character with maxed skill points.

If you had that many skill points, then that was how much you had. What did it have to do with luck? Loulan Slash couldn't understand, so he asked this question.

"To tell you the truth, I have a method of getting skill points. The very first thing I thought of was that you might need it. Isn't that kind of me?" Ye Xiu replied.

"Very kind." Loulan Slash replied, but he was bitterly laughing in his heart. He wasn't stupid. He understood what Ye Xiu was getting at. The very first thing Ye Xiu thought of was him. That wasn't kindness. Ye Xiu clearly wanted his money. However, Loulan Slash didn't care because he needed it. If someone could provide him with a solution, he would happily take them up on that offer.

After replying "Very kind", Loulan Slash didn't say anything else. He wanted to wait until the other side came out with his offer.

But after waiting and waiting, there was no reply. Loulan Slash was sad! He wanted to know the other side's price and start negotiating from there, but the other side was truly fierce. Ye Xiu pretended like he was dead, putting on a do-you-want-it-or-not

appearance.

Loulan Slash wanted to cry. Ye Xiu was telling him that he couldn't be like this.

Helpless, Loulan Slash could only start the conversation: "What type of method is it?"

"It's a certain way of completing quests. I can guarantee that there's a high chance of obtaining skill books as a reward." Ye Xiu replied quickly. He had clearly been sitting in front of his computer the entire time! He had purposely pretended to be dead, but Loulan Slash didn't have a choice!

"How new? I've never heard of it before." Loulan Slash had ambitions to flourish in the pro scene and had obviously put a lot of effort into researching skill points, but he had never heard of this method before.

"Of course you haven't. An old comrade of mine sacrificed much of his youth bitterly researching it before getting these results." Ye Xiu said.

"I see. What are your plans?" Loulan Slash asked.

"My plan is to see if you have any plans." Ye Xiu replied.

"Okay!" Loulan Slash said weakly, "Let's get to the point. If you really can get characters with maxed skill points, then I obviously

need them very much.”

“I thought so too.”

“Give me a price. I’ll need nine.” Loulan Slash said.

“Nine?”

“If I need more, I’ll look for you!” Loulan Slash said.

“Why not just directly buy the guide itself?” Ye Xiu replied.

“You’re willing to sell it?” Loulan Slash was surprised.

“Why not?” Ye Xiu asked back.

Loulan Slash replied: “But why should I buy the whole guide? I only need enough characters for my team.”

Chapter 630 - New Goal

Why should I?

When Loulan Slash asked this question, it was Ye Xiu's turn to become dazed.

Why should I? Ye Xiu had helped Loulan Slash think of a reason, but his reasoning hadn't matched Loulan Slash's.

"You're too polite....." Ye Xiu replied.

Indeed, Ye Xiu's side felt like Loulan Slash was being too polite. Why would you not just straight up buy the guide, and instead settle for the next best thing and only buy a batch of accounts?

"How am I being polite?" Loulan Slash didn't understand. His line of thinking was clearly different from what Ye Xiu had analyzed his thinking to be.

"If you have the guide, you can make however many accounts you'd like." Ye Xiu explained.

"Ha ha, wouldn't buying the guide be much more expensive though? I don't need that many accounts, just ten is enough." Loulan Slash answered back.

"It would actually be more difficult for us to get those accounts to

you rather than give you the guide itself.” Ye Xiu said.

“So you’re saying that if I want to buy it, I have to buy the guide at a high price?” Loulan Slash asked.

“Pretty much.” Ye Xiu said.

“If that’s the case, you’ll need to give me some time to think about it.” Loulan Slash replied.

If he had to think about it, then it meant that he was leaning towards rejecting the offer and only had a bit of leeway remaining. If he was seriously considering it, he would have at least asked for the price. However, Loulan Slash didn’t even ask about the price and had jumped straight to considering it. This wasn’t a good sign for Ye Xiu’s side.

“If this had been us previously, we would have bought it without any hesitation. We would have bought it out too, so that no one else would be able to get it and guarantee our advantage over the other teams.” Loulan Slash didn’t hide his reasons and started discussing with Ye Xiu.

“Then what about now?”

“Luckily we bumped into you! You helped us realize that our original ideas had been careless. With just our skill level alone, we thought we would be able to immediately compete with those powerhouses. We were too ignorant and narrow-minded, so we

decided to do things realistically. We'll first establish a solid position in the pro scene before doing anything. Of course we need characters with high skill points, but any player would want a character like that. The current us isn't thinking of expending all of our efforts to weaken our opponents. Even if we do weaken them a bit, it wouldn't change our overall situation too much. Improving our actual skill is the most stable way of improve our chances. We aren't thinking of doing anything else at the moment." Loulan Slash was very honest and showed his gratefulness towards Ye Xiu.

Ye Xiu read the message and could only force a smile: "Then good luck!"

"Thank you. If you can provide accounts with high skill points, contact me at any time. The price won't be a problem." Loulan Slash said.

"Understood." Ye Xiu replied. He turned around and forced a smile at Wei Chen and Chen Guo. Their first plan had failed. It turned into selling accounts. The price for accounts would still be considerable, but compared to their original plan, it was still a huge difference.

"Then we're going to give up just like this?" Wei Chen wasn't willing.

"There's nothing we can do. His line of thinking is completely different from ours." Ye Xiu said.

“I can see that. I could also tell that the reason his line of thinking is different is all because of you!” Wei Chen accused him.

“Life is full of twists as you can see.” Ye Xiu said.

“What do we do now?” Wei Chen said.

“It looks like we can only look for another pro team to sell it to.” Ye Xiu said.

“Samsara?” Wei Chen asked.

“The ambitious Samsara is a very suitable target.” Ye Xiu said.

“Samsara will be in the playoffs. We have to hurry up and sell them our guide beforehand. Their price will definitely be a lot higher.” Wei Chen said.

“There are still two weeks. I don’t know if Concealed Light will be able to arrange everything by then.” Ye Xiu thought and looked for Concealed Light on QQ to check how long it would take.

“Hm? Are we in a rush?” Concealed Light asked.

“Yeah!”

“I’ll try to finish it in a week. “Concealed Light estimated.

“Good luck!”

“Time isn’t an issue.” Ye Xiu turned around and spoke, “As long as we can get the guide ready, Samsara can easily upgrade their characters in two days.”

“Then let’s contact Samsara?” Wei Chen asked.

“There’s no hurry! Wait for Concealed Light to finish first and we’ll personally take a trip to City C!” Ye Xiu said.

“Wait, did you not think about an issue!” Chen Guo suddenly interrupted.

“What?” Ye Xiu looked at her.

“If Samsara suddenly won the championships with a bunch of max skilled characters, wouldn’t that attract more eyes towards this method? The game company would definitely notice it. If they saw through the process and came out with an update getting rid of it, wouldn’t that be trouble for us too? The characters that we have now will be upgraded in time, but what about the others? Our team won’t just have these four characters, right?” Chen Guo said.

“Oh, don’t worry about that. Samsara is a pro team and their characters are already quite good. I’m guessing that all of them have at least 4700 skill points. If we give them the guide, we’ll only be helping them push towards that final hurdle. As long as they

don’t run too many quests, the game company won’t find out so easily.” Ye Xiu said.

“But what if they’ve already done the quests and have to create new accounts?” Chen Guo had a lot of thoughts.

“New accounts? If it’s a new account, it will take at least three months. Even pro teams won’t be able to go any faster than that. By that time, we’ll have a batch of characters too, so we won’t lose out.” Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo heard Ye Xiu’s explanation before finally relaxing. In the end, she only sighed: “But that means in the future, they’ll be stronger opponents!”

“Aren’t you looking down on Loulan Slash too much. Won’t they be getting stronger too?”

Ye Xiu said.

“It’s the difference between 1+1 = 2 and 9+1 = 10.” Chen Guo said.

“That’s the reason why Loulan Slash isn’t willing to buy it.” Ye Xiu sighed.

“Isn’t it because of you?” Wei Chen gave him a disdainful look.

“In any case, that’s our plan for now! Once Concealed Light

arranges everything, we'll make a trip to visit Samsara." Ye Xiu said.

"This time, if you don't sell it, don't come back." Wei Chen said.

Concealed Light's diligence didn't need to be said. He said one week, but on the fifth day, he had already completed the guide. He wrote it in a word doc and sent it over.

After receiving the guide, Ye Xiu skimmed through it and checked it every time Concealed Light sent a doc over.

As Concealed Light sent over parts of the guide, Ye Xiu, Steamed Bun, and Tang Rou continued to follow them. The skill points on Lord Grim, Soft Mist, and Steamed Bun Invasion continually shot up. The highest was Ye Xiu's Lord Grim because Soft Mist and Steamed Bun Invasion couldn't enter the Heavenly Domain yet, so there were a lot of quests that they couldn't complete yet. Ye Xiu's Lord Grim ran between the two servers and cleared out all the quests. His skill points rose like a rocket. His level wasn't max yet, so he couldn't do some of the high leveled quests yet. However, he already had maximized his potential skill points.

The guide increased the drop chances and Ye XIu's luck was quite good. Once he got 5000 skill points, Wei Chen became conflicted. His Windward Formation had done all these quests before, so he had no way of improving his character anymore. He didn't think that Ye Xiu would really be able to get all 5000 skill points.

If he didn't switch accounts, he would have less skill points. If he

switched accounts, his Windward Formation wouldn't have the chance of rising to the top! It made Wei Chen very depressed.

"I feel like we don't need to give Samsara everything."

Ye Xiu inspected the guide and got rid of a portion of it. In the end, he left enough for an additional 1000 skill points.

"Right now, they just need a way to have their characters increase by a level. If I just give them these, it'll be enough. There's no need to give them everything." Ye Xiu said.

Chen Guo supported this idea very much. Chen Guo's biggest hope was that they would keep the guide to themselves and no one else would have it. There was no other choice though, but it if they could give less of the guide to the other side, that was worthy of being happy about too.

"Then it'll just be these!" Ye Xiu looked at the remaining content, "I just hope that Samsara won't have done too many of these quests already! If so, this will be more than enough."

"Since their base is already so high, if they haven't already completed these quests, just a little bump should be enough."

Chen Guo said.

"Listening to you, we should get rid of another 500 points?" Ye Xiu said.

“Good good!” Chen Guo agreed.

‘Okay, you’ve been doing these quests too. How many points does your character have?” Ye Xiu asked.

“280 points.” Chen Guo said sadly.

“280 points and you’re saying it so sadly. I reckon that something like this has only happened in our room.” Ye Xiu sighed and then added: “Out of the 1600 skill points, you seriously only managed to get 280 points? The issue of them having already completed the quests is a serious problem. We should leave them some room for hope!”

Chen Guo listened and didn’t say anything more: “Then when will you be going?”

“The sooner the better!”

“I’ll take a look at the tickets there.” Chen Guo said. These sorts of expenses were naturally paid for by the boss.

“Do you know who to look for in Samsara? You’d better not get kicked out of the place immediately.” Wei Chen said.

“If you went, you would definitely get kicked out. How could I be like you?” Ye Xiu retorted.

“Will the plane tomorrow morning be okay?” Chen Guo checked the ticket and called out.

“Sure.” Ye Xiu nodded his head.

“What’s your ID number?”

Ye Xiu sent over his ID number on QQ to Chen Guo, who quickly finished up the rest of the preparations.

Chapter 631 - Visiting Samsara

The city's temperature in May was neither high nor low, and the air was humid and comfortable.

However, Ye Xiu was the type who stayed indoors for long periods of time, so his reaction towards the difference in the climate was quite slow. He didn't realize that there was any change. After arriving from the plane, he called for a taxi and went straight to Club Samsara, not even stopping at the hotel beforehand.

The unsuccessful trade with Loulan Slash caused Ye Xiu to be much more careful with the upcoming discussion. After discussing the issue with Wei Chen and the others again and again, they came to the conclusion that Samsara had no reason to reject their offer. Their intentions on becoming the champion this season was very obvious. It could be seen from their marketing during the two week break before the playoffs.

It was impossible for them to reject this guide for skill points. The only possibility was that they might refuse to buy it out completely. As for this problem, Ye Xiu had been discussing it with the team these past few days. If they didn't buy it out, it meant they would be letting Ye Xiu go to another team to sell the guide. If that were the case, then Samsara wouldn't have any advantage over the other teams. After thinking about it over and over again, everyone felt that the possibility of Samsara buying it out was the highest out of all the teams.

Ye Xiu would arrive at Club Samsara soon. Of course, he wasn't

planning on breaking through their front entrance. After all, he couldn't use his face as a pass. Wei Chen's worry wasn't for nothing. He had a high chance of being driven out by the security guards before even entering.

Ye Xiu made a call from a public telephone booth outside the Club and then paced back and forth in front of the entrance. Not long afterwards, a person jogged out from within the Club building and glanced around outside the gate. When Ye Xiu waved towards him, that person hurried over.

"Long time no see." The two greeted each other.

Tong Lin, an ex-pro gamer of Glory, was currently employed at the Club. He had retired three years ago and worked in Samsara Club's technology department.

The professional circle for Glory wasn't too big. There were around 200 people total. In the initial stages of the professional scene, the scale had been even smaller. There weren't even 20 teams and not all the teams had ten people, so at that time, there were even fewer people, so the pro gamers were much more familiar with each other. Ye Xiu had been in the scene from the very start until now, so it was evident that he knew everyone in it. It was just a matter of how deeply he knew everyone. Some people he only nodded his head at, while some he could chat well with.

Tong Lin belonged to the latter.

Although he wasn't a God, his love for Glory wasn't any less than

any other pro. After retiring and joining the technology department, he continued to work diligently and tirelessly. Ye Xiu contacted his old friend for his trip to bring in his message and enter the gate. Tong Lin was far from having the influence to make any decisions in the trade though.

As the two chatted, they walked through Samsara's entrance. With Tong Lin there, the security guards by the door didn't ask any questions. When Ye Xiu had previously been walking around the entrance, they had cautiously kept an eye on him. After all, the playoffs were coming up. They couldn't risk distracting the pro gamers, who were vigorously preparing and training for the upcoming competition. The Club's work requirements in various departments had become much more strict these past few days.

"What business do you have here? You were so secretive on the phone." Tong Lin asked as he guided Ye Xiu along.

"It's definitely something good for Samsara." Ye Xiu said.

"Ha ha, what good could you possibly bring to Samsara?" Tong Lin laughed.

"You'll know when I show it to you later." Ye Xiu said.

"Alright!" Tong Lin didn't ask any further. He directly brought Ye Xiu up to the Club's third level, which was where his office in the technology department was located.

“Tell me! What are you going to show me? I’m waiting!” After telling Ye Xiu to sit down, Tong Lin smiled.

“You have spare Glory account cards here, don’t you?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Would you believe me if I said no?” Tong Lin spoke, “What class do you need?”

“The class doesn’t matter, but the fewer quests completed, the better.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“We haven’t been keeping track of that.” Tong Lin said.

“Then just give me any two!” Ye Xiu said.

Tong Lin opened the drawer and randomly grabbed two account cards.

“Is here okay? Or do you want to head for the lab?” Tong Lin asked.

“Lab?” Ye Xiu laughed.

“That’s what everyone calls it. It’s a force of habit now.” Tong Lin explained.

“Here is fine!” Ye Xiu stood up and walked over. Tong Lin immediately stepped away from the computer and left the two cards there.

“These two accounts are yours or?” Ye Xiu casually picked one up and asked.

“Mine.” Tong Lin said.

“Then how lucky of you.” Ye Xiu smiled.

Tong Lin was still confused as Ye Xiu quickly logged onto the game. Ye Xiu didn’t care about what Tong Lin’s character was called, which server, which class, or what equipment he had. Ye Xiu only checked the character’s location and immediately looked up a direction to run towards while asking Tong Lin: “Do you still remember what sort of tasks this character has completed?”

“This…… I don’t really remember.” Tong Lin said.

“Then I’ll just try a few!” Ye Xiu said.

“What on earth are you trying to do?” Tong Lin asked.

“Don’t worry. You’ll know soon enough.” Ye Xiu kept him guessing without revealing anything. He controlled Tong Lin’s character, while sprinting towards a place that he remembered that had one of the select quests.

After talking to the NPC with the quest, it seemed like Tong Lin hadn't completed this quest before.

After seeing Ye Xiu accept the quest, Tong Lin hurriedly moved closer to look: "Which quest is this?"

Ye Xiu opened the quest's panel for Tong Lin to see the quest's name.

Tong Lin looked at it and tried to recall this quest in his head, but he couldn't remember anything odd about this quest. He then watched Ye Xiu continue to play. He followed the quest chain and completed it step by step.

"You came here to help complete quests for my account?" Tong Lin laughed.

"Don't get so worked up yet. What's worth the excitement has yet to come." Ye Xiu said.

"What are you trying to do? Stop hinting and just tell me!" Tong Lin was getting anxious!

However, Ye Xiu didn't hurry. In actual fact, he was afraid of making mistakes. After all, this had to be done precisely according to the calculations that Concealed Light and his mentor had made, so he couldn't be careless.

“Pay attention!!” At last, the quest had reached the last stage when Ye Xiu immediately called out to Tong Lin.

“I’ve been paying attention this whole time!” Tong Lin said from the side.

After clicking the character, the task was completed and a row of congratulatory words flashed by. Ye Xiu wasn’t let down. The skill book was rewarded. The task he chose to show obviously had a high succeeding rate. For this particular quest, after being analyzed over and over by Concealed Light and his mentor, they had found that there was a 57.258% chance of a skill book being dropped upon completion.

For skill books, a percentage like that was high enough to scare a person to death.

“Skill book!!!” Tong Lin was patient and had been paying attention the entire time. The reward that flashed by didn’t escape his eyes. He clearly saw these two words. He immediately realized that the skill book must have been what Ye Xiu had been hiding from him the entire time. Apart from this, there was nothing else to see.

“A skill book with 25 skill points, how about that? Aren’t you excited?” Ye Xiu started to open the inventory of Tong Lin’s character. A 25 skill point skill book was laying there.

“It wasn’t a coincidence?” Tong Lin’s mind started to churn.

“It was a coincidence, but the same time, it wasn’t.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“Stop with the suspense and mystery! Just tell it to me directly!” Tong Lin yelled.

“It’s a coincidence because the skill book isn’t guaranteed. It wasn’t a coincidence because I used a method for a skill book to have an increased chance at dropping. If not for me, I don’t know how many times you would have to complete this mission in order to receive this reward.” Ye Xiu said.

“Stand aside and let me see!” Tong Lin pushed Ye Xiu aside and controlled his character. He checked the inventory once again and confirmed that it was a skill book without a doubt. He scrolled through the records and confirmed that this skill book, was in fact, the reward from the previous task.

Soon afterwards, Tong Lin checked a website and found the quest. In the end, he couldn’t pick out any related information that connected the quest to a skill book.

“Don’t waste your time. We were only able to get this thanks to an old friend’s many years of research.” Ye Xiu said.

“Who?” Tong Lin hurriedly asked.

“Wei Chen.” Ye Xiu spoke.

“It’s that guy!” Tong Lin was also a pro gamer from the older generation. How could he not know the former captain of Team Blue Rain?

“What you’re saying is that he found a special way to complete certain quests that give a chance for a skill book to be rewarded?” Tong Lin was in the technology department, so he figured it out quite quickly.

“Correct.” Ye Xiu nodded.

“How high is the drop rate?” Tong Lin asked.

“Around 50%!” Ye Xiu said.

“How did you come up with this number?” Tong Lin asked.

“I might scare you to death by telling you the truth, so I shouldn’t tell you.” Ye Xiu said.

Tong Lin rolled his eyes: “If you don’t say it now, someone else will definitely ask about it later.”

Tong Lin was a senior figure in the industry. After figuring out how it worked, he immediately had a rough prediction of Ye Xiu’s intentions upon visiting Samsara.

“We have an outstanding student with us. He used his

mathematical knowledge and whatever to calculate this. You know that we wouldn't be able to understand that kind of stuff. In any case, we listened and did as we were told. We don't have the ability to perform large scale tests to confirm the drop rates. If you're interested, you can perform these tests at a later time. Don't you have a 'lab' or something?" Ye Xiu said.

"The drop rate isn't actually too important. What's important is its effectiveness. Do you know what I mean?" Tong Lin said.

"I understand." Ye Xiu smiled calmly: "I believe that it's effective."

"It only has a 50% chance of being rewarded. As long as it's not 100%, then it could prove to be ineffective." Tong Lin said.

"But this is only one quest, you wouldn't think that I would only take one task and excitedly run to Samsara to sell just this, did you?" Ye Xiu said.

"Then how many do you have?" Tong Lin asked.

"If you add all of the tasks together, it's worth an additional 1000 skill points!" Ye Xiu said.

"F*ck!" Tong Lin's eyes went wide. In the next second, he rushed over and grabbed Ye Xiu, fearing he would run away: "Go, go, go, let's go!"

“Go where?” Ye Xiu deliberately asked.

“Where do you think?” Tong Lin didn’t answer the obvious.

After dragging Ye Xiu out of his office, he went down from the third floor to the second floor and walked to the end of the building.

Midway through, they passed the practice room. A Samsara pro player was holding a cup of water and was walking loitering near the entrance of the practice room. When he saw Tong Lin come over, he naturally recognized him and politely called out “senior”. Tong Lin smiled and nodded, while he was grabbing onto a guy tightly as if he had caught a robber. That guy being grabbed was even walking in a weird way as a result. That guy also smiled and gave him a nod.

Who was this guy? Why did he answer me when I said “senior”? He seemed really familiar. Was he a waiter at a restaurant?

The pro player didn’t say anything, but he made a lot of guesses. Suddenly, he remembered who that person was. The surprise caused his hand to tip. The boiling water in the cup spilled out and the burn immediately caused him to loosen his grip.

“Pa!” A crisp sound was made as the cup shattered. The pro player was at a loss. He was still gazing at the silhouette that was being dragged away by Tong Lin.

After hearing the sound, Ye Xiu and Tong Lin turned back to take a look. After seeing that it was just a broken cup, they continued to walk. On the other hand, when the other pro players inside the practice room heard the noise coming from outside the door, they all came out to see what had happened. In the end, they only saw a pro player standing stupidly outside the door.

When they realized that it was only a cup being broken, everyone was about to leave, but before leaving, they saw the pro player lift his right hand and point at the silhouette that had already turned around the corner: “Ye..... Ye Qiu!!”

“What?” The pro players didn’t hear clearly.

“Ye Qiu. It’s Ye Qiu! I saw Senior Tong Lin dragging Ye Qiu away just a moment ago.”

“Senior Tong Lin, dragging Ye Qiu?” All the pro gamers were stupefied. As for Tong Lin, they obviously wouldn’t find anything strange with him, but Ye Qiu! Why would this guy appear at Samsara at this time? Their gossipping spirits had been kindled.

“Which way did they go?” Vice-Captain Jiang Botao asked.

“That way.” The pro player pointed.

“The manager’s office?” After turning that way in the hallway, there was nowhere else to go apart from the manager’s office.

“Let’s go have a look?” Jiang Botao turned his head and spoke to Zhou Zekai. They were the captain and vice-captain. At this age, only those with some status would be able go and have a look.

Zhou Zekai didn’t say anything yet, when the practice room phone rang. A pro player hurriedly ran over to receive it. He said a few words before hanging up. He ran over to Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao: “Captain and vice-captain, the manager is asking for you two to head over.”

Jiang Botao and Zhou Zekai looked at each other in the eye. Everyone thought that it had to be related to Ye Qiu’s visit. The two were prepared to go, when the phone rang again. The same person ran over to receive it, he hurriedly dashed out again to face Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao: “The manager says to bring your account cards with you.”

“Bring our account cards?” “What for?” Everyone made wild guesses. Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao didn’t understand, but nevertheless, they returned to the practice room and grabbed their accounts cards with them.

“Please enter!”

After knocking on the manager’s door, they heard the manager’s voice and entered. The manager wasn’t sitting in his office chair. In the guest sofa, he and Tong Lin sat there with another person in the middle.

“I don’t need to introduce them to you, do I?” The manager

laughed.

“It’s Little Zhou and Little Jiang! Haha, you two are doing pretty well this season!” Ye Xiu smiled as he greeted the two.

Chapter 632 - One Man Team

“Hi God Ye.” Jiang Botao greeted back. Zhou Zekai simply smiled in a friendly manner. He looked as if he wanted to say something, but in the end, he remained silent.

“Little Zhou still doesn’t like to speak, ha ha!” Ye Xiu laughed.

Everyone looked towards him, but Zhou Zekai still didn’t say anything and just continued to smile.

Truthfully, someone who wasn’t good at expressing one’s thoughts like Zhou Zekai wasn’t suited to be the team captain. If he was even had a hard time greeting someone, giving words of encouragement to his team at crucial moments would be impossible, but even though he wasn’t a good speaker, he wouldn’t lose to anyone in terms of skill.

Zhou Zekai was currently considered the number one player in Glory right now by many. His skill and technique were the real deal. His performance on stage was filled with energy. It could be said that once he took control his character, the aura he gave off completely changed. No one would think that the person controlling such a stylish character would be so quiet in real life.

Whether or not he really was the best player in the Alliance was still up for debate, but if it was the difference between his playstyle and his real self, then no one would be able to contest with Zhou Zekai.

Through his performance on stage, Zhou Zekai was still someone who the team greatly relied on. They knew that even if their team captain didn't like to speak, he would never disappointed them on stage. They just needed to match his pace and they would do well.

The tactics and strategies used by professional teams usually revolved around their team's core player, but no other team relied on their core player as much as Samsara did. Their reliance on Zhou Zekai won their team the nickname "One Man Team" in the Alliance.

That had been true up until Jiang Botao became Samsara's vice captain.

Samsara's playstyle had completely revolved around Zhou Zekai, but because Zhou Zekai didn't like to speak, his teammates would often have trouble understanding his actions, which affected their past records. However, Jiang Botao understood Zhou Zekai very well. He could accurately read the purpose of every single one of Zhou Zekai's actions, so he became the bridge between Zhou Zekai and the rest of the team.

Samsara's "One Man Team" style didn't disappear. However, because of Jiang Botao, the synergy between Zhou Zekai and the rest of the team improved significantly. Samsara burst forth and many believed that they had the highest chance of becoming the champions in this season. Samsara restrained themselves the entire time. The nickname "One Man Team" was not a compliment, but through their success, they hoped to prove that "One Man Team" wasn't impossible and erase the ridicule that was implied by the name.

Samsara thirsted to become the champions, so when Tong Lin brought Ye Xiu over to the manager and gave a brief introduction to what Ye Xiu had in his hands, the manager hastily called over the captain and vice-captain. He wanted their two strongest accounts to personally try it for themselves.

Ye Xiu saw the manager give them a call and tell them to bring their account cards. He figured out his intentions, but he didn't stop him. When he saw Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao enter the room, he greeted them and then smiled towards the manager: "Are you trying to take advantage of me! I don't even know if you're going to buy it or not, and you want me to give them skill points?"

"Ha ha ha." Samsara's manager: "If what you say is really true, then even if you wanted to leave, you wouldn't be able to. I'll make you spill the beans even if I have to murder you."

This was obviously a joke, but everyone could feel his determination. Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao were still puzzled as to what was going on. In the end, Jiang Botao asked: "What is it?"

"Skill books." Ye Xiu answered.

"Skill books?" Jiang Botao still wasn't sure what was going on.

"One thousand skill points worth of skill books. How many skill points does your 'Empty Waves' have?" Ye Xiu smiled.

Empty Waves was Jiang Botao's character. It was the number one Spellblade in Glory and a character that Excellent Era's Liu Hao envied the most. These characters had a difficult time getting any additional skill points, so it wasn't any secret. Jiang Botao quickly answered: "4820."

"If your luck is good, that number can potentially be 5000. Now do you know what I've brought with me?" Ye Xiu smiled.

Jiang Botao's eyes went wide. Zhou Zekai also revealed an astonished expression. They obviously knew the importance of skill points, but at the same time, they knew even better how difficult it was to find skill books.These things couldn't be traded.

"Shall we try it out with 'Empty Waves'"? Ye Xiu suggested to the manager.

"Sure sure." The manager hastily nodded his head. Tong Lin had explained it to him before. Even though he knew that Tong Lin wouldn't come over and say such a thing as a joke, he still had a hard time believing it, so he wanted to see if it was true for himself.

Jiang Botao received the manager's approval and handed over 'Empty Waves' to Ye Xiu. Ye Xiu used the manager's computer and logged into the game. The manager, Tong Lin, Zhou Zekai, and Jiang Botao stood behind Ye Xiu.

He logged into the game and moved the character around. Ye Xiu asked Jiang Botao if he had finished the quest before. Jiang Botao

naturally had no idea. No one could remember every single quest that their characters had completed, even more so for pro characters. The person using the account might not have been the one to level up the account themself.

"We'll see then!" Ye Xiu also gave it a try like he did with Tong Lin's character.

"So you're saying that if this quest has been completed before, there's no way of getting the skill book?" The manager quickly found the key point.

"Of course." Ye Xiu said.

"If that really is the case……"

"Then you can only blame your bad luck." Ye Xiu sighed.

Empty Waves was an All Star level character. It wasn't Tong Lin's private account. Once he logged into the game, he walked through the streets and the news quickly spread in the global chat. Countless players reported his whereabouts and the guild Samsara was chattering nonstop about Empty Waves as well. His friends, as well as strangers, repeatedly sent him messages. They gave him words of encouragement, expectations, etc. for this character, who would soon be participating in the playoffs.

"Wow, you're very popular, huh." Ye Xiu continued to move towards the quest location as he gazed at the chat.

The people behind him didn't care about all this. It wasn't anything new that a scene like this would occur whenever a pro character logged into the game, let alone an All Star level one like Empty Waves. So when Ye Xiu gave this remark, the others gave a laugh absentmindedly, but didn't say anything further.

Soon aftewards, Ye Xiu reached the NPC giving the quest, but when he spoke to the NPC, the NPC didn't give any response. Ye Xiu turned his head in regret: "Too bad. You'll never get the chance to get this 25 skill point book."

Jiang Botao had pretty much figured out what was going on. When he heard Ye Xiu say these words, he felt very sad too. However, Ye Xiu's first few words gave him hope: "Didn't you say there were 1000 skill points?"

"I pray that your character hasn't done all of the quests!" Ye Xiu said.

"All of them are quest rewards?" The manager asked a second question.

"Yes." Ye Xiu nodded his head.

Everyone fell silent and continued to watch Ye Xiu move Empty Waves to the second location. The NPC still didn't reply back.

Ye Xiu turned around and looked at Jiang Botao: "20 more points

gone.”

“45 points!” Jiang Botao began calculating. There were originally 1000 points total, but 45 points were gone. He calculated how many points he had left and felt reassured. He only needed 180 points. There were 955 points left! No problem!

Jiang Botao thought like this. Ye Xiu already found the third NPC. This time, the quest prompt popped up. Ye Xiu accepted the quest. Jiang Botao immediately knew this time was good and became extremely excited.

Ye Xiu followed the steps according to the guide. The four people behind him didn’t take their gaze off the screen. They didn’t dare to breathe loudly. Finally, the final part of the quest chain came. Tong Lin had already seen this happen before and felt excited. He tapped the manager’s shoulder, telling him to watch carefully, but when he handed in the quest, the words that Tong Lin had anticipated didn’t come. The manager was somewhat puzzled. He looked questioningly at Tong Lin, but then he saw Ye Xiu say to Jiang Botao: “You’re really unlucky! This quest should have had a 63% chance of getting a 20 point skill book, but you actually didn’t get one!!”

“So…… that’s how it works?” Jiang Botao was depressed.

“So from the sounds of it, even if you finish the quest, it isn’t guaranteed that you’ll get the skill book?” The manager found the key point again.

“Then what’s the probability of getting skill points out of these thousand points worth of skill books?” The manager asked.

“Around 50%. In other words, if the quests haven’t been done. With the foundation that your accounts have, getting the max 5000 skill points shouldn’t be too big of a problem.’ Ye Xiu said.

“How did you get the number 50%?” The manager asked.

“It was calculated, but don’t ask me how it was calculated in detail. I can’t tell you. Even if I could, I doubt you’d be able to understand. This was a number that a specialist came up with.” Ye Xiu said.

“Then how can we believe that this number is reliable?” The manager asked.

“Take Empty Wave’s account and see if you can get to 5000 skill points?” Ye Xiu said.

“Sure!” The manager nodded his head.

“You wish.” Ye Xiu objected. He took out an account card from his pocket and waved it at them: “Let me open your eyes!”

He logged into the game and without doing anything else, Ye Xiu clicked open the skill tree and pointed at the right corner of the screen.

They obviously knew what was in this position. They saw that the number of skill points on this character was an impressive 4920!

Chapter 633 - Deadlock

4920!

Even though it wasn't the maximum 5000 points, it was shocking enough already. This random account in Ye Xiu's hands had already broken the 4900 point zone that had never been broken through before.

"As for your characters? True gold never fears fire. These quests will certainly improve the skill points on your characters, but my one fear is that your characters will have already done most of the quests. If that's the case, there's nothing I can do for you. From the looks of it, Little Jiang's Empty Waves isn't the case! Little Zhou, has your Great Gunner cleared any of these quests?" Ye Xiu said.

"No." Zhou Zekai shook his head.

"What do you think?" Ye Xiu asked, "Don't count on me trying out these quests on all of your accounts. If I do that, the skill points on your characters will probably go up. When that time comes, wouldn't that be a huge loss in profits for me?" Ye Xiu said as he looked sympathetically at Jiang Botao: "Your luck is really bad. Even if this deal didn't go through, your character could have gotten a 20 point skill book for free. Unfortunately, only Old Tong benefited."

"God Ye, you're being too suspicious! If it really works, how could we not want it?" Samsara's manager kindly said.

Ye Xiu heard the implication in his words and smiled: “So right now you’re hoping for some concrete proof, right? After all, you heard me say 60%, but that number doesn’t seem too reliable. It looks like this 4920 character still isn’t enough proof in your eyes!”

“Ha ha ha…….” Samsara’s manager laughed without explaining himself. This had clearly been what he meant. Ye Xiu never said how he managed to get the skill points and only showed the results. It wasn’t very convincing at all. The 4920 point character was astonishing, but Glory had such a large player base and it had been so many years. Who could say whether there was a character with such high skill points out there? Samsara’s manager had seen the account card. It was a second edition card, which meant that it had been issued when Glory’s second server opened. If an old account like this account had extraordinary luck, it wasn’t impossible for it to have an incredible amount of skill points.

But just like he said, if this method truly worked, Samsara would absolutely buy it, but because they would definitely buy it, the value of this method would not be low. He had to be careful before closing a large business deal such as this one.

“If that’s the case, you can keep on thinking about it. I’ll be leaving.” Ye Xiu logged out, grabbed his account card, and got up. Samsara’s manager looked at him in alarm. He was actually just going to leave? Did he not have any intentions on marketing his product? But after thinking about it again, he quickly understood that Ye Xiu didn’t need Samsara to buy it. If he brought this method to any other Club, who wouldn’t want to buy it? Thus, Samsara’s manager thought up another issue: how many Clubs had this guy already talked to? Did the other Clubs already have a team of 5000 skill point characters by now, while they were hesitating?

If that really was the case, then they had to buy it no matter what! Thinking about this issue, there was no way Samsara's manager could sit still. Ye Xiu hadn't even taken two steps yet, when the manager stopped him. Seeing the manager move, Tong Lin and Jiang Botao naturally helped him persuade Ye Xiu. Zhou Zekai also wanted to help, but this sort of situation was even more challenging for him than participating in the playoffs. He walked around the other four in circles, but he couldn't find an opportunity to say anything.

"God Ye, there's something that I have to know." Samsara's manager said.

"What?"

"Have any of the other Clubs bought this method yet?" Samsara's manager asked.

"How can I answer that?" Ye Xiu answered back.

"See..... the price is very different depending on whether or not this method has already been bought by other Clubs, don't you think?" Samsara's manager explained.

"Ha ha ha, if you say it like that, of course no one else has bought it yet." Ye Xiu happily replied.

This reply made Samsara's manager want to cry: "Are you telling

the truth or not?”

“I didn’t say anything, but you had to ask. When I gave you an answer, you didn’t believe me. What am I supposed to say? Why don’t you just act like it has already been bought by others and give a starting price from there?” Ye Xiu said.

“So no one else has bought it?” Samsara’s manager was very careful.

“I’m going!” Ye Xiu threatened.

“Don’t be in such a hurry! Let’s take some time to talk about it! It must have been a long trip here. Have you eaten yet? How about we get some food?” Samsara’s manager started firing sugar-coated bullets.

“Ha ha.” Ye Xiu chuckled, “Sure, I’d be willing to stay and eat. I’m not in a hurry, but you guys should be! If you get more skill points, wouldn’t you need to do some research on how to distribute these new skill points? Wouldn’t you need to try out the newly leveled skills and get used to them? Do you even have the time to eat with me? How many days is it until the playoff match?” Ye Xiu said.

Samsara’s manager listened and thought it was reasonable. Even though he wasn’t an expert in Glory, he was the manager of the Club, so he still understood this sort of general knowledge.

Thus, Samsara's manager grit his teeth: "Okay, let's sit down and talk." He had wanted to carefully probe the situation, but they were on the passive side from beginning to end. There was nothing he could have done about that! The bargaining chip in Ye Xiu's hands was something that couldn't be refused!

Buy out!

Once they started talking about the deal, Samsara's manager wanted to head in this direction, but the bargaining chip in Ye Xiu's hands was too valuable. The price for buying it out certainly wouldn't be low. Even worse, what could they measure the price against?

If a character didn't have a solid base like their pro characters, 1000 skill points worth of quests wasn't enough to max out the skill points, but even if the character didn't have a solid base, a character that surpassed any of the pro characters could still be created through this method. What the price should be was something Samsara's manager wasn't sure about either.

As a result, he didn't give a price for now and instead tried to feel out Ye Xiu's intentions. At the same time, he would tell the boss about this deal. The buyout price would be very high, but it was completely necessary, so he needed to let the boss know about it.

After negotiations officially began, Zhou Zekai and Jiang Botao left. Tong Lin didn't participate either. This sort of deal required a certain amount of secrecy.

Because the seller absolutely needed to buy it, Ye Xiu held the advantage in this negotiation. As a former pro player, he had a strong mental fortitude. He was calm and unhurried, making it difficult for Samsara's manager to handle. Take advantage of Ye Xiu? Samsara's manager didn't have any thoughts about doing so. Right now, the other side was currently showing reluctance towards his plan to buy out the guide.

"I suddenly feel like I made a mistake." Ye Xiu suddenly said.

"What is it?" Samsara's manager was a complete mess. Ye Xiu's sudden comment confused him.

"I should have gathered all the Clubs together and auctioned it off!" Ye Xiu's words were terrifying.

"Ah!" Samsara's manager was frightened. Even though this wasn't an easy negotiation, they at least had the advantage over the other Clubs! If it really had been auctioned, Samsara's resources weren't any better than any of the other powerhouses. It was hard to say whether they would be able to get it or not if that were the case. What's worse was that for an auction, the winner wasn't necessarily the richest, but who had the courage to stake thousands of pieces of gold in one throw. Samsara's manager couldn't help but think of a powerful opponent.

Tyranny!

Correct, Tyranny. Club Tyranny was currently the Club, which was the most willing to spend money. If this guide was auctioned

off, it was likely that Tyranny would rely on their great courage and take the guide for themselves.

"God Ye, how about you give me a price! We can negotiate from there!!" Samsara's manager wanted to cry.

In truth, Ye Xiu felt the same as the manager! He didn't know how much this guide should sell for either. After all, he was just a former pro player. This deal with Samsara would very likely help Samsara win this year's championships. It could also affect their future momentum in the pro scene as well. There were many ways to measure the worth of a character. It wasn't something that could be measured with just a few words. Ye Xiu wasn't sure how high of a price he could sell it for.

If he had created this guide all on his own, Ye Xiu wouldn't care too much about selling it for the highest price possible, but the problem was that this guide had been created through the many years of effort of Wei Chen and then completed through Concealed Light's help. From the start to finish, Ye Xiu hadn't made a single contribution to the guide itself. If he had to split the money, he would only take a very small percentage of it for closing the deal. However, as the person responsible for closing the deal, wasn't it his duty to sell it at the highest price possible? As a result, even though both sides had confirmed their intentions, they still hadn't reached a conclusion. The two of them kept on probing each other for a price all the way until it became dark, but nothing came out of it.

Chapter 634 - Final Test

“God Ye, would you like something to eat?” Samsara’s manager was exhausted as he lay down on the sofa. After hearing his stomach growl a few times, he thought of getting dinner.

“Oh, sure!” Ye Xiu replied indifferently. At the same time, sounds of tapping could be heard.

Hm?! What’s this?

Samsara’s manager suddenly realized something. This was clearly his office. Why am I sitting on the guest sofa, while the guest is sitting in my chair and using my computer?

He’s using my computer?

He’s using my computer!!!!

Samsara’s manager suddenly leapt up. How could his computer be randomly used by an outsider? There were Club secrets stored inside! He strode over and went to his computer. When he looked, he almost fainted.

The other side wasn’t searching for Samsara’s secrets. He was using his computer to play Glory! How long has he been playing?

“Lord Grim..... oh..... you’ve been famous ever since the tenth

server opened!” Samsara’s manager saw the name and made a comment.

“Ha ha, thanks.” Ye Xiu said.

“Level 66, tsk tsk. Leveling truly isn’t easy, huh.” Samsara’s manager said. Lord Grim was an unspecialized character. He couldn’t level past 50 unless it was done in the Heavenly Domain. As the Club’s manager, he didn’t need to be concerned about these bits of information about the game, but the people in his social circle often talked about things like this.

“Yeah, it truly isn’t easy.” Ye Xiu sighed.

“It looks like another God-level character is about to be born.” Samsara’s manager remarked.

“Ha ha.” Ye Xiu laughed, but didn’t deny it.

“How many skill points does your character have?” Samsara’s manager suddenly asked.

“That’s a secret. I can’t let you know so easily.” Ye Xiu replied.

“Haha, you’re already treating us as your opponents?” Samsara’s manager said.

“Already? Haven’t I always?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Alright…… I guess so……” Samsara’s manager said and then suddenly shifted topics: “It looks like you and Excellent Era aren’t on good terms anymore! For something as important as this, the first thing you did was contact us instead of contacting Excellent Era.”

“That’s not hard to understand, is it?” Ye Xiu said.

“It isn’t.” Samsara’s manager nodded his head. He knew exactly why Ye Xiu would think of Samsara first.

“If we just keep sitting like this, I feel like we won’t ever get anywhere.” Samsara’s manager said.

“Be more decisive! Give me a price!” Ye Xiu said.

“Why don’t you be more decisive?” Samsara’s manager was gloomy.

“Because I’m not worried……” Ye Xiu said.

“Fine!” Samsara’s manager was helpless. Ye Xiu didn’t have any other tricks. He was fully utilizing the few advantages that he had. It truly was the mark of a pro God.

“How about this! It’s quite late. You’re probably tired too, so go take rest! I’ll give you a definite answer tomorrow.” Samsara’s

manager replied.

“Like that, ah……”

“Do you have a place to stay? If you don’t, we can arrange one for you.” Samsara’s manager said.

“No need. I’ll come over again tomorrow then.” Ye Xiu said as he got up. The two had been in a deadlock for the entire day, but no conclusion had been reached.

When Ye Xiu left, Samsara’s manager immediately contacted his boss and gave a report about the situation. After receiving the boss’s approval, he immediately contacted the various department heads in the Club and held a meeting that night.

They never set up a meeting time, so once Ye Xiu had gotten enough sleep, he tidied himself up and walked over to the Club once more. Chen Guo had arranged the hotel ahead of time and since she knew that Ye Xiu would be going to Samsara, she obviously picked a hotel close to it.

Samsara’s manager had been waiting for Ye Xiu to arrive, but he looked quite tired. It seemed like he hadn’t slept well the previous night.

“How are things going?” Ye Xiu smiled. He had guessed why the manager had told him he would have a definite answer the next day. The manager must have held a meeting right after he left and

thoroughly measured the value of what Ye Xiu had brought.

“Two things. First, quest list. It shouldn’t be a big issue if you only provide us the quest names, right? Second, how you got that drop rate. We still hope that we can see some concrete proof.” Sure enough, the manager’s efforts yesterday night weren’t for naught. Samsara had found a reasonable price for it, but they needed to clarify some things first.

The manager’s talk with Ye Xiu yesterday afternoon wasn’t a waste of time. Samsara’s manager understood how he got these 1000 points of skill books. It was through a manipulation of small details in the quests. Just a list of names shouldn’t be an issue. And as long as Samsara knew the names of the quest, they could check their characters to see which quests they had already completed. Then, by knowing the drop rate, they could approximate how many skill points they could obtain. Of course, they would also need some concrete proof of Ye Xiu’s supposed drop rates before doing so.

“Alright!” Ye Xiu had expected this. Soon afterwards, he took over the manager’s computer and opened two files from his email.

The first file was how Concealed Light had calculated the drop rate. Ye Xiu didn’t understand it, but someone in Samsara probably had the ability to do so and check if it was real or fake.

The second file was a list of quest names.

After finding these two files, Ye Xiu also gave a requirement:

“Since you’re going to test it, I want to be able to watch them do it. Will that be a problem?”

“Not at all.” Samsara’s manager didn’t object.

He printed out the two files. Samsara's manager looked at the data and felt his head hurt. He and Ye Xiu went over to the technology department and handed it over to one of their experts. As for the quests list, he printed out another 11 copies and wrote the name of a Samsara character onto each of them. The eleven pro account cards had already been prepared for testing.

Samsara’s employees began checking the quests for each of the characters.

This caused a huge commotion in Glory. The message soon reached the ears of the other teams, who heard that Team Samsara had all of their characters wandering around in-game that morning. Their footprints included places in the normal server and Heavenly Domain. All of the characters stayed on for around the same amount of time too.

The playoffs were about to begin. Samsara wasn’t busy practicing and instead running to the game to wander around? And it was the entire pro team too. What was going on?

The players in-game were talking fervently about it. The pro teams were also at a loss. Team Samsara had a good chance of winning the championships and were naturally formidable opponents. No one dared to underestimate them. What was going

on?

Because these characters were just wandering around, they didn't follow the same steps. It was hard to see if a character was talking to an NPC, so no one could figure out what they were doing, but their movements couldn't be without any meaning, especially right before the playoffs. Thus, the only possibility was that Samsara's characters were being strengthened.

This was a unique aspect of an eSports based around an MMO.

If a character wanted to be strengthened, they had to do it under the same skies as everyone else. Since Team Samsara's characters had run to the game in such a critical time period, what else could they be doing?

However, they couldn't figure out why.

These eleven characters didn't even do any quests. The data for the drop rate had been analyzed already. There weren't any problems with it.

After verifying which quests had been completed, as well as the drop rate, Samsara could calculate how many skill points they could potentially obtain.

Without considering luck and only based on the data, of Samsara's eleven characters, five of them could reach 5000 skill points, while the remaining six would be around 4960 points. With

good luck, it was obviously possible that all of them or none of them would be able to reach 5000 skill points.

Ye Xiu saw these results, but didn't say anything. This was a very good result. Besides not having enough money, Ye Xiu couldn't think of any reason for why Samsara wouldn't buy it.

Was it possible for them to figure out how to do the quests through the data for calculating drop rate? Ye Xiu had asked Concealed Light about this and found out that it wasn't possible. Concealed Light had only been able to come up with this data after going through Wei Chen's experimental data. Without Wei Chen's experimental data, with just this data and the quest names, it wasn't possible to figure out the method for it. If not, Ye Xiu wouldn't dare to hand over this data to them. Wouldn't that be the same thing as handing over the guide?

Once the results came out, Samsara's manager and Ye Xiu left the technology department and returned to his office.

"15 million RMB." Samsara's manager gave the starting price. The previous test was a double-edged sword. If the results weren't good, Samsara could lower the price, but after confirming everything, Samsara was now at ease. They would get what they paid for.

15 million was without a doubt a buyout price. If it wasn't a buyout, it wouldn't be so expensive. The competitive scene in Glory had developed for several years. Business deals for transferring a character or a player from one team to another were done in the millions. A business deal over ten million was a first in

Glory’s history. However, this deal would not be made public.

Chapter 635 - 20 Million

15 million!

Ye Xiu had a mini-heart attack when he heard this number, but he didn't let his eyebrow twitch even the slightest bit. As a person who was familiar with the professional scene, he obviously knew what this price meant in the Glory circle.

As a matter of fact, the development of Glory's professional scene had still been relatively short. When negotiating player transfers from one team to another, they seldom used money. The Clubs tended to prefer trades.

A pro player for a pro player.

A character for a character.

Or a pro player for a character.

A pro player with their character for a powerful character.

There were all sorts of ways to deal with such matters. As long as both sides felt that they would not lose out, they traded however they liked. Monetary exchange for a player or character only started to appear in more recent years, once the Clubs started to flourish. This was because many people had come to realize the potential of these Clubs in the market, whether it was as an investment or for signing contracts for sponsorships. These gave

Clubs an increasing amount of profits. This was when Clubs began buying and selling with money.

So far, the player with the highest transfer price in Glory was Sun Xiang. He had joined Excellent Era for seven million this season. Character transfers were on a much smaller scale. God characters were all passed down starting from when the Club first formed and had never moved from their nests before, so they usually weren't up for trade. There were a few that had been traded in the initial stages of the Glory professional scene, but that was because when the early Clubs could no longer continue operating, they had no choice but to sell one of their characters to stay afloat. It was still during the early stages of the scene and the prices were much lower, so it was insignificant to bring up the prices.

Now that the professional scene had stabilized, teams that possessed god-leveled characters wouldn't be weak, let alone nearing the point where they could no longer continue operating, even for a disaster like Excellent Era, who had relegated.

Although no one had ever traded God characters, it didn't stop people from discussing their value.

As of now, many people saw the glorious Battle God One Autumn Leaf as the number one character in Glory. It was generally believed that, if you didn't put up at least 10 million, then the offer wouldn't even be looked at.

Apart from this, those who had titles such as the King of Fighting, Sword Saint, or Great Gunner were all top tier characters

of Glory, so it was reckoned that they were also worth around 10 million.

However, their estimated value remained an estimate. If it really came to the time to trade, everyone would negotiate. In the end, their transferring price might not match up with their market price. Everyone was clear about this point. In any way, everyone only estimated for fun, but those prices also, to a certain point, reflected the character's status in every player's heart.

15 million! It was generally acknowledged in Glory that if one offered this amount for any God character, the other side would need to give back change.

Was Ye Xiu's skill points for Samsara really worth more than a God level character?

Samsara had been discussing how much these skill points were truly worth all last night. 15 million, was what the manager concluded from last night's discussion.

He had given the opening price, what would followed next was Ye Xiu's response.

As for Ye Xiu? His expression remained unmoving. He was also weighing this number in his mind.

He had nothing to measure against for this trade, but with his identity as a God, he had a rough estimate of the price too.

If all the characters in the team had an increase in skill points, which skills would they strengthen? What sort of advantages would they gain in the upcoming competition?

If there was one more God-level character on the team, what sort of change would that produce? What sort of improvement would it create?

The profits made from winning the championships and the attention that God-level characters brought to the team had to be considered! Ye Xiu wasn't sure about how the price of such things were measured, but in terms of an increase in competitive strength, Ye Xiu was an absolute expert.

If it was only these few, Ye Xiu felt that 15 million was a good price.

So Ye Xiu nodded, just when the manager let out a breath, Ye Xiu spoke: "15 million, you're not buying it out, right?"

The manager of Samsara was just about to relax and take a sip of tea, but ended up spitting it back into his cup. He nearly spat two mouthfuls of blood into the cup as well.

"Are you kidding me?" Samsara's manager was getting anxious.

You could negotiate nicely if you wanted to raise the price! How could you say that this price isn't worth buying it out? That was

simply robbery.

“I think that it’s still too little for a complete buy it out.” Ye Xiu spoke unhurriedly.

The manager of Samsara realized that he lost his composure just then, so he calmed down and placed away the tea cup and said: “Then what is your price?”

“30 million!” Ye Xiu said.

If they weren’t familiar with each other, Samsara’s manager would have kicked him out of the place.

Last night, they had conducted an all night meeting and carried out a complete check on how they could benefit from this trade. After considering the benefits and risks, 30 million would only be considered if it were absolutely guaranteed.

What was an absolute guarantee?

If they bought it with a 100% chance of winning the championships, then 30 million was definitely an acceptable price.

That kind of guarantee wasn’t possible, so 30 million was also impossible.

“Come on, God Ye. Let’s go over this together.” Samsara’s

manager said. He was determined to clearly reveal to Ye Xiu what 30 million stood for, so this bluffing guy would feel ashamed.

However, Ye Xiu didn't intend to hear his explanation. He only sighed with regret: "What? Is that no good?"

"Of course not!" Samsara's manager spoke without needing to think, "This thing won't guarantee that we will win the championships! And even though the data is real, it still depends on luck! What if we have really bad luck and fail to receive any skill books even after clearing all the tasks? Even 15 thousand would be a loss, let alone 15 million!!"

"How could you say such unlucky words? Are you a spy?" Ye Xiu said.

"I was just giving an example……" Samsara's manager didn't know whether to cry or laugh, "Fine, that was a bit too extreme. Then, let's say that our skill points go up similar to what you showed us previously. I'm sure you're very clear as to how much that would improve the team's strength. If we take that improvement and convert it to what would be required in character trades, what would that amount be? If you're not too sure about the current market, I can show you, for example……"

"Alright, alright, you don't have to tell me. I have to admit, 30 million was a joke." Ye Xiu said. Samsara's manager was just about to let out a sigh of relief, when Ye Xiu continued on with his sentence: "But you also have to admit, 15 million is also a joke."

“How can 15 million be a joke!” The manager for Samsara was anxious, “I’ll show you the calculations.”

“Why are you always trying to calculate? Did you spend all of last night calculating this?” Ye Xiu said.

Samsara’s manager was startled. He hadn’t needed to say it out loud, but they actually did spend the whole of last night calculating this……

“We’re professionals in this industry, no? If we really were to figure out who’s right and wrong, do you really think 15 million is actually reasonable?”

“How is it not reasonable?” Samsara’s manager said worriedly.

“22 million!” Ye Xiu said.

“What?” Samsara’s manager was startled.

“If both 30 million and 15 million are considered as a joke, then take the middle, which would be 22.5 million , but since I’m a generous person, I’ll let you keep 0.5 million, which makes it 22 million!” Ye Xiu said.

“You’re saying that 22 million is more reasonable?” The manager asked.

“You don’t think it’s reasonable?” Ye Xiu asked.

“Not at all!!” The manager said.

“Why don’t we find someone else to evaluate this for us?” Ye Xiu suggested.

“Find someone else to evaluate this?”

“For example, Tyranny, Blue Rain, or Tiny Herb.” Ye Xiu said.

“……” The manager was starting to panic. He was very annoyed at Ye Xiu’s pressure and needed to dispute a bit more: “Each team has their own situation. They might have cleared all the tasks for their characters in the team, so if you take that to them, it might not be worth a penny at all!”

“Worth less than a penny? Are you kidding me? Keeping the other teams from using this couldn’t be worth less than a penny. Anyone would buy it out. No matter what, buying this out would only bring you benefit and no harm. Take you guys as an example. Do you guys need the skill points? No, what you guys need is an advantage. Buying this out would automatically give you an advantage. For this, you would naturally need to give more.” Ye Xiu said.

“22 million is too much.” The manager said.

“Then what do you think?” Ye Xiu asked.

“18 million.” The manager was finally letting go of the price for 15 million.

“21 million!” Ye Xiu said.

“Do you have any point in doing this?” The manager didn't know whether to cry or laugh. This was a big trade we’re talking about. Could we not bargain bit by bit like how you would at a flea market? Every little bit was in the millions. If you wanted to change the price you have to give a reason. If there wasn’t a solid reason, who would be willing to give away a few million?

“Fine, fine, 20 million. I know this is an acceptable price for you.” Ye Xiu said.

“20 million……” The manager was a little gloomy.

In actual fact, 20 million was a sum that matched their calculations, but no one would reveal their upper limit right at the start. They had to start with a lower price, so they decided on 15 million. In terms of the negotiation, the manager originally had quite a lot of confidence. This was because he thought that Ye Xiu would only be clear about how much the skill points could improve their team’s strength. In terms of the other benefits produced by the result of the upgrade, even a manager like him couldn’t simply weigh it all out, let alone a former pro player like Ye Xiu.

He thought that if he explained it to Ye Xiu, he would easily convince the latter into thinking that 15 million was a reasonable

price. Even if it didn't work, he could handle with an addition of one or two million.

Who would have thought that Ye Xiu would refuse to listen to his explanation and only argue about 15 million being too little? Ye Xiu had even threatened him with 30 million and the other teams. The manager wasn't useless. He could tell that Ye Xiu himself wasn't too sure what the amount should be and how to measure it either. He must have realized instinctively that 15 million must have been lower than their bottom line, so he found reasons to lift the price up. He was daring and wasn't afraid of making a fool of himself. He rose the price violently, treating the 15 million like 15 yuan and just multiplied it by two.

The manager's face was filled with tears! He felt like he had lost in terms of being too reserved and lenient……Why didn't he just shamelessly offer 5 million in the beginning?

"20 million…… then let's make it 20 million……" The manager nodded helplessly.

Chapter 636 - Final Resolution

Samsara agreed on twenty million. However, Samsara's manager had a request. The twenty million wouldn't be paid all at once. Five million would be paid in advance, while the other fifteen million would be paid monthly over 24 months.

The total number seemed to be fixed, but there could still be ways around it. Ye Xiu had to try and fight for it. With the number already agreed upon, the two sides were much more relaxed. You give in a little bit, I give in a little bit and so on. In the end, Ye Xiu was able to get eight million in advance and twelve million paid monthly over the next 12 months.

After the negotiation finished, Ye Xiu suddenly had an idea. He asked if he could use a portion of the money to be paid in materials from the game. Samsara's manager brightened up at this proposal, but when Ye Xiu listed his requirements, the manager shook his head.

No way. If it were normal materials, perhaps they could discuss it, but nearly all of the materials that Ye Xiu had asked for were only dropped from wild bosses. If these materials could be bought, Samsara's manager would have easily spent that twenty million to buy what they could. The only reason that they would sell their materials would be if Samsara lost their ambition to win the championships, but with Samsara's current momentum and resolve, how was that a possibility?

So when he heard Ye Xiu's proposal, the manager immediately rejected it. When the manager proposed enormous amounts of

materials that could be found in dungeons, Ye Xiu also refused. He shook his head just like what Samsara's manager had done towards his proposal.

One was a manager, one was a pro player. Neither of them were stupid. Both of them knew that the value of dungeon materials and wild boss materials were on a completely different scale. Dungeon materials could be easily bought if one had money, but wild boss materials were difficult to buy even if one had the money for it. This negotiation was different from before. Previously, Ye Xiu had something that Samsara needed, so he had the advantage. With the overall deal finished, small arguments over minor details wouldn't stop the deal from being renegotiated, so most parties would slowly discuss the following matters. Samsara didn't have the time though. After buying the method, they needed to immediately use it and upgrade their characters. They didn't have much time left until the playoffs, so the manager didn't dare delay any longer over small details.

From his observations, when Ye Xiu had rejected the dungeon materials, Ye Xiu had shook his head, but he hadn't been too resolute. So after talking about it for awhile, the two sides began figuring out how to trade the materials for money. They obviously wouldn't be going according to market price. Ye Xiu tried to lower the price, while Samsara's manager naturally wanted to raise the price. The manager talked about all sorts of troubles that Samsara was going through. He sounded as if they would be out on the streets if they went with Ye Xiu's prices.

Ye Xiu obviously wouldn't trust him. He hard-heartedly fought back, occasionally reminding the manager that Samsara was busy and didn't have time. If not, he would threaten the manager by

asking about the storages for Tyranny, Blue Rain, Tiny Herb, etc and ask whether or not they might take the offer.

Samsara's manager listened to him. Ye Xiu was being so shameless! The two sides had already agreed on the deal, but they hadn't officially signed anything yet, so he was playing the back out card! Ye Xiu was saying it to his face too! Shouldn't he feel embarrassed!

However, Samsara's manager had a certain amount of confidence in this deal for materials. Don't look at how Ye Xiu was constantly telling them that they needed to hurry. The manager also knew that Ye Xiu was in a hurry too. Since he planned on building a team from scratch, he needed materials very badly. They wouldn't be able to enter the pro scene with a bunch of Purple and Orange equipment. Wild boss materials couldn't be bought, but researching self-made equipment also required lots of dungeon materials. Even though dungeon materials could be readily bought with money, Samsara's manager was certain that as long as they gave a price lower than the usual market price, Ye Xiu would be tempted.

The manager's analysis was correct. After going back and forth for awhile, Ye Xiu didn't continue to persist. He also knew that if he traded dungeon materials in this deal, he would be saving a lot of money in the future. As for whether or not these materials would have a lower value in the future, Ye Xiu didn't care. His job wasn't to invest in the material market. After taking these materials, he would be using them and he needed to use them immediately. There was no time to wait for the prices to rise or fall.

In the end, Ye Xiu and Samsara's manager agreed upon a trade of two million RMB for dungeon materials. Ye Xiu gave a call and had Wei Chen send them a copy of their needs, whether it was for his Death Hand or other self-made equipment requirements.

The copy that Wei Chen sent over also had wild boss materials, but Samsara wouldn't budge on this point. Ye Xiu could only erase them.

Because it was just for dungeon materials, the amount of materials traded for two million RMB wouldn't be a small amount. After talking about it for awhile, they finally reached a deal. The exact amount of money wasn't definite yet, but Ye Xiu had gathered together his requirements. After giving the list of materials over to Samsara's manager, the manager handed it over to the specialists, who gave an estimate for the materials according the manager's prices. After doing some rounding, they finalized the amount that they would receive for two million.

When Ye Xiu saw these huge quantities of materials being traded without Samsara even blinking an eye, Ye Xiu was inwardly surprised at Samsara's resources. Their explosive growth this season wasn't without reason.

The other details took another half day to finalize. That night, the two sides drew up a contract and signed their names. Once Samsara arranged to transfer over the advance, Ye Xiu finally relaxed. He downloaded the guide from his e-mail and handed it to Samsara.

"Tsk tsk tsk……" Samsara's manager personally inspected the

goods to make sure that the quest list Ye Xiu had given them was the same as in this document. When he saw that they had spent twenty million for this document, the manager sighed repeatedly.

After inspecting the list, he had the specialists verify the content with the drop rate data that Ye Xiu had provided beforehand. This wasn't an easy task, but it was necessary. The contract had a stipulation, meaning that if the guide didn't match the drop rate data provided, Samsara had the right to adjust the price accordingly.

Because of this clause, Ye Xiu couldn't help but feel nervous, waiting for the confirmation. If Concealed Light had made a silly mistake and somehow messed up a digit or two, it could be troublesome, but when he thought of Concealed Light's diligence, he managed to calm himself down a bit.

This examination took place all night. Samsara's manager deserved to be in the gaming industry. He didn't have any problems staying up all night with Ye Xiu to watch over it.

Finally, at 4:37 AM, the data verification was completed. There were no mistakes. Samsara's manager shook Ye Xiu's hand. The largest deal in the history of Glory had officially concluded. It was only a pity that this deal wouldn't be announced to the public. From here on out, Samsara had full authority to do what they wanted with the guide. If Ye Xiu wanted to use it, he would need Samsara's permission too. Of course, Ye Xiu had guaranteed that it wouldn't restrict their team's strength. He had stressed this and Samsara also understood, so they didn't have any overly excessive demands. They just made sure that Ye Xiu would not be able to sell

this method to anyone else.

“It’s been a long day. Let’s get some rest. Come over tomorrow afternoon. We should host a feast for you!” All of the issues had been resolved. Samsara’s manager naturally loosened up. He didn’t immediately kick Ye Xiu and instead maintained his cordiality.

“There’s no need for that! I’ve got to hurry and return as well. I will have to come back anyways sooner or later.” Ye Xiu said.

“Ha ha, that’s true. I hope that time comes soon.” Samsara’s manager said.

“I’ll see you then.”

“You don’t want to stay for dinner?”

“No need!” Ye Xiu waved his hands and left Samsara.

When he walked out of the elevator and turned around to look back. There were quite a few rooms still lit. Ye Xiu reckoned that Samsara would be staying up all night to upgrade their characters. When Samsara’s players woke up, they would have characters with skill points unrivaled in the Alliance.

Seeing how Samsara was spending the night working, he guessed that knowledge of the guide wouldn’t be passed down to the pro players. After all, pro players moved teams. Even if they signed a non-disclosure agreement, it was still another potential source of

uncertainty. It would be better to simply keep the knowledge from spreading to as little people as possible. As for what Samsara was planning on doing with this in the future, Ye Xiu didn't know either, but he was certain that Samsara was well aware of the issues with this guide. The reason that they bought it out was for their goal of becoming champions. Ye Xiu didn't think that Samsara would use this guide as a money-making tool.

Only studios would think of using it for profit. The Clubs were at the top in terms of making money. Those below them were making far less too.

A player or character transfer easily went into the millions and with how fast the scene was growing, it wouldn't be long until it broke into the tens of millions. The characters in the Alliance relied on the existence of the game, but because of the Alliance, the value of these characters far surpassed those of normal game accounts. The Glory Alliance was a brand name even higher than the game itself.

When Ye Xiu returned to the hotel, he bought a plane ticket home. That night, Ye Xiu returned to Happy Internet Cafe. He went to the practice room and saw everyone gathered there. Seeing Ye Xiu return, everyone quieted down.

"How much money did we get!" Wei Chen's voice was dry and rough. Ye Xiu had been in touch with them these past two days. They obviously wanted to know the results, but Ye Xiu wouldn't tell them. This was because the deal hadn't been completely closed yet, so Ye Xiu didn't want to get their hopes up. In order to prevent them from having their worlds turn from heaven to hell, Ye Xiu

had kept it a secret. He would finally reveal the price to them now.

Chapter 637 - A Large Sum Of Money

The practice room was silent. No one ever thought that they could ever have too much money, even someone like Steamed Bun.

Everyone looked nervously at Ye Xiu in anticipation. Ye Xiu slowly poured himself a cup of water to drink, took a sip, then grabbed a cigarette from his pocket and slowly lit it……

“If you don’t spit out the answer, I’m going to kill you!” Wei Chen had been anxious all day. When Ye Xiu finally returned, he kept on stalling. How could Wei Chen not be furious?

“2 million worth in materials.” Ye Xiu calmly answered.

“2 million…… materials?” Wei Chen’s face twisted in disgust. To put it plainly, did Ye Xiu even have the right to split the earnings? Of course not. This was considered Wei Chen’s goods. Concealed Light would have a much greater split of the earnings than Ye Xiu. All Ye Xiu did was run errands. It would be nice of Wei Chen to even give him a share. Wei Chen obviously wasn’t planning on keeping the money for himself. However, it seemed like Ye Xiu only cared about himself and traded his years of effort for a bunch of materials. It was clearly for the team to use, but Wei Chen still didn’t feel comfortable.

Even though Ye Xiu had contacted him asking about what materials he needed, he had expected something like this, but he didn’t think Ye Xiu would be so aggressive. 2 million! In materials…..

Even Chen Guo felt Ye Xiu had been too excessive, when she heard Ye Xiu's response. This guy seemed to take Wei Chen's things as his own and only thought about his own interests! If it was just a small amount, it didn't matter, but this was 2 million they were talking about!

But things had already gotten to this point. Wei Chen was a grand person. Two million? In the end, he laughed: "Ha, that much materials should be more than enough for us to use."

"Enough my ass. They're all dungeon materials. They refused to give us any wild boss materials." Ye Xiu said.

"F*ck! Just because they won't give any, doesn't mean they won't sell any. What the f*ck were you doing!!" Wei Chen heard this, he had a hard time enduring it any longer. They spent two million, but didn't even get any of the materials he urgently needed. Ye Xiu had done a real sh*t job this time.

"You you you..... sigh....." What could he do though? Wei Chen could only sigh. He had given Ye Xiu full authority to settle this deal and he was very unhappy with the results, but he felt bad saying anything. In the end, he could only sigh with regret.

Chen Guo couldn't stand it any longer and was ready to ask a few questions. Was he planning on selling these materials for money? He wasn't going to use all of the materials, right? Even though, Chen Guo didn't call Ye Xiu out for being so despicable, she didn't feel happy either at only getting materials.

“Apart from materials, they’re also paying us six million in advance.” Ye Xiu said indifferently.

“What?” Wei Chen had been shaken up by the results, but after hearing this piece of news, he suddenly became excited again.

Chen Guo, who had also been about to say something, froze. She heard it clearly and didn’t need Ye Xiu to repeat it. She suddenly felt gratified. Ye Xiu hadn’t just gotten materials. Six million!

“You really are quite capable!!!” Wei Chen grinned widely and gave Ye Xiu a strong slap on the back.

At this moment, Tang Rou noticed the words that Ye Xiu had specifically used: “Six million is just the advance?”

Wei Chen stared blankly. Six million was already enough to make his head spin. There was still more to it? Wei Chen stumbled backwards and held himself up using the table. He was afraid he would faint.

“Yeah. There’s also another 12 million that will be paid monthly over the next year. That’s it.” Ye Xiu finally took out the contract. Wei Chen grabbed it and flipped through it madly. He didn’t care about all the clauses and what not. He just kept on flipping it, while mumbling: “Where where? Where does it talk about the money?”

Wei Chen wanted to verify that this number was correct.

Ye Xiu had drawn up the contract line by line with Samsara, so he was obviously very familiar with it. He went over and found the line talking about the payment. Wei Chen's eyes sparkled, when he saw the startling number. He yelled out: "Oh my god. F*ck me." and went back to collapse in his seat.

Chen Guo, Tang Rou, and even Steamed Bun were shocked.

Two million in materials, six million down payment, and another twelve million paid over the coming year. The total value was twenty million! They knew that that the guide would be bought for a considerable amount of money, but who would have thought that it would be such a large amount? Chen Guo kept up with the competitive scene and had previously been an Excellent Era fan. Sun Xiang's transfer for seven million had been the highest ever seen in Glory, but now, this guide was worth almost three times as much as a God. Chen Guo couldn't help but raise her eyebrows. In any case, as long as it was better than Excellent Era, Chen Guo would be happy. A bigger number making her happy was a mark of her mentality as a fan. As a team manager, whether it was spending or earning money, it was all a business strategy. There was nothing to be so excited about.

"In two days, the down payment should arrive. Starting from next month, they'll be paying us one million every month. The money will be transferred directly to your bank account. Okay, have you got any more questions?" Ye Xiu said.

"Ha ha ha ha ha ha ha ha!" Wei Chen laughed wildly as he

continually patted Ye Xiu's shoulder.

"This guy's already gone crazy." Ye Xiu hastily ran away.

Chen Guo felt gratified too. Such an insane deal was definitely something to be satisfied with. As for how Wei Chen was planning on splitting the money, no one had the right to ask. If he wanted to invest in the team, that would be obviously be great. If he didn't want to, they didn't have any right to say anything. Chen Guo could only remind him that he shouldn't forget about Concealed Light! If Concealed Light hadn't helped, would they have been able to get this deal?

Ye Xiu also agreed. If they didn't have Concealed Light's precise drop rate data, even selling it would have been an issue in and of itself. After all, Wei Chen's previous data had been a complete mess. If they had given it to Samsara to look at, Samsara would ask what the drop rate was and he wouldn't even be able to give a definite answer. When Samsara had inspected the goods for their exact value, if it was Wei Chen's original data, it wouldn't even be possible to test it.

If Samsara couldn't verify the value, it meant that there was an unknown risk and the price would certainly be much much lower.

"Of course." Wei Chen showed his spirit of loyalty. Even though he acted shameless, he would never act in such a way for important business.

Twenty million! Concealed Light wasn't an internationally-

renowned mathematician, why would he refuse? Wei Chen messaged Concealed Light in the group chat. At this moment, Steamed Bun came over, sized up Wei Chen, and commented: “Who would have thought Old Wei was so smart! To think you could casually earn so much money.”

“Ha ha ha ha, ha ha ha ha.” Wei Chen laughed madly.

“In the future, I won’t fight over who will pay the bill.” Steamed Bun expressed.

“Who’s going to fight for it. I’ll pay!” Wei Chen replied magnanimously.

At this moment, Concealed Light replied. He saw that it wasn’t Ye Xiu, but another team member. Concealed Light was surprised and carefully greeted Wei Chen.

“Scientist! Thank you very much! That guide sold for 20 million! Tell me! How much do you want?” Wei Chen said.

“Oh? That much! Amazing!” Concealed Light replied. Because they were talking online, they couldn’t tell if he was excited or not from his words.

“Without you, we wouldn’t have gotten so much.” Wei Chen said.

“No way. I didn’t do anything. I just organized everything.”

Concealed Light said.

The two talked for awhile, but it seemed like Concealed Light didn't care about the twenty million and insisted that he didn't contribute anything to the guide, so he didn't have the right to any of the money.

After talking back and forth, Concealed Light refused to budge. Wei Chen couldn't do anything about it. He wanted to give Concealed Light money, shouldn't that be an easy thing to do? It was a huge number like twenty million too. Even if it was just one percent, two hundred thousand was still a good amount of money.

"This scientist is so enlightened....." Wei Chen couldn't persuade Concealed Light. Later, Concealed Light explained that he should tell his professor about it and see what his professor said.

No one had any objections, of course. Soon afterwards, Concealed Light went offline.

That night, Wei Chen didn't go back to the apartments to rest. He stayed up all night in the practice room. He was too excited to sleep.

The next day, Concealed Light came back. He had asked Professor Zhang, who said he didn't need any money. He didn't seem to care that he had helped them earn such a huge sum of money. He just hoped that Wei Chen would use this money appropriately.

“Use it appropriately.....” Wei Chen studied Professor Zhang’s words and asked everyone: “Is he telling me to use it to help run the team?”

F*ck! There was no saving him. Professor Zhang clearly wasn’t talking about funding a professional gaming team, when he said to use it appropriately.

“Innovation!”

“The advancement of mankind!”

Everyone reminded him that this was what Professor Zhang meant.

Wei Chen heard their responses and froze. He never imagined that he would ever do anything related to “innovation” or “the advancement of mankind”. How was he supposed to do that? Wei Chen felt vexed. It seemed like he was about to have another night of insomnia. Ye Xiu sighed: “Don’t think about it from a scholar’s perspective. Just do what you think is appropriate! He just hopes that you don’t waste your money on worthless things.”

Chapter 638 - Guarding Against The Unexpected

Wei Chen glanced at Ye Xiu. Wasn't Ye Xiu basically telling him to use the money to finance the team? How shameless, but then again, he would just be making a fool of himself if he attempted to get into things like "innovation" or "the advancement of humanity". Helping the team had been his original intention all along. This time, he would be financing his dream, so Wei Chen would happily to do so.

"Ahem, we need to hurry and improve the strength of our characters right now." Wei Chen cleared his throat and spoke. With the money in his pockets, his tone of voice became much brighter. He acted like he was some great sage, completely different from his usual hoodlum self.

"Oh, how do you say we improve them?" Ye Xiu asked.

"Equipment. What else?" Wei Chen said.

"Doesn't that require materials? Two million worth of materials isn't enough for you?" Ye Xiu asked. Such a large amount of dungeon materials was more than enough for their team to use. They hadn't received these materials yet though because they were still individual players in the Heavenly Domain. They didn't even have the ability to receive these materials. The materials in Samsara were stored in their guild storage, not carried by individual characters. All of these dungeon materials were more than enough to use for improving their current equipment.

“You didn’t get any wild boss materials. What’s the point?” Wei Chen hadn’t slept last night. He had carefully looked over the contract. There wasn’t anything rare in those two million worth of materials. For self-made equipment, the higher the level, the more stringent the requirement for the materials would be. Even if one could find dungeon materials to replace the rarer materials, the creator wouldn’t be happy to do so. Different materials might be able to form a self-made equipment, but how much would it affects its stats?

The shape of the equipment was crucial, but the stats were the most important. It’s similar to building a PC. The PC will have a CPU, RAM, hard disk, video graphics card, but there were differences in quality. A PC made with higher-end components would certainly perform better than one with lower-end components. Self-made equipment strived for the best stats. If one used low-grade materials to create a piece of equipment with the stats of an Orange equipment, what was the point?

Using these materials to replace higher-end material was just a way to save on costs, but some things just couldn’t be replaced. And this was just based on the upgrade process alone. When the equipment needed to be upgraded to Level 70, if the conditions permitted it, it was best to completely use uncommon materials to create the equipment. Only then would the stats be at the peak.

If one didn’t use uncommon materials, the equipment created wouldn’t be considered truly self-made equipment.

“Can you get uncommon materials even if you have money?” Ye

Xiu asked in return.

Wei Chen couldn't answer him. There were very very few uncommon materials amongst the normal player base. Even studios couldn't compete with the Clubs. Uncommon materials were completely monopolized by Clubs, and as a core component of self-made equipment, as long as the Club wasn't about to go bankrupt, no Club would ever sell them. Even if they weren't going to use the material, they could still use it to trade for other uncommon materials.

When a team dissolved, their storage would be thoroughly cleaned out. However, these sort of dissolved guilds wouldn't have many materials to begin with anyways. In addition, the other Clubs would have swarmed over to buy the materials first. Ye Xiu and the others would never even get the chance to buy them.

They had money, but this money couldn't be used to buy uncommon materials. Of course, if you put up a high enough price like ten million for material, no Club would refuse, but who would be so wasteful?

Their need for dungeon materials had been met, but the crucial uncommon material still had to be obtained through the game.

"Little Tang, Steamed Bun, try and enter the Heavenly Domain as soon as you can. Once you do that, finish the rest of those quests." Ye Xiu said.

"What? Are you afraid Samsara is going to pull some sort of

trick?” Wei Chen noticed.

“Just in case!” Ye Xiu said.

“Didn’t you say that, with a foundation like Samsara’s, the game company won’t be able to figure out the reason?” Chen Guo said.

“But what if they intentionally revealed it to the game company to establish their advantage?” Ye Xiu said.

Everyone was startled.

“For Samsara, the most important thing is to maintain their advantage over all the other teams. They aren’t going to use the guide to make money, so once they use it, they’ll throw it away. That would be the safest way to ensure they maintain their advantage. From then on, no one else will have this guide to improve their skill points and they would keep their advantage in skill points until who knows how long.” Ye Xiu said.

“Even though they have restrictions set in the contract, this sort of thing isn’t too easy to control, so just in case, we should hurry and get as many of those skill points as we can.” Ye Xiu said.

“Why didn’t you say so earlier!” Chen Guo panicked and hastily urged Tang Rou and Steamed Bun to step it up.

Tang Rou and Steamed Bun weren’t max leveled yet, but with their skill, they shouldn’t have any difficulty finishing the

Heavenly Domain Challenge. After all, their skill far surpassed normal players. Even if they somehow weren't able to complete it, wasn't Ye Xiu there? He could finish it at Level 50 and he wouldn't have any problems finishing it for them if they were incapable.

When the two heard Ye Xiu's words, they also began to hurry.

Tang Rou had taken the quest chain at Level 50, but she had trouble completing it at that time, so she decided to put it on hold. Afterwards, as she leveled up, she went back to the quest chain and had finished the majority of it already. Steamed Bun hadn't received the quest originally, but when she saw that Tang Rou was already doing it before she was Level 70, he also learned from her and occasionally completed parts of the quest chain. However, Steamed Bun's progress wasn't as smooth as Tang Rou's. In a few places that required precision, it wasn't that Steamed Bun couldn't do it, but rather, he always wanted to try to succeed in some sort of weird way, which always resulted in failure.

As a result, Ye Xiu supervised and urged Steamed Bun to hurry and finish the quest chain.

Tang Rou focused and finished the quest chain that day. Following after Ye Xiu's Lord Grim and Qiao Yifan's One Inch Ash, there were now three characters from the tenth server in the Heavenly Domain.

Afterwards, she went to do the skill point quests that she hadn't done yet in the Heavenly Domain. After receiving a quest, she completed it and received a skill book, which meant that Samsara hadn't pulled a dirty trick just yet. It had only been a day or two.

No matter how fast Samsara was, they couldn't be that fast.

The game company might not decide to change the quests, even after knowing about this skill point farming method. Let alone Samsara, even the Alliance could only communicate with the game company. They didn't have any way of forcing them to do anything if they didn't want to do it. More often than not, the Alliance had to adapt to whatever changes the game made.

That night, another 5000 skill point character was birthed from Happy Internet Cafe. According to Concealed Light's data, of the 1650 skill points possible, a character would get around 965 skill points on average.

From this number, Ye Xiu's and Tang Rou's luck were already extremely good. They hadn't even finished all of the quests yet and they already received 1000 skill points.

Wei Chen didn't stay idle. His Windward Formation had finished all of those quests, but didn't he still have a Warlock account on hand?

However, this account had been obtained along with Unrivaled Super Hottie when Ye Xiu won the wager. The skill points were very average, 4210 points. Wei Chen had run quests all night. Quests already completed couldn't be done again. In the end, he ended up with a total of 4480 skill points.....

This was pretty good for normal players, but for them, Wei Chen's efforts were for nothing.

“What do I do? Do I buy a hundred Warlock accounts?” Wei Chen was starting to panic. Windward Formation had 4920 skill points, but it wasn’t good enough! Now that he was rich, he started with an estimate of a hundred accounts.

“A hundred? A thousand wouldn’t even be enough. These are normal accounts. Do you think all of them have the same base stats as a pro characters?” Ye Xiu said.

“It looks like I’ll have to specially order a few, but what if the accounts come out and the quests are wasted?” Wei Chen was worried.

“4920 skill points isn’t bad. Even Samsara won’t have all of their characters maxed with 5000 skill points.” Ye Xiu said.

“No, I refuse. Let me think.” Wei Chen hadn’t slept the previous night and had been focusing hard the entire day, but he was still full of energy!

Tang Rou was done and it was just a matter of time before Steamed Bun finished as well, but there was also Concealed Light and Little Cold Hands.

Concealed Light’s issue lay in his mechanics. He wouldn’t be able to reach the Heavenly Domain in a short amount of time either. There were also a few places in the guide, which required a certain level of mechanics too. It would be a waste if Concealed Light didn’t get the same treatment. With no other choice, Ye Xiu took

Concealed Light's account card and completed it for him.

As for Little Cold Hands, they had only been in touch with him for a short amount of time. The trust between them was still extremely limited, so he didn't feel confident in giving showing the guide over to Little Cold Hands. Even more so, Little Cold Hands was an old account. If he had finished all of the quests before, he wouldn't be able to get receive any skill points. Would his account be like Wei Chen's or Chen Guo's accounts and only be able to get around max out at 4500 skill points? That was far from being good enough to compete with the pros.

Just thinking about it wouldn't get anything done. Ye Xiu contacted Little Cold Hands on QQ.

Little Cold Hands had 4170 skill points. As expected, it was only a normal account. As for which quests he had done before, Little Cold Hands was an account that had been gifted to him, so he didn't know either. With no other choice, Ye Xiu gave the handed over a list of quests to him to and have him check which quests he had done before. If he hadn't, then he shouldn't touch them for now.

"It's very important. Please hurry and check." Ye Xiu said.

"What's so special about these quests?" Little Cold Hands wasn't like Steamed Bun, who wouldn't think to ask before doing something.

"It has to do with improving your character's strength, but it

requires a special method, so I need to make sure your character hasn’t done all of these quests already.” Ye Xiu explained.